

0denf;yd#u
yg&mZduPfygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/
a0&íÆykPÖm;taMumif; jyqdk&mtcef;

1/ tcgwpfyg;ü bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0&íÆmNrKdU eaV½krnfaom
(bDvl;onfodrf;qnf;tyfaom) wrmyifteD;ü rsm;jrwfaom
&[ef;oHCm ig;&mESifh twl oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV
(xkdodkY aeawmfrlaomtcg) a0&íÆykPÖm;onf
(pqkdvwåHUaomtwkdif;)
Mum;od&avNyD/]]tcsif;wdkY omuD0ifrif;rsdK;rS
&[ef;jyKonfh omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwronf
a0&íÆmNrKdU eaV½krnfaom (bDvl;onf
odrf;qnf;tyfaom) wrmyifteD;ü rsm;jrwfaom
&[ef;oHCm ig;&mESifhtwl oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\?
xkdtoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf podkY
ysHUESHUí xGufV

xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;udk
cH,lawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}rnfawmfrlV

tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkif
rSefuefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'´} rnfawmfrlV

todOmPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé} rnfawmfrlV

aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w} rnfawmfrl\

avmuudk odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'I} rnfawmfrl\

qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJhvGefjrwfaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd}
rnfawmfrl\

ewfvlwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m a'OrEkómeH}
rnfawmfrl\

opömav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkif odí
olwpyf;wdkYudk odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrl\

bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\[k (ysHUESHUí xGuf\)/

xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ewfESifhwuGaom
rm&fewfESifhwuGaom jA[®mESifhwuGaom
pMoumoavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
orPjAm[®PESifhwuGaom rif;rsm; vlrs;ESifhwuGaom
powåavmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif xl;aom OmPfjzifh
odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;awmfrl\

xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,\aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&SdaomteufESifh jynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\?
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwwfaom tusifhudk
jyawmfrl\? xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom &[EÅm (yk^{*3/4}dKvf)
wdkYudk zl;ajrmf&jcif;onf aumif;onf omwnf;}}[k
(Mum;od&av\)/

2/ xdktcg a0&ÍÆykPÖm;onf jrwwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwwfpGmbk&m;ESifh
twl0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ElwfqufajymqdkV 0rf;ajrmufzG,f

trSwf&zG,f pum;udk ajymqdk NyD;qHk;apíwpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf a0&íÆykPÖm;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; -

]]toQifa*gwr bpum;udk tuREkfyf Mum;zI;ygonf?
&[ef;a*gwronf tdkukefaom BuD;ukefaom
&ifhukefaom a&S;rDukefaom tqHk;t&G,fodkY
a&mufukefaom ykPÖm;wdkYudk &Sdvnf;
rcdk;c&D;OD;vnf; rBudK xdkif&efae&mjzifh zdwfvnf;
rzdwf[k Mum;zI;ygonf/ toQifa*gwr xdk
(tuREkfyfMum;zI;aom pum;) onf xdk (Mum;zI;onfh)
twdkif; rSefonfomwnf;? toQifa*gwronf tdkukefaom
BuD;ukefaom &ifhukefaom a&S;rDukefaom
tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom ykPÖm;wdkYudk
&Sdvnf;rcdk; c&D;OD;vnf; rBudK xdkif&ef ae&mjzifh
zdwfvnf; rzdwf? toQifa*gwr xdk (&Sdcdk;jcif;ponfudk
rjyKjCIF;) onf roifhavQmfomfomvQifwnf;}}[k avQmufV

ykPÖm; ewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifhwuGaom
jA[®mESifhwuGaom pMoumoavmuüvnf;aumif;?
orPjAm[®PESifhwuGaom rif;rsm; vlRsm;ESifhwuGaom
powåavmuüvnf;aumif; igonf &Sdcdk;vnf;
&Sdcdk;xdkuf c&D;OD;vnf; BudKxdkuf
xdkif&efae&mjzifh zdwfvnf; zdwfxdkufaomoludk
jrifawmfrl? ykPÖm; tMuifoludk igonf &Sdcdk;rlvnf;
&Sdcdk;jim;tHh? c&D;OD;rlvnf;BudKjim;tHh?
xdkif&efae&mjzifh zdwfrlvnf; zdwfjim;tHh? xdkol\
OD;acgif;onfvnf; jywfus&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

3/ toQifa*gwronf t&omuif;aom oabm&Sd\[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf t&om
uif;aomoabm&Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEkdif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ ykPÖm; ½lyg½kH o'´g½kH

*E`m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kHwdkYü om,mjcf;
t&omwdkYudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y,fNyD;NyD?
(t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrpfudk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;NyD?
(EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;NyD?
(topf) rjzpfjcf;udk jyKNyD;NyD? aemifcgc
jzpfjcf;oabm r&SdukefNyD/ ykPÖm;
penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf t&omuif;aom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&m\
oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkdaom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

4/]]toQifa*gwronf oHk;aqmifjcf; r&Sd\}}[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf oHk;aqmifjcf;
r&Sd\}}[k ighudkajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&m\
xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdonfomvQifwnf;/
ykPÖm; ½lyg½kHo'´g½kH *E`m½kH &om½kH azm|
AÁ½kHwdkYü oHk;aqmifjcf;wdkYudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm wPSm)
tjrpfudk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;NyD? (EkwfNyD;aom)
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;NyD? topfrjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;NyD? aemifcgc jzpfjcf;oabm r&SdukefNyD/
ykPÖm; penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
oHk;aqmifjcf;r&Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEdkif&m\
oif (ykPÖm;)
&nf&G,fajymqdkdaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um;
(igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf; ([k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5/]]toQifa*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[laom t,l]tud&d,0g'}
&Sd\}}[k (ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[laom
t,l]tud&d,0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl

ajymqdkEdkif&m\ xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; igonf udk,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} udkvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]OpD'kp½dkuf}
udkvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifh jyKaomraumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} udkvnf;aumif; rjyKxdkuf[k
a[m\? rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjyKxdkuf[k a[m\? ykPÖm;
penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[laom
t,l]tud&d,0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oifh (ykPÖm;)
&nf&G,fajymqdkaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü)
r&Sdonfomwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

6/]]toQifa*gwronf jzwftyf\laom t,l]Oapä'0g'}
&Sd\}}[k (ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom enf;
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf jzwftyf\laom
t,l]Oapä'0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ ykPÖm; igonf &m* a'go
arm[wdkYudk jzwftyfonfudk a[m\
rsm;jym;aom,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
jzwftyfonfudk a[m\
ykPÖm;
penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf jzwftyf\laom
t,l]Oapä'0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkaom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

7/]]toQifa*gwronf pufqkyfcif;oabm &Sd\}}[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf pufqkyfcif;oabm
&Sd\}}[kighudk ajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&m\?

xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdonfomvQifwnf;/
ykPÖm;igonf udk,fjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} udkvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifh
jyKaomraumif;aom tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}
udkvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} udkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYodkY
a&mufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; pufqkyfawmfrl\? ykPÖm;
penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
pufqkyfjCIF;oabm &Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkao
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

8/]]toQifa*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\}}[k (ykPÖm;u
qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\}}[k
ighudkajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdonfomvQifwnf;/ ykPÖm;
igonf&m*udkvnf;aumif;? a'goukdvnf;aumif;?
arm[udkvnf;aumif; zsufqD;jCIF;iSg w&m;udka[m\
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
zsufqD;jCIF;iSg w&m;udk a[m\
ykPÖm;penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
zsufqD;wwf\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl ajymqdk
Edkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkao
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

9/]]toQifa*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom oabm&Sd\}}[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&m\?

xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdonfomvQifwnf;/
ykPÖm; igonf udk,fjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} udkvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifh
jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}
udkvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} udkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ylyefapwwfaom
w&m;wdkY[lí a[m\ ykPÖm;
ylyefapwwfí ,kwfnHUukefaomtukodkvfw&m; wdkYudk
y,fNyD;aom (t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrpfudk
t<uif;rjhjzwfNyD;aom (EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&m
ujhodkY jyKNyD;aom (topf) rjzpfjCIF;udk jyKNyD;aom
aemifTCgüjzpfjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom olukd
ylyefapwwfaom tusifh&Sdol[k iga[m\
ykPÖm;jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylyefapwwfaom ,kwfnHh
aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm
wPSm) tjrpfudk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;NyD?
(EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;NyD?
(topf) rjzpfjCIF;udk jyKNyD;NyD? aemifTCgü
jzpfjCIF;oabm r&SdukefNyD/ ykPÖm;
benf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&m\
oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkao
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

10/]]toQifa*gwronf ewfjynfa&mufjCIF;iSg rxdkuf}}
[k (ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
ewfjynfa&mufjCIF;iSgrxdkuf}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEdkif&m? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ ykPÖm; aemif wpfzef
y#doaE"aejCIF; b0opfü jzpfjCIF;udk y,fNyD;aom

(t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrpfudk t<uif;rJh jzwfNyD;aom
(EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;aom (topf)
rjzpfjCIF;udkjyKNyD;aom aemifTCgü jzpfjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaomoludk y#doaE"aejCIF;rS uif;[k iga[m\?
ykPÖm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aemifwpfzef
y#doaE"aejCIF; b0opfü jzpfjCIF;udk y,fNyD;NyD/
(t0dZÆmwPSm) tjrpfudk t<uif;rJh jzwfNyD;NyD?
(EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;NyD?
(topf) rjzpfjCIF;udk jyKNyD;NyD? aemifTCgü
jzpfjCIF;oabm r&SdukefNyD? ykPÖm;
benf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
ewfjynfa&mufjCIF;iSg rxdkuf}}[k ighudk ajymqdkrl
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkao
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonf omwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

Muufi,fOyrm

11/ ykPÖm; Oyrmaomfum; Muufrü
&SpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;? q,fvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;?
wpfq,fhESpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif; OwdkYonf
&Sdukef&m\? xdk (O) wdkYudk Muufronf
aumif;pGm0yftyfukef\? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm
taiGUay;tyfukef\? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm
(MuufeHYudk) xHkaptfukef\? (MuufOwdkY twGif;ü
wnfaom) xdkMuufi,ftaygif;wdkYwGif ajconf;zsm;
ElwfoD;zsm;jzifh OcGHudk a&S;OD;pGm azmufcGJí
csrf;csrf;omom aygufzGm;vmaom Muufi,fudktb,fodkY
qdktyfoenf;? tBuD;[lí qdktyfoavm? odkYr[kwf ti,f[lí
qdktyfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr tBuD;[lí qkdtyfygonf?
xdkMuufi,ftaygif;wdkYwGif (OcGHudk azmufcGJí

a&S;OD;pGmxGufvmaom) xdk (Muufi,f) onf
tBuD;jzpfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; ptwlyif t0dZÆmü a&mufaom (t0dZÆm)
[laom Oü jzpfaom (t0dZÆm[laomOcGHjzifh)
xuf0ef;usif ajr\$;,Suftyfaom owå0gtaygif;wGif
t0dZÆm[laom OcGHudk azmufcGJí (ig)
wpfOD;wnf;omvQifavmuü twkrJhvGefjrwfaom
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odjrifaom]or®moarÁm"d}OmPfudk xdk;xGif;í
odNyD? ykPÖm; xdkigonfavmuxuf BuD;\? jrwfV

ykPÖm; igonf rwGefYwdkaom vkHYvudk
tm;xkwfNyD;NyD? (ightm;) arhavsmhjCIF;r&Sdaom
owd onfxifNyD? (ig\) udk,fonf ylyefjCIF;r&Sd
Nidrf;at;NyD? (ig\) pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom
tm½kH&Sdonfjzpfí aumif;pGm wnfNyD? ykPÖm;
xdkigonf umr*kPfwdkYrS qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf} ESifhwuG jzpfaom
oHk;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&} ESifhwuGjzpfaom (eD0&P)
qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd}?
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &SdaomyXrpsmefodkY a&mufí
aecJhNyD/

0dwuf 0dpm& Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom pdwfnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}
udk jzpfyGm;apwwfaom MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}
r&Sdaom oHk;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&}
r&SdaomwnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd}? csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefhodkY a&mufí aecJhNyD/

ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd} udkvnf; rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifh
atmufarUjCIF;]owd}? qifjCIFjCIF;]orÜZO{f}
ESifhjynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvsl½lvsuf aecJhNyD?
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} udkvnf; udk,fjzifh cHpm;cJhNyD?

tMuifwwd,psmefaMumifh xdkolUudk]]vspfvsL¹/₂lol
owd&Sdol csrf;ompGmaeavh&Sdol}}[k t&d,m
(yk*³/₄dKvf) wdkYonf ajymMum;ukef\? (xdkigonf)
xdkwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aecJhNyD/

csrf;om qif;&Judk y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
a&S;OD;uyifvQif Orf;omjCIF;çESvHk;romjCIF; wdkY\
csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J
csrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m} aMumifh
jzpfaomowd\ pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí aecJhNyD/

12/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
toifhjzpfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdkigonf a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udk
atmufarhíodaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf¹}
tvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;¹/₂l ñGwfapcJhNyD/

xdkigonf rsm;jym;aom a&S;üjzpfzl;aom b0udk
atmufarh\? ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf; -
wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;? ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0oHk;q,fwdkYudk
vnf;aumif;? b0av;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpf&mudkvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfaxmifudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpfodef;udkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aomysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
prnfaom b0ü (igonf) podkYaom trnf &SdcJhV/
podkYaom tEG,f &SdcJh\? podkYaom tqif; &SdcJh\?
podkYaom tpm &SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk
cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJhV xdk

(ig) onf xdkb0rS aocJhí þrnfaom b0ü jzpfjyef\?
xdkb0üvnf; þodkYaom trnf &SdcJh\? þodkYaom tEG,f
&SdcJh\? þodkYaom tqif; &SdcJh\? þodkYaom tpm
&SdcJh\? þodkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\?
þodkYaomtouftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJhV xdk (ig) onf
xdkb0rS aocJhí þb0ü jzpfjyef\[k þodkY
tjCIF;t&mESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom
b0udkatmufarhcJhNyD/

ykPÖm; igonf nOfhOD;]yXr} ,mrfü þyXrjzpfaom
todOmPf]0dZÆm} udk &cJhNyD?
rarhravsmhjyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsufapvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí aeaom oltm;
rodrl]t0dZÆm}aysmufí todOmPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;) rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todOmPf]0dZÆm}jzpfay:cJhNyD?
trdkufarSmifaysmufí tvif;a&mif jzpfay:ouJhodkY
(ightm;) trdkufarSmif aysmufítvif;a&mif
jzpfay:cJhNyD/

ykPÖm; þonfum; Muufi,fonf OcGHwGif;rS
azmufcGJxGufay:vmouJhodkY (t0dZÆm OcGHrS) ig\
yXrazmufcGJ xGufay:vmjcif; jzpfV

13/ þodkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
toifhjzpfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk igonf owå0gwdkY\ aojcif;
jzpfay:jcif;udk odaom]pkwlyyggwÓPf}² tvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;½lñGwfapcJhNyD/

xdkigonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAAÁpu©K}
ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g? jzpfay:qJowå0g? ,kwfaom
owå0g? jrwwfaom owå0g? tqif;vSaom owå0g?

tqif;rvSaom owå0g? aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0g? raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk
jrif\? uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfaom owå0gwdkYudk
od\?]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf udk,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaomraumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJukef\?
rSm;aomt,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKaom uH
&Sdukef\? xdkowå0gwdkYonf cE``mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;&m raumif;aom
vm;&m z½dkz&Jusa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfay: ukef\?
tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonfum; udk,fjzifh jyKaom
aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp½dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp½dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaomaumif;aom tusifh]raemokp½dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJjcif;rS
uif;ukef\? rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaomt,ljzifh
jyKaomuH &Sdukef\? xdkowå0gwdkYonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD; onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m vIUjynf ewfjynf]ok*wd} üjzpfay:ukef\}}[k
od\

podkYvQif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAÁpu©K}
ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g? jzpfay:qJowå0g? ,kwfaom
owå0g? jrwwfaomowå0g? tqif;vSaom owå0g?
tqif;rvSaom owå0g? aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0g? raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk
jrif\? uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYudk
od\

ykPÖm; igonf oef;acgif]rZÑdr} ,mrfü
p'kwd,jzpfaom todOmPf]0dZÆem} udk &cJhNyD?

rarhravsmhjyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsufapvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom oltm;
rodrl]t0dZÆm}aysmufí todOmPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;) rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todOmPf]0dZÆm}jzpfay:cJhNyD?
trdkufarSmifaysmufí tvif;a&mif jzpfay:ouJhodkY
(ightm;) trdkufarSmif aysmufítvif;a&mif
jzpfay:cJhNyD/

ykPÖm; ponfum; Muufi,fonf OcGHtwGif;rS
azmufcGJxGufay:vmouJhodkY (t0dZÆm OcGHrS)
ig\'kwd, azmufcGJ xGufay:vmjcif;jzpfV

14/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
toifhjzpfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdkigonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk
ukefapaom]tmo0u©,} ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lñGwfapcJhNyD/

xdkigonf pum; qif;&J]'ku©}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
odcJhNyD? pum; qif;&Jjzpfay:jcif;\
taMumif;]'ku©ork'},}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odcJhNyD?
pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)]'ku©eda&m"}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odcJhNyD? pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf]'ku©eda&m"*grdeDy#dy'g}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odcJhNyD?
ponfwdkYum; ,dkpD;jcif;]tmo0}wdkY[k[kwfrSefaomt
wdkif; odcJhNyD? pum; ,dkpD;jcif;]tmo0} wdkY
jzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;]tmo0ork'},}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
odcJhNyD? pum; ,dkpD;jcif;]tmo0} wdkY csKyf&m
(edAÁmef)]tmo0eda&m"}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
odcJhNyD? pum;,dkpD;jcif;]tmo0} wdkY csKyf&m
(edAÁmefodkY) a&mufaMumif;

usifhpOf]tmo0eda&m"*grdeDy#dy'g}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odcJhNyD/ podkY odaomf
podkY jrifaomf xdkig (bk&m;)\
pdwfonfhumrmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmufcJhNyD?
b0go0rSvnf; vGwfajrmufcJhNyD?
t0dZÆmo0rSvnf;vGwfajrmufcJhNyD?
vGwfajrmufNyD;vwfaomf vGwfajrmufcJhavNyD[k
todOmPf jzpfay:\? y#doaE`aerlukefNyD? jrwaom
tusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpötvdkiSgwpfyg;aom jyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k odcJhNyD/

ykPÖm; igonf rdk;aomuf]ypädr} ,mrfü
pwwd,jzpfaoM todOmPf]0dZÆm} udk &cJhNyD?
rarhravsmh jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsufapvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom oltm; rodrl]t0dZÆm}
aysmufí todOmPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;)
rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí todOmPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:cJhNyD? trdkufarSmifaysmufí tvif;a&mif
jzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;) trdkufarSmifaysmufí
tvif;a&mif jzpfay:cJhNyD/

ykPÖm; ponfum; Muufi,fonf OcGHwGif;rS
azmufcGJxGufay:vmouJhodkY (t0dZÆm OcGHrS) ig\
wwd, azmufcGJxGufay:vmjcif; jzpf/

15/ podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf a0&ÍÆykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifa*gwronf tBuD; jzpfygay\? toQifa*gwronf
tjrwf jzpfygay\? toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmf
onf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr
Oyrmaomfum;
arSmufxm;onfudkvSefbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk zGifhvSpfbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSefudk

ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
 olwdkYonftqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfhrnf[k trdkufarSmifü
 qDrD;wefaqmifudk aqmifjybdouJhodkY
 vnf;aumif;toQifa*gwr ptwlomvQif toQifa*gwronf
 rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
 w&m;awmfudkjyawmfrlygayV toQifa*gwr
 xdktuREkfyfonf toQifa*gwruudk
 udk;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;
 udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfudk
 vnf;udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? toQifa*gwronf
 tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí touf
 xufqHk;udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k
 rSwfawmfrlyg? toQifa*gwronf &[ef; oHCmESifh
 twla0&íÆmNrKdUü 0gqdkjcf;udkvnf;
 vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwf aejcf;jzifh (0guyf&ef)
 vufcHawmfrl\? xdktcg a0&íÆ
 ykPÖm;onfjrwpfGmbk&m;\ vufcHawmfrljcf;udk odí
 ae&mrS xum jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
 &Sdcdk;ít½dktaojyKNyD;vQif zJcGgoGm;avV

- 1/ ykaÁ = a&S;ü + ed0go = aezi;aomb0
 jzpfzi;aomb0udk + tEkówd = atmufarhí + ÓP =
 odaomÓPf
- 2/ pkwd = aojcf; + Oyygw = jzpfay:jcf; y#doaE"/

Ã

a0&íÆmNrKdUü 'kAÇdu©ab; qkdufa&mufjcf;

16/ xdkpOfctg a0&íÆmNrKdUonf tpmacgif;yg;\?
 toufarG;&ef cJ,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaomt½dk;&Sd\?¹
 pma&wH vufrSwfjzifh toufarG;&\? oydwfvufpGJí
 qGrf;chjcf;jzifh rQw&efrvG,fulacs/

xdktcg Owå&myxwdkif;om; jrif;ukefonfwdkYonf
jrif;ig;&mwdkYESifhtwl a0&ÍÆmNrKdUü
rdk;cdkMuukef\? xdk (jrif;ukefonf) wdkYonf
jrif;Odkif;wdkYü &[ef;wdkYtm; wpfpv,f wpfpv,fpDaom
&du©m rka,mqefudk 0wfwnfMuukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf
eHeuftcsdefü (ouFef;udk) jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf a0&ÍÆmNrKdUodkY
qGrf;ch0ifMu&m qGrf;r&Muukefaomf jrif;Odkif;wdkYü
qGrf;twGufvSnfhvnfí wpfpv,f wpfpv,fpDaom
&du©mrka,mqefudk
t&HtwGif;odkY ,laqmifcJhMuNyD;vQif qHkü axmif;í
axmif;í oHk;aqmifMuukef\

toQiftmeE´monfum; wpfpv,faom
&du©mrka,mqefudk ausmufjyifay:rSm
BudwfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; qufuyf\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk (rka,mqefrlefY) udk
oHk;aqmifawmfrl\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qHkoHudk Mum;awmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf odvsufvnf; ar;awmfrlukef\?
odvsufvnf; ar;awmfrllukef? tcgudk odí
ar;awmfrlukef\? tcgudk odí ar;awmfrllukef?
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf tusKd;ESifhpyfonfudk
ar;awmfrlukef\? tusKd;ESifhrpyfonfudk
ar;awmfrllukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf tusKd;ESifh
rpyfonfwdkYudk r*fjzifh
y,fawmfrlNyD;jzpfukef\?]]w&m;udkaomfvnf;
a[mukeftHh? wynfhwdkYtm; odu©myk'fudkaomfvnf;
ynwfukeftHh}}[laomtaMumif; ESprfsKd;wdkYjzifh
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYudk ar;awmfrlukef\

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQiftmeE´mudk]]tmeE
´m xdkqHkoHonf tb,fjyKaom toHenf;}}[k ar;awmfrl\?

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;t&mudkavQmufV

]]tmeE´m aumif;pG? aumif;pG? olawmfoljrwf
jzpfukefaom oifwdkYonf (tpm acgif;yg;jcif;?
vdkcsifjcif;? tvdkqdk;odkYvdkufjcif;udk)
atmifEdkifMuukef\? aemifvm aemufom;rsm;onfum;
oav;om;>yrf;qGrf;udkyif txifao;MuvdrfhOD;rnf}}[k
(rdefYaawmfrl\)/

17/ xdktcg toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk ¹/₂dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü a0&íÆmNrKdUonf
tpmacgif;yg;\? toufarG;&ef cJ,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaom
t¹/₂dk;&Sd\? pma&;wH vufrSwfjzifh toufarG;&\?
oydwfvufpGJí qGrf;chJcif;jzifh rQw&ef rvG,fulacs/
toQifbk&m; þajrBuD;\ atmufthyifonf ysm;aumif
ysm;Or&Sdaom ysm;&nfuljhodkY
csKdNrdefaumif;jrwfí om,mzG,f&Sdygonf?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? tuREkfyfonf ajrBuD;udk
vSefvdkygonf? &[ef;rsm;onf atmufthyif&Sd ajrqD
ajrvTm ajrMoZmudk oHk;aqmifMu&ygvdrfhrnf}}[k
avQmufV

arm*³/₄vmef ajrBuD;udk rSDaeukefaom
owå0gwdkYudk tb,fodkYjyKrnfenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf vufwpfzufudk
ajrBuD;ujhodkY zefqif;ygrnf? ajrBuD;udk
rSDaeukefaom owå0gwdkYudk xdk (ajrBuD;ujhodkY
zefqif;xm;aom vufay:) ü ajymif;a&TUxm;ygrnf?
vufwpfzufjzifh ajrBuD;udk arSmufvSefygrnf[k
(avQmuf\)/

arm^{*3/4}vmef roifhavsmfay? ajrBuD;udk vSef&ef oif
rESpfouf (rvdkvm;) vifh? owå0gwdkYonf txiftjrif
azmufjyefrSm;;Gif;jcif;odkYvnf; a&mufukef&monf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygonf tm;vHk;aom
&[ef;oHCmudk ajrmufuRef;odkY qGrf;cH<uygap[k
(avQmuf\)/

arm^{*3/4}vmef roifhavsmfay? tm;vHk;aom
&[ef;oHCm\ ajrmufuRef;odkY qGrf;cHoGm;jcif;udk
oifrESpfouf (rvdkvm;) vifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

18/ xdktcg qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí wpfyg;wnf;
aepOf toQifom&dykMwmtm;-

]]bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom tb,fjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
omoemawmfonf MumjrifhpGmrwnfavoenf;?
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom tb,fjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
omoemawmfonfMumjrifhpGm wnfavoenf;}}[k
pdwftMuHonf jzpfay:V

xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf naecsrftcsdefü
wpfyg;wnf; ae&mrS xí jrwapGmbk&m;
xHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif ½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwapGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí wpfOD;wnf;
aepOf

bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaomtb,fjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
omoemawmfonf MumjrifhpGm rwnfavoenf;?
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom tb,fjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
omoemawmfonf MumjrifhpGm wnfavoenf;
[ktuREkfyftm; pdwftMuH jzpfay:ygonf? toQifbk&m;
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom tb,fjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
omoemawmfonf MumjrifhpGm rwnfygoenf;?
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom tb,fjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
omoemawmfonf MumjrifhpGm rwnfygoenf;?

omoemawmfonf MumjrifhpGm wnfygoenf;}}[k
avQmuf\

om&dykMwm OdyóDjrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
odcDjrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
a0óbljrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif; omoemawmfonf
MumjrifhpGm rwnfcJhacs? om&dykMwm
uukoefjrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
aumPm*kHjrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
uóyjrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif; omoemawmfonf
MumjrifhpGm wnfclj\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

19/ toQifbk&m; OdyóD jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
odcD jrwpfGmbk&m;\ vnf;aumif;? a0óbl
jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif; omoemawmfonf
MumjrifhpGm rwnfjcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm OdyóD jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;?
odcD jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vnf;aumif;? a0óbl
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wynfhwdkYtm;
w&m;awmfudk tus,fa[mawmfrl&ef
aMumifhMurpdkufMuukef/ xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\
okwf a*,s Asmu½kPf; *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwfZmwf
tAÇKw"r® a0'v'wdkYonf tenf;i,frQom jzpfukef\?
wynfhwdkYtm; odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrrlcjhacs?
(tmPm) ygwdarmufudk jyawmfrrlcjhacs?
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY
(y&dedAÁmefpHvGef)
uG,faysmufaomtcgüvnf;aumif;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYodkY twkvdkufíopö mav;yg; udk
odukefaom wynfhwdkY (y&dedAÁmefpHvGef)
uG,faysmufaomtcgüvnf;aumif; txl;xl;aom trnf tEG,f
Zmwf&Sdukefaom trsKd;wdkYrS &[ef;jyKukefaom
aemifvmaemufom;wynfhwdkYonf
xdkomoemawmfudk vsifjrefpGm uG,faysmufapukef\?

om&dykMwm csnfrQifjzifhroDuHk;bJ ysOfjym; ay:ü
wifxm;aom yef;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk csnfrQifjzifh
roDuHk;jcif;aMumifhavonf z¹/₂dkz&J MuJjzefY
wdkufcwf rlwfvTifh zsufqD;ouJhodkY pOyrm
twlomvQif bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom
xdkjrwpGmbk&m; wdkY (y&dedAÁmefpHvGef)
uG,faysmufaom tcgüvnf;aumif;?
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYodkY twkvdkufí opöm av;yg;udk
odukefaom wynfhwdkY (y&dedAÁmefpHvGef)
uG,faysmufaom tcgüvnf;aumif; txl; xl;aom trnf tEG,f
Zmwf &Sdukefaom trsKd;wdkYrS&[ef;jyKukefaom
aemifvmaemufom; wynfhwdkYonf
xdkomoemawmfudk vsifjrefpGmomvQif
uG,faysmufapukefV

bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom xdk (oHk;qlaom)
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf wynfhwdkY\ pdwftMuHudk
(rdrd\)\ pdwfjzifh odawmfrlí qHk;rzdkY&ef
aMumifhMupdkufukefV

om&dykMwm a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m; wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom a0óbl
jrwpGmbk&m;onf aMumufrufzG,f awmtkyfwpfcküh
(&[ef;wdkY\)\ pdwfudk (rdrd) pdwfjzifh
odawmfrlí]]podkY MuHuкеfavmh? podkY
rMuHuкеfvifh? podkYESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? podkY
ESvHk;roGif;ukefvifh? pw&m;udk y,fukefavmh?
pw&m;odkY a&mufíaexdkifukefavmh}}[k
&[ef;wpfaxmifudk oGefoifawmfrl\? qHk;rawmfrl\?
om&dykMwm xdktcgbkef;awmfBuD;aom
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGmodawmfrlaom
a0óbl jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY oGefoif qHk;rvwfaomf
xdk&[ef;wpfaxmif\pdwfwdkYonf (wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh)
wpfpHkwpfckaom tm¹/₂kHudk rpGJvrf;rlí

tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufukef\? om&dykMwm
xdk (aMumufrufzG,fawmtkyf[laom pum;) ü &m*ruif;ol
wpfOD;wpfa,mufonf xdkawmtkyfodkY Oifaomf
rsm;aomtm;jzifh MuufoD;arG;nšif;wdkYonf xukef\? þ
(MuufoD;arG;nšif;xjCIF;) onf aMumufrufzG,faumif;aom
xdkawmtkyf\ aMumufrufzG,faumif;aom tjzpfwnf;/

om&dykMwm þonfvQif 0dyóD jrwpfGmbk&m;\
vnf;aumif;? odcD jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;? a0óbl
jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif; omoemawmf MumjrifhpGm
rwnfjCIF;\ taMumif;aywnf;? þonfvQif MumjrifhpGm
rwnfjCIF;\ taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

20/ toQifbk&m; uukoef jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
aumPm*Hk jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;? uóy
jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif; omoemawmf MumjrifhpGm
wnfjCIF;\taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm uukoef
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;? aumPm*Hk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;? uóy
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wynfhwdkYtm;
w&m;awmfudk tus,fa[mawmfrl&ef aMumifhMu
pdkufawmfrlukef\? xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\ okwf a*,s
Asmu½kPf; *gxm O'gef;£wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r®
a0'v'wdkYonf rsm;jym;ukef\? wynfhwdkYtm;
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\? (tmPm) ygwdarmufudk
jyawmfrl\? bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY (y&dedAÁmefpHvGef)
uG,faysmufaom tcgüvnf;aumif;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYodkY twkvdkufí opömaV;yg;udk
odukefaom wynfhwdkY (y&dedAÁmefpHvGef)
uG,faysmufaomtcgüvnf;aumif; txl;xl;aom trnf tEG,f
Zmwf &Sdukefaom trsKd;wdkY rS &[ef;jyKukefaom
aemifvm aemufom;wynfh wdkYonf

xdkomoemawmfudk MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
 wnfapukef\? om&dykMwmcsnfrQifjzifh oDuHk;í
 ysOfjym;ay:ü wifxm;aom yef;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk
 csnfrQifjzifh oDuHk;íxm;jcif;aMumifh avonf z½dkz&J
 rMulJzefY rwdkufcwf rrlwfvTifh rzsufqD;Edkif
 ouJhodkY? pOyrmtwlomvQif bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom
 xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY (y&dedAÁmefpHvGef)
 uG,faysmufaomtcgüvnf;aumif;?
 jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYodkY twkvdkufí opöma;yg;udk
 odukefaom wynfhwdkY (y&dedAÁmefpHvGef) uG,f
 aysmufaom tcgüvnf;aumif;? txl;xl;aom trnf tEG,f
 Zmwf&Sdukefaom trsKd;wdkYrS &[ef;jyKukefaom
 aemifvmaemufom; wynfhwdkYonf
 xdkomoemawmfudkMumjrifhpGmaom umv ywfvHk;
 wnfapukefV om&dykMwm
 ponfum;uukoefjrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
 aumPm*Hk jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif;?
 uóyjrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;aumif; omoemawmf
 MumjrifhpGmwnfjcf;\ taMumif;aywnf;? ponfvQif
 MumjrifhpGmwnfjcf;\ taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

1/ aow|dum &Sdonfht& jyefonf? aow¥dum&SdvQif
 aumufyifrs; ydk;zsufcH&\[kjyef/

Ã

**odu©myk'fynwf&ef tcsdefwefygNyD[k
 toQifom&dykMwm avQmufxm;yHk**

21/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf ae&mrS xí
 vuf0Jwpfzuf ykcHk;xufü udk,f0wfudkpHy,fwifvsuf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sdawmfrl&modkY vuftkyfcsD
 &Sdcdk;í jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]pomoemawmf MumjrifhpGm wnf&ef
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf wynfhwdkYtm; tMuif
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl&m\? tMuif ygwdarmufudk
jyawmfrl&m\? bkef;awmfBuD;awmfraom
jrwpfGmbk&m;xdk odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl&ef
tcsdefwefygNyD? aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfraom
jrwpfGmbk&m; xdkygwdarmufudk jyawmfrl&ef
tcsdefwefygNyD}}[k avQmuf\

om&dykMwm oif qdkif;iHhOD;avmh? om&dykMwm
oif qdkif;iHhOD;avmh? jrwpfGmbk&m;onfomvQif xdk
(odu©myk'f ynwfcif; ygwdarmufjycif;) ü tcsdefudk
odawmfrlvdrfhrnf? om&dykMwm p (omoemawmf) ü
tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYonf oHCmüxif&Sm;
rjzpfay:ao;orQ umvywfvHk; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
wynfhwdkYtm; odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrrlacs?
(tmPm) ygwdarmufudk jyawmfrrlacs/

om&dykMwm p (omoemawmf) ü tmoa0gw&m;vQif
wnf&Sd&mukefaom tcsKdUaom (vGefusL;rl)
w&m;wdkYonf oHCmü xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaom tcg
tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukefaom xdk
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYudk
y,fazsmufjycif;tusKd;iSgomvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
wynfhwdkYtm;odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\? (tmPm)
ygwdarmufudk jyawmfrl\

om&dykMwm oHCmonf nOfhtrsm;udk odaom
(0g&ifhonfh) &[ef; rsm;jym;onf\
tjzpfodkYra&mufao;orQ umvywfvHk; p (omoemawmf)
ü tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&SdukefaomtcsKdUaom
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYonf oHCmü xif&Sm;
rjzpfay:ukefao;? om&dykMwm
oHCmonfnOfhtrsm;udk odaom (0g&ifhonfh) &[ef;
rsm;jym;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tcgürlum; p

(omoemawmf) ü tmoa0gw&m;vQif
wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom (vGefusL;rl)
w&m;wdkYonfoHCmü xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmukef\?
xdktcg tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukefaomxdk
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYudk
y,fazsmufjcf;tusKd;iSgomvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
wynfhwdkYtm;odu©myk'fudk ynwf awmfrl\ (tmPm)
ygwdarmufudk jyawmfrl\

om&dykMwm oHCmonf jyefYajymrsm;jym;onf\
tjzpfodkY ra&mufao;orQ umvywfvHk;p (omoemawmf)
ü tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYonfoHCmü xif&Sm;
rjzpfay:ukefao;? om&dykMwm oHCmonf
jyefYajymrsm;jym;onf\ tjzpfodkYa&mufaom tcgürlum;
p (omoemawmf) ü tmoa0gw&m;vQif
wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom (vGefusL;rl)
w&m;wdkYonf oHCmü xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmukef\?
xdktcg tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m &Sdukefaom xdk
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYudk
y,fazsmufjcf;tusKd;iSgomvQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfwynfhwdkYtm; odu©myk'fudk
ynwfawmfrl\? (tmPm) ygwdarmufudk jyawmfrl\

om&dykMwm oHCmonf vmbfrsm;onf\ tjzpfodkY
ra&mufao;orQ umvywfvHk; p (omoemawmf) ü
tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYonfoHCmü xif&Sm;
rjzpfay:ukefao;? om&dykMwm oHCmonf
vmbfrsm;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tcgürlum; p
(omoemawmf) ü tmoa0gw&m;vQif
wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom (vGefusL;rl)
w&m;wdkYonf oHCmü xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmukef\?
xdktcg tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukefaom xdk
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYudk
y,fazsmufjcf;tusKd;iSgomvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf

wynfhwdkYtm; odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\? (tmPm)
ygwdarmufudk jyawmfrl\

om&dykMwm oHCmonf tMum;tjrif (A[kokw)
rsm;jym;onf\ tjzpfodkY ra&mufao;orQumvywfvHk; þ
(omoemawmf) ü tmoa0gw&m;vQif
wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom (vGefusL;rl)
w&m;wdkYonf oHCmü xif&Sm; rzpfay:ukefao;?
om&dykMwm oHCmonf tMum;tjrif (A[kokw)
rsm;jym;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tcgürlum;? þ
(omoemawmf) ütmoa0gw&m;vQif
wnf&m&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom (vGefusL;rl)
w&m;wdkYonf oHCmü xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmukef\?
xdktcg tmoa0gw&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukefaom xdk
(vGefusL;rl) w&m;wdkYudky,fazsmufjcif;
tusKd;iSgomvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf wynfhwdkYtm;
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\? (tmPm) ygwdarmufudk
jyawmfrl\

om&dykMwm (,cktcg) &[ef;oHCmonf ('kóDv[laom)
tjr\$KyfrSuif;\? tjypfrSuif;\? trnf;tnpfrS uif;\? pifMu,f\?
(oDvpaom) tESpfü wnf\? om&dykMwm þ&[ef;
ig;&mwdkYwGif tnHhqHk;&[ef;onf tyg,fodkY
usjcif;oabmr&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom txufr*f
oHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

22/ xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQiftmeE
´mudk ac:í-

]]tmeE´m (bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) yifhazdwfolrsm;&Sdí
0guyfawmfrl&m0,f xdkyifhazdwf
olwdkYudkryefMum;bj Zeyk'f (wdkif;EdkifiH) ü
vSnfhvnfí a'opm&D r<ucsDjcif;onf bk&m;oQifwdkY\
tavhtusufjzpf\? tmeE´m vmç oGm;MuukeftHh?
a0&íÆykPÖm;udk yefMum; ukeftHh}}[krdefYawmfrl\

aumif;ygNyDtoQifbk&m;[k toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcH\? xdkYaemuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (ouFef;udk) jyif0wfawmfrlí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf aemufyg&[ef;jzpfaom
toQiftmeE´mESifh twl a0&ÍÆykPÖm;\ tdrfodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jyifxm;aom ae&mü xdkifawmfrlV

xdktcg a0&ÍÆykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfck
aomae&mü xdkif\? wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aom
a0&ÍÆykPÖm;tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

]]ykPÖm; oif yifhzwftyfonf jzpfí igwdkYonf
0guyfcJhukefNyD? oifhudk yefMum;ukef\? igwdkYonf
a'opm&D <ucsDvdкуkef\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifa*gwr rSefygonf? tuREkfyf yifhzwftyfonfjzpfí
0guyfawmfrlcJhygonf? odkY&mwGifvSLzG,f0w→Kudk
rvSL&ao;yg? xdk (vSLzG,f0w→K) onf r&Sdonfvnf;
r[kwfyg? ray;vSLvdkonfvnf; r[kwfy g? vUabmifü
aeukefaom olwdkYonf jyKzG,fudpö
rsm;jym;vSygukef\? xdkay;vSLcGifhudk tb,frSm
&Edkifygrnfenf;? toQifa*gwr onf reufjzeftwGuf
tuREkfyf\qGrf;udk &[ef;oHCmESifh twl
vufcHawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqudwfaejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfrl\? xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0&ÍÆykPÖm;tm; w&m;ESifh avsmfaom pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoefapí
&Tefvef;apNyD;vQif ae&mrS xum zJcGg
<uoGm;awmfrlV

xdktcg a0&ÍÆykPÖm;onf xdknOfh
vGefajrmufNyD;aemuf rdrdaetdrfö rGefjrwaom cJzG,f
abmZOOfudk pDrHapNyD;vQif]]toQifa*gwr
tcsdefwefygNyD? qGrf; (jyif) NyD;ygNyD}}[k

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; tcsdef (wefaMumif;) udk
avQmufapV

23/ xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdef
(ouFef;udk) jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef;udk,lvsuf
a0&íÆykPÖm;tdrfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif
jyifxm;tyfaom ae&mü &[ef;oHCmESifh
twlhxdkifaeawmfrl\? xdktcg a0&íÆykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m; trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmudk
rGefjrwaomcJzG,fabmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif wm;jrpfonfwdkifatmif
rdrdudk,fwdkif vkyfauR;\? jrwpGmbk&m;
qGrf;bkOf;ay;NyD;í oydwfrS vufudk z,fNyD;aomtcg
(a0&íÆykPÖm;onf) jrwpGmbk&m;tm;ouFef;
wdpHkudk uyfvSL\? &[ef; wpyfg; wpyfg;pDtm;vnf;
ouFef;vsm wpyfHk wpyfHkpDudkuyfvSLV

xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0&íÆykPÖm;tm;
w&m;ESifh avsmfaom pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoefapí &Tifvef;apNyD;vQif
ae&mrS xum zJcGg <uoGm;awmfrlV

xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0&íÆmNrKdUü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrlNyD;vQif aoma&s ouFó uPÖukZÆ
(NrKdUrsm;) odkY r0ifrlí y,m*qdyfurf;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif y,m*qdyfurf;rS **Fgjrpudk
ul;awmfrlí Am&mPoDNRKdUodkY a&mufawmfrl\?
xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf Am&mPoDNRKdUü
arGUavsmforQ oDwif;oHk;awmfrlNyD;vQif
a0omvDNRKdUodkY a'opm&D<ucsDawmfrl\?
tpOftwdkif; a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrlaomf
a0omvDNRKdUodkY a&mufí
xdka0omvDNRKdUteD;r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmif

aygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrlavownf;/

**a0&íÆykPÖm;taMumif; jyqdk&mtcef;
jrefrmjyefNyD;V**

1-yXr yg&mZdu

ok'def &[ef;taMumif; jyqdk&m tcef;

24/ xdkpOftcg a0omvDNrKdU\ teD;ü uvE´rnfaom
&Gmonf &Sd\? xdk (uvE´&Gm) üok'defrnfaom uvE
´olaX;om;onf ½dS\? xdktcg uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
rsm;pGmaomoli,fcsif;wdkYESifh twl wpfpHkwpfckaom
jyKzG,fudpöjzifh a0omvDNrKdUodkY oGm;\? xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&dowf rsm;pGm jch&Hí
w&m;a[mvsuf xdkifaeawmfrl\? uvE
´olaX;om;ok'defonf y&dowfrsm;pGm jch&Hí w&m;
a[mvsuf xdkifaeawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;udkjrifNyD;aemuf]]igvnf; w&m;em&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k ok'deftm; tMuHjzpf\?
xdkMuHjzpfNyD;aemuf uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
y&dowf&Sd&modkY csOf;uyfí wpfckaom
ae&müxdkifNyD;aomf uvE´olaX;om; ok'def
ftm;-]]igonf jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrltyfaom
w&m;awmfudk xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm od&\?
(xdkodkYod&onfhtwdkif;) vLUabmifü aeolonf pifppf
jynfhpHkpifMu,fí c½koif; yGwfopfESifhwlaom
bjrwfaom tusifhudk usifhjci;f;Sg rvG,fulacs? igonf qH
rkwfqdwfudk y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqdk;t0wfwdkYudk
0wf½kHí vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ygrl
aumif;avpG}}[ktMuHjzpfjyefV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) odjrifapvsuf

(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoefapí &Tifvef;apNyD;aomf xdky&dowfonf
ae&mrS xí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;NyD;vQif
t¹/₂dktaojyKum zJcGgoGm;V

25/ xdkYaemuf uvE'olaX;om; ok'defonf y&dowf
xoGm;í rMumrD jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifNyD;aomf uvE'olaX;om; ok'defonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;awmfudk
xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm od&yg\?
(xdkodkYod&onfhtwdkif;) vLUabmifü aeolonf pifppf
jynfhpHk pifMu,fí c¹/₂koif;yGwfopfESifhwlaom
bjrwfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg rvG,fulyg?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf qH rkwfqdwfudk y,fNyD;vQif
zef&nfqdk;t0wfwdkYudk 0wf¹/₂kHí vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufvdkygonf?
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfudk &[ef;jyK
ay;awmfrlyg}}[kavQmufxm;V

ok'def oifhudk trdtzwdkYu vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSg
cGifhjyKNyD;jzpfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk trdtzwdkYu vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSgcGifhrjyKao;yg[k (avQmuf\)/

ok'def jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf trdtzwdkYu
cGifhrjyKaom om;udk &[ef;jyKay;awmfrllukef[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuGsEkfyfonf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSg
rdbwdkYucGifhay;atmif jyKygrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

26/ xdkYaemuf uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
a0omvDNrKdUü xkdjyKzG,fudpöukd
NyD;qkH;apNyD;vQif uvE´&Gm rdbwdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aomf rdbwdkYtm;-

]]rdcif zcifwdkY tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;awmfukd
xkdufonfhtm;avsmfpGm od&yg\?
(xkdodkYod&onfhtwkdif;) vIUabmifü aeolonf pifppf
jynfhpkH pifMu,fí c½koif;yGwfopfESifhwlaom
bjrwfaom tusifhukd usifhjcif;iSg rvG,fulyg?
tuREkfyfonfqH rkwfqdwfukd y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;
t0wfwdkYukd 0wf½kHí vIUkabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY0ifa&mufvkdygonf? tuREkfyfukd
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSg
cGifhjyKygukef}}[kajymV

podkY ajymaomf uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\ rdbwdkYonf
uvE´olaX;om; ok'deftm;-

]]cspfom; ok'def oifonf igwdkY\ wpfOD;wnf;aom
om;jzpfí cspfciftyf\? ESpfouf tyf\? csrf;ompGm
BuD;yGg;aptyf\? csrf;ompGm arG;jrLvm&oljzpf\?
cspfom; ok'def oif onfrnfhonfhqif;&JukdrQ rod? oif
aoojzifhvnf; igwdkYonf tvkdr&SdukefbJvsuf oif ESifh
cGJcGgMu&ukeftHh? touf&Sifaeaom oifukdum;
igwdkYonf pvlUabmifrS &[ef;abmif odkY0ifa&muf&ef
tvdkYiSg tb,frSmvQif cGifhjyKEkdifygukeftHhenf;}}[k
ajymMuukefV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
rdbwdkYtm;-

]]rdcif zcifwdkY tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;awmfukd
xkdufonfhtm;avsmfpGm od&yg\? (xkdodkY
od&onfhtwkdif;) vIUabmifü aeolonf pifppf jynfhpkH
pifMu,fí c½koif;yGwfopfESifhwlaom bjrwaom

tusifhukd usifhjcif;iSg rvG,fulyg? tuREkfyfonfqH
rkwfqdwfukd y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd; t0wfwdkYukd
0wf½kHí vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY0ifa&mufvkdygonf? tuREkfyfukd
vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSg
cGifhjiKygukef}}[k ajymV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\
rdbwdkYonf uvE´olaX;om; ok'deftm;-

]]cspfom; ok'def oifonf igwdkY\ wpfOD;wnf;aom
om;jzpfí cspfciptyf\? ESpfouftyf\? csrf;ompGm
BuD;yGg;aptyf\? csrf;ompGm arG;jrLvm&oljzpf\?
cspfom;ok'def oifonfhrnfonfh qif;&JukdrQ rod? oif
aoojzifhvnf; igwdkYonf tvkdr&SdukefbJvsuf oifESifh
cGjcGgMu&ukeftHh? touf&Sifaeaom oifhukdum;
igwdkYonf pvlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY0ifa&muf&ef
tvdkYiSg tb,frSmvQif cGifhjiKEkdifygukefthHenf;}}[k
ajymMuukefV

okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
rdbwdkYtm;-

]]rdcif zcifwdkY tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;awmfukd
xkdufonfhtm;avsmfpGm od&yg\?
(xkdodkYod&onfhtwkdif;) vLUabmifü aeolonf pifppf
jynfhpKH pifMu,fí c½koif;yGwfopfESifhwlaom
pjrwaom tusifhukd usifhjcif;iSg rvG,fulyg?
tuREkfyfonf qH rkwfqdwfukd y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;
t0wfwdkYukd 0wf½kHí vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufvkdygonf? tuREkfyfukd vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSg
cGifhjiKygukef}}[kajymV

okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\
rdbwdkYonf uvE´olaX;om; ok'deftm;-

]]cspfom; ok'def oifonf igwdkY\ wpfOD;wnf;aom
om;jzpfí cspfciftyf\ ESpfouf tyf\? csrf;ompGm
BuD;yGg;aptyf\? csrf;ompGm arG;jrLvm&ol jzpf\?
cspfom; ok'def oif onf rnfonfhqif;&JukdrQ rod? oif
aoojzifhvnf; igwdkYonf tvkdr&SdukefbJvsuf oifESifh
cGJcGgMu&ukeftHh? touf&Sifaeaom oifhukdum;
igwdkYonf pvlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef
tvdkYiSg tb,frSmvQif cGifhjyKEkdifygukeftHhenf;}}[k
ajymMuukefV

27/ xdkYaemuf uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf ighukd
rdbwdkYu vluabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY0ifa&muf&ef
tvdkYiSg cGifhrjyKMuukef[k (odí) tcif;r&Sdaom
ajray:ü]]pae&müomvQif
ightm;aojcif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;tjzpfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfvdrfhrnf[k}} (qkdí)
xkdt&yfüyiftdyfV

xdkYaemuf uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
xrif;wpfeyfukdvnf; rpm;? xrif;ESpfeyfwdkYukdvnf;
rpm;? xrif;okH;eyfwdkYukdvnf; rpm;?
xrif;av;eyfwdkYukdvnf; rpm;? xrif;ig;eyfwdkYukdvnf;
rpm;? xrif;ajcmufeyfwdkYukdvnf; rpm;?
xrif;ckepfeyfwdkYukdvnf; rpm;/

28/ xkdtcg uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\ rdbwdkYonf uvE
´olaX;om; ok'deftm;-

]]cspfom; ok'def oifonf igwdkY\ wpfOD;wnf;aom
om;jzpfí cspfciftyf\? ESpfouf tyf\? csrf;ompGm
BuD;yGm;aptyf\? csrf;ompGm arG;jrLvm&ol jzpf\?
cspfom; ok'def oif onf rnfonfhqif;&JudkrQ rod? oif
aoojzifhvnf; igwdkYonf tvkdr&SdukefbJvsuf oif
ESifhcGJcGgMu&ukeftHh? touf&Sifaeaom oifhukdum;
igwdkYonf pvlUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSg tb,frSm
cGifhjyKEkdifygukeftHhenf;? cspfom;ok'def xavmh?

pm;vnf; pm;avmh? aomufvnf; aomufavmh?
aysmfvnf; aysmfyg;avmh? pm; aomuf aysmfyg;um
umr*kPfrsm;ukdcHpm;í aumif;rlrsm;ukd jyKvsuf
arGUavsmfavmh? oifhudk vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSgum; igwdkY
cGifhrjyKEkdifukef}}[k ajymMuukefV

podkY ajymMuukefaomf uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
qdwfqdwf aeV ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\
rdbwdkYonf uvE´olaX;om; ok'deftm;-

]]cspfom; ok'def oifonf igwdkY\ wpfOD;wnf;aom
om;jzpfí cspfciftyf\? ESpfouf tyf\? csrf;ompGm
BuD;yGg;aptyf\? csrf;ompGm arG;jrLvm&oljzpf\
cspfom; ok'def oif onf rnfonfhqif;&JukdrQ rod? oif
aoojzifhvnf; igwdkYonf tvkdr&SdukefbJvsuf oif ESifh
cGJcGgMu&ukeftHh? touf&Sifaeaom oifhukdum;
igwdkYonf pvlUabmifrS &[ef;abmif odkY
0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSg tb,frSmvQif
cGifhjyKEkdifygukeftHhenf;? cspfom;ok'def xavmh?
pm;vnf; pm;avmh? aomufvnf; aomufavmh?
aysmfvnf; aysmfyg;avmh/ pm; aomuf aysmfyg;um
umr*kPfrsm;ukdcHpm;í aumif;rlrsm;ukd jyKvsuf
arGUavsmfavmh? oifhudk vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSgum; igwdkY
cGifhrjyKEkdifukef}}[k ajymMu ukefV

okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
qdwfqdwf aeV xdkYaemuf uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\
oli,fcsif;wdkYonf uvE´olaX;om;ok'defxH
csOf;uyfNyD;aomf uvE´olaX;om;ok'deftm;-

]]taqGok'def oifonf rdbwdkY\ wpfOD;wnf;aom
om;jzpfí cspfciftyf\? ESpfouftyf\? csrf;ompGm
BuD;yGg;aptyf\? csrf;ompGm arG;jrLvm&oljzpf\
taqGok'def oifonf rnfonfhqif;&JukdrQ rod? oif\

rdbwdkYonf oif aoojzifhvnf; (rdbwdkY) tvdk
r&Sdukefbjvsuf oifESifhcGJcGgMu&ayrnf?
touf&Sifaeaom oifhukdum; vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSgtb,frSmvQif
cGifhjyKEkdifygukeftHhenf;? taqG ok'def xavmh?
pm;vnf; pm;avmh? aomufvnf;aomufavmh? aysmfvnf;
aysmfyg;avmh? pm; aomuf aysmfyg;um
umr*kPfrsm;ukd cHpm;í aumif;rlrsm;ukd jyKvsuf
arGUavsmfavmh? oifhukd vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSgum;rdbwdkY
cGifhjyKEkdifvdrfhfrnf r[kwfukef}][k ajymMuukefV

podkY ajymukefaomf uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
qdwfqdwf aeV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; uvE
´olaX;om; ok'def\ oli,fcsif;wdkYonfuvE´olaX;om;
ok'deftm; ppum;ukd ajymMuukefV taqGok'def/y/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf;uvE´olaX;om; ok'defonf
qdwfqdwfaeV

29/ xkdtcg uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\ oli,fcsif;wdkYonf
uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\ rdbwdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;aomf uvE´olaX;om; ok'def\
rdbwdkYtm;-

]]rdcif zcifwdkY pok'defonf tcif;r&Sdaom
ajray:ü]]pae&müomvQif

ightm;aojcif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;tjzpfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfvdfrfhfrnf}][k tdyfV
oifwdkY onfok'defukd vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&muf&eftvdkYiSg cGifhrjyKMuygrl xkdae&müyif
aojcif;odkYa&mufvwa`HU? tu,fí oifwdkYonf
&[ef;jyK&ef cGifhjyKMuygrl &[ef;tjzpfESifh aeaom
ok'defukdjrifMu&OD;rnf? ok'defonf vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifí &[ef;jyK NyD;rS
tu,fíraysmfydkufcJhygrl olUtm; rdbwdkY tdrfrSwpfyg;

oGm;p&m tb,frSm &SdtHh enf;? p (tdrf) odkYomvQif
wpfzef jyefvmygvdrfhrnf? ok'defukd vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSg
cGifhgyKMuygukef}}[k ajymMuukef\

(xkdtcg ok'def\ rdbwdkYonf) tarmifwdkY ok'defukd
vlhUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef tvdkYiSg
igwdkY cGifhgyKygukef\[k (ajymMuukef\)/

xkdtcg uvE'olaX;om; ok'def\ oli,fcsif;wdkYonf uvE
'olaX;om; ok'defxH csOf;uyfNyD;aomf taqGok'def
xavmh? oifhukd rdbwdkYonf vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSg
cGifhgyKMUNyD[k ajymukef\

30/ xkdtcg uvE'olaX;om; ok'defonf]]rdbwdkYu
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&eftvdkYiSg
cGifhay;NyD}}[k &Tifvef; wuf<uaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
ukd,fukd vufjzifh yGwf oyfvsufx\

xdkYaemuf uvE'olaX;om; ok'defonf wpf&uf
ESpf&uf tm;,lí jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifNyD;aomf uvE'olaX;om;
ok'defonfjrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfukd rdbwdkYu vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&ef
tvdkYiSgcGifhay;MuygNyD? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyfukd &[ef;jyKay;awmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\

uvE'olaX;om; ok'defonf jrwpGmbk&m;\ txHü
&Siftjzpfukd &\? &[ef; tjzpf ukdvnf;&\

&[ef;jzpfí rMumrD toQifok'defonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom udavomukd
cgxkwfaMumif;]"kwif} *kPfwdkYukd aqmufwnfí
usifh\? awmausmif;aejcif;]tm&ndu} "kwifukdaqmif\
qGrf;chpm;jcif;]yd@ygwdu} "kwifukd aqmif\?

yHokulouFef;ukd 0wfjCIF;]yHokulvdu}"kwifukd
aqmif\? tdrfpOftwkDif; qGrf;&yfjCIF;]oy'gepm&du}
"kwifukd aqmif\? 0ZÆDwkDif; &GmwPpf&Gmukd
trSDjyKí aeV

xkdtcg 0ZÆDwkDif;onf tpmacgif;yg;\? toufarG;&ef
cj,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaom t½kd;&Sd\? pma&;wH
vufRswfjzifh toufarG;&\? oydwfvufpGJí qGrf;cHjCIF;jzifh
rQw&ef rvG,fulacs? xkdtcg toQifok'deftm;-

]],cktcg 0ZÆDwkDif;onf tpmacgif;yg;\?
toufarG;&ef cj,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaom t½kd;&Sd\?
pma&;wH vufRswfjzifh toufarG;&\? oydwfvufpGJí
qGrf;cHjCIF;jzifh rQw&ef rvG,fulacs? a0omvDNrKdUü
(pD;yGg;Opöm) <u,f0aom (jr\$KyfESHxm;onfh)
Opömaygrsm;aom (aeYpOfokH;pGJ&ef) rsm;aom
pnf;pdrf b@m&Sdaom rsm;aom a&TaiG&Sdaom
ESpfoufzG,f&m rsm;aom tokH;taqmif&wem&Sdaom
(ul;oef;a&mif;0,f zvS,fonfh) rsm;aom Opöm
pyg;&Sdaom ig\ aqGrsKd;wdkYonf aygrsm;ukef\?
igonf aqGrsKd;wdkYukd trSDjyKae&rl aumif; avpG?
aqGrsKd;wdkYonf ighukd trSDjyKí vSLzG,fwdkYukd
ay;vSLMuvdrfhrnf? aumif;rlwdkYukd jyKMu vdrfhrnf?
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; vmbfukd&&SdMuvdrfhrnf? igonf
qGrf;jzifh ryifyef;b] &Sdvdrfh rnf}}[k tMuHjzpfay:V

xdkYaemuf toQifok'defonf tdyf&mae&mukd
okdrSD;NyD;vQif oydwfouFef;ukd ,lí a0omvDNrKdU
odkYzJcGgcJh&m tpOftwkDif; a0omvDNrKdUodkY
a&muf\? xkda0omvDNrKdU r[m0kefawm
jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü aeV

toQifok'def\ aqGrsKd;wdkYonf]]uvE´olaX;om;
ok'defonf a0omvDNrKdUodkY a&mufvm NyD}}
[kMum;ukef\? xkdolwdkYonf toQifok'deftm; qGrf;tkd;¹
ajcmufq,fwdkYukd ydkYMuukefV

xkdtcg toQifok'defonf xkdqGrf;tkd;
ajcmufq,fwdkYukd &[ef;wdkYtm; pGefYvSLí
(rdrdrlum;) eHeuftcsdef (ouFef;ukd) jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd aqmif,lvsuf uvE´&GmodkY
qGrf;ch0if\? uvE´&Gmü tdrf pOftwkdif;
qGrf;chvSnfhvnfaomf rdrd\ tztdrfodkY csOf;uyfrdV

31/ xkdtcg toQifok'def\ aqGrsKd;wdkY\ uRefronf
wpfnOfhvGef]okd;av} NyD;aom
rka,mrkHYukdpGefYypfvdk\? xkdtcg toQifok'defonf
xkdaqGrsKd;wdkY\ uRefrukD]]ESr xkd (rkefY) ukd
tu,fípGefYypf&rnf jzpftHh? ig\ poydwföavmif;avmh}}
[k ajymV

xkdtcg toQifok'def\ aqGrsKd;wdkY\ uRefronf
wpfnOfhvGef]okd;av} NyD;aom xkdrka,m
rkefYukdtoQifok'def\ oydwföavmif;pOf vuf ajc
toHwdkY\ trSwftom;ukd rSwf,INyD;aemuftoQifok'def\
rdcifixHodkY csOf;uyfí]]tkd t&Sifr odygavmh?
t&Sifhom; ok'defonf a&mufvmNyD}}[k toQifok'def\
trdukd ajym\? tkd uRefr tu,fí oif trSefajymrl oifhukd
uReftjzpfrSvTwf rnf[k qkdV

32/ xkdtcg toQifok'defonf eH&Hajcwpfckukd rSDí
wpfnOfhvGef]okd;av} NyD;aom xkdrka,mrkefYukd
okH;aqmifae\? toQifok'def\ tzvnf; tvkyf vkyf&mrS
jyefvmaomf eH&Hajcwpfckukd rSDíwpfnOfh
vGef]okd;av} NyD;aom rka,mrkefYukd
okH;aqmifaeaom toQifok'defukd
jrifaomaMumifhtoQifok'defxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifok'deftm;]]cspfom;ok'def wpfnOfhvGef]okd;av}
NyD;aomrka,mrkefYukd pm;rS pm;yav? tu,fpifppf
rdrdtdrfodkY oGm;oifhonf r[kwfygavmh}}[k ajymV
'g,um oifhtdrfodkY a&mufcJhNyD? p
wpfnOfhvGef]okd;av} NyD;aom rka,mrkefYonf xkd
(oifhtdrf) rSjzpf\ [k (jyefajym)\)

xkdtcg toQifok'def\ tznf toQifok'def\ vufarmif;ukd
ukdifí]]cspfom;ok'def vmavm h? tdrfodkY
oGm;ukeftHh}}[k toQifok'deftm; ajym\? xdkYaemuf
toQifok'defonf rdrd\ tztdrfodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jyifxm;aom ae&mü xkdif\? xkdtcg toQifok'def\ tznf
toQif ok'deftm;-

]]cspfom;ok'def pm;ygavmh}}[k ajymV 'g,um
awmfNyD? ,aeY tuREkfyftm; qGrf;udpöNyD;NyD[k
(jyefajym\)? cspfom;ok'def eufjzeftwGuf qGrf;ukd
vufcHygavmh[k (ajymjyefaomtcg) - toQifok'defonf
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh vufcHNyD;aemuf ae&mrS xum
zJcGgoGm;avV

33/ xdkYaemuf toQifok'def\ rdcifonf
xkdnOfhvGefaom tcgü ajrBuD;ukd
EGm;acs;pkdjzifhvdrf;usHapNyD;vQif a&TwpfykH
aiGwpfykHtm;jzifh tyHkESpfykHukd jyKap\?
tykHwdkYonf tvGefBuD;ukef\? prSmbufü &yfaom
a,musfm;onf xkdrSmbufü &yfaom a,musfm;ukd
rjrifEkdif? xkdrSmbufü&yfaom a,musfm;onfvnf;
prSmbufü &yfaom a,musfm;ukd rjrifEkdif?
xkdykHwdkYukd zsmwdkYjzifhzhH;vTrf;apNyD;vQif
tv,fü ae&mcif;apí uefYvefYumukd um&HNyD;vQif
toQifok'def\ r,m;a[mif;ukd]](cspforD;) acR;r ig
wkdufwGef;\? ighom; ok'deftm;
BudKufESpfoufapwufonfh t0wfwefqmukd
0wfqifavmh}}[k ac:í ajymV

]]t&Sifr aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQifok'def\
r,m;a[mif;onf toQifok'def\ trdtm; 0efcHV

34/ xkdtcg toQifok'defonf eHeuftcsdef (ouFef;ukd)
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsufrdrd\ tztdrfodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jyifxm;aom ae&mü xkdifV

toQifok'def\ tzonf toQifok'defxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkd (a&T aiG) tykHwdkYukd
zGifhvSpfapítoQifok'deftm;-

]]cspfom;ok'def p (a&T aiG) onf oifhtrd\ trdbufrS
ygvmaom Opömwnf;? rdef;r om;\ (tokH;
taqmiftvkdUiSg &tyfaom) rdef;rokH; Opömwnf;?²
tzbufrS ygvmaom Opömonfwpfjcm; &Sdao;\?
tbkd;tab;bufrS (qif;ouf) vmaom Opömvnf; wpfjcm;
&Sdao;\? cspfom;ok'def vlxGufí pnf;pdrfwdkYukdvnf;
cHpm;&ef aumif;rlwdkYukdvnf; jyKvkyf&ef &Ekdif\?
cspfom; ok'def vmavmh? vlxGufí
pnf;pdrfwdkYukdvnf; cHpm;avmh?
aumif;rlwdkYukdvnf;jyKavmh}}[k ajym\

zcif vlrxFufEkdifyg? vlrxFuf&Jyg? tuREkfyfonf
tvGefaysmf&TifpGm jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhaeygonf[k (jyefí ajym\)/ ESpfBudfrfajrmufvnf;/y/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQifok'deftzonf toQifok'deftm;-

]]cspfom;ok'def p (a&T aiG) onf oifhtrd\ trdbufrS
ygvmaom Opömwnf;? rdef;rom;\ (tokH;
taqmiftvdkYiSg &tyfaom) rdef;rokH;Opömwnf;?
tzbufrS ygvmaom Opömonfwjcm; &Sdao;\?
tbkd;tab;bufrS (qif;ouf) vmaom Opömvnf;
wjcm;&Sdao;\? cspfom;ok'def vlxGufí
pnf;pdrfwdkYukdvnf; cHpm;&ef aumif;rlwdkYukdvnf;
jyKvkyf&ef &Ekdif\? cspfom;ok'def vmavmh? vlxGufí
pnf;pdrfwdkYukdvnf; cHpm;avmh?
aumif;rlwdkYukdvnf; jyKavmh}}[kajym\

]]'g,um tu,fí oif trsufxGufvQif oifhukd ajymvkd\}}
[k (ajymaomtcg) cspfom;ok'def ajymavmh[k (jyefí
ajym\)/

]]'g,um odkYjzpfvQif oifonf ykdufqHavQmftdwf
BuD;BuD;wdkYukd csKyfapNyD;vQif a&TaiG
tjynfhxnfhí vSnf;wdkYjzifh xkwfaqmifum **Fgjrpfv,f

a&t,Ofü ypfcsvkdufavmh? xkdodkYtb,fhaMumifh
jyKvkyfap&oenf; qkdaomf- 'g,um xkd
(Opöm&Sdaejcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh oifhtm;
aMumufjcif;onfvnf;aumif;? wkefvlyfjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
MuufuD;arG;nif;xjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
apmifha&Smuf&jcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpf&vdrfhrnf?
(r&SdcJhrl) oifhtm; xkd (aMumufjcif;paom)
tEÅ&m,fonf rjzpfEkdifawmhNyD?
xdkYaMumifhyifjzpfonf}}[k (ajym\)/

podkYajymaomf toQifok'def\ tzonf]]om;ok'defonf
tb,faMumifhvQif podkY ajymavbdoenf;}}[k
ESvkH;rom jzpfavV

35/ xdkYaemuf toQifok'def\ tzonf toQifok'def\
r,m;a[mif;ukd]](cspforD;) acR;r igwkdufwGef;yg\
om;ok'defonf oifhukd cspfvnf; cspf\? ESpfoufvnf;
ESpfouf\? om;ok'defonf oifhpum;ukd vkdufemaumif;
vkdufemayrnf}}[k ac:í ajymV

xdktcg toQifok'def\ r,m;a[mif;onf toQifok'def\
ajcwkYukd ukdifí toQifok'deftm;-

]]t&Sihfom; tMuif (ewforD;) wdkYukd
(&vkdrI[laom) taMumif;aMumifh t&Sifhom;onf
jrwfaomtusifhukd usifh\? xkdewforD;wdkYum;
tb,fodkYoabm &Sdygukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

]]ESr igonf ewforD;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhonf r[kwfyg}}[k (jyefíajym\)/

xkdtcg toQifok'def\ r,m;a[mif;onf]],aeYrSpí ighukd
t&Sifhom;ok'defonf ESR[laom ac:a0:ajymqkdjcif;jzifh
ac:a0:ajymqkdaeonfwum;}}[k (0rf;enf; ylaqG;vsuf)
xkdae&müyifvQif rdef;armawGa0í vJavV

xkdtcg toQifok'defonf tzjzpfoltm;-

]]'g,um qGrf;abmZOfwdkYukd ay;vSLrnfjzpfvQif
ay;vSLavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYukd (Opöm

rdef;rtaxGaxGukd jyvsuf) rn\$Of;qJygvifh}}[k ajym\
cspfom;ok'def okH;aqmifavmh[k (jyefajym\)/

xkdkYaemuf toQifok'def\ trdtzwdkYonf
toQifok'deftm; rGefjrwfaom cJzG,f abmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwkdifatmif wm;jrpfonfhwkdifatmif
rdrdwdkYukd,fwkdif vkyfauR;ukefV

xkdtcg toQifok'def\ rdcifonf qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrS
vufukdz,fNyD;aom toQif ok'deftm;-

]]cspfom; ok'def p (igwdkY) trsKd;onf
(pD;yGg;Opöm) <u,f0\? (jr\$KyfESHxm;onfh) Opöm
aygrsm;\? (aeYpOfokH;pGJ&ef) rsm;aom pnf;pdrf
b@m &Sd\? rsm;aom a&TaiG &Sd\? ESpfouf zG,f&m
rsm;aomtokH;taqmif&wem &Sd\? (ul;oef;a&mif;0,f
zvS,fonfh) rsm;aom Opömpyg; &Sd\? cspfom; ok'def
vlxGufí pnf;pdrfwdkYukdvnf; cHpm;&ef
aumif;rlwdkYukdvnf; jyKvkyf&ef &Ekdif\?
cspfom;ok'def vmavmh? vlxGufí pnf;pdrfwdkYukdvnf;
cHpm;avmh? aumif;rlwdkYukdvnf;jyKavmh}}[k
ajymV

rdcif vlrxGufEkdifyg? vlrxGuf&Jyg? tuREkfyfonf
tvGefaysmf&TifpGm jrwfaom tusifhukdusifhaeygonf[k
(jyefíajym\)/ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQifok'def\trdonf
toQifok'deftm;-

]]cspfom;ok'def p (igwdkY) trsKd;onf
(pD;yGg;Opöm) <u,f0\? (jr\$KyfESHxm;onfh) Opöm
aygrsm;\? (aeYpOfokH;pGJ&ef) rsm;aom pnf;pdrf
b@m&Sd\? rsm;aom a&TaiG &Sd\? ESpfouf zG,f&m
rsm;aomtokH;taqmif&wem &Sd\? (ul;oef;a&mif;0,f
zvS,fonfh) rsm;aom Opömpyg; &Sd\? cspfom;ok'def
odkYjzpfvQif (om;) rsKd;ukdaomfvnf; ay;ygavmh?
tarGcHom; r&Sdaom igwdkY\ypönf;Opömukd vdpä0D

(rif;) wdkYonf (rif;b@mawmftjzpfjzifh) r,laqmif
Muygapvifh}}[k (ajymaomcg) -

rdcif p (om;rsKd;ay;jcif;udpö) ukdrlum;
jyKvkyfEkdifygonf[k (jyefajym\)/

cspfom;ok'def ,cktcg (oif) tb,frSm aeygoenf;[k
(ar;aomtcg) -

rdcif r[m0kefawmrSm (aeygonf[k ajym\)/

xdkYaemuf toQifok'defonf ae&mrS xum
z]cGgoGm;av\

36/ xkdtcg toQifok'def\ rdcifonf toQifok'def\
r,m;a[mif;ukd]](cspforD;) acR;r (om;&zdkY taMumif;
awmif;yefyg&ap) Owkvमी (rdef;rwdkY"r®wm)
yef;yGifhaom tcgü ightm;ajymygavmh}}[k ac:í
ajym\? t&Sifr aumif;ygNyD[k toQifok'def\
r,m;a[mif;onf toQifok'def\ rdciftm; jyefMum;V

xdkYaemuf rMumrDyif toQifok'def\ r,m;a[mif;tm;
Owkvमी (rdef;rwdkY "r®wm) yef; yGifhcjh\? xkdtcg
toQifok'def\ r,m;a[mif;onf toQifok'def\
rdciftm;]]t&Sifr tuREkfyftm;Owkvमी
(rdef;rwdkY"r®wm) yef; yGifhygNyD}}[k ajym\
(cspforD;) acR;r odkYjzpfvQif ighom;ok'deftm;
BudKufESpfoufapwwfonfh t0wfwefqmukd
0wfqifavmh[k (ajym\)/ t&Sifr aumif;ygNyD[k
toQifok'def\ r,m;a[mif;onf toQifok'def\ rdciftm;
jyefMum;V

xdkYaemuf toQifok'def\ rdcifonf toQifok'def\
r,m;a[mif;ukd ac:,lí r[m0kefawm toQifok'defxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vsif toQifok'deftm;-

]]cspfom;ok'def p (igwdkY) trsKd;onf
(pD;yGg;Opöm) <u,f0\? (jr\$KyfESHxm;onfh) Opöm
aygrsm;\? (aeYpOf okH;pGJ&ef) rsm;aom pnf;pdrf
b@m &Sd\? rsm;aom a&T aiG &Sd\? ESpfoufzG,f&m

rsm;aomtokH;taqmif&wem &Sd\? (ul;oef;a&mif;0,f
zvS,fonfh) rsm; aom Opömpyg; &Sd\? cspfom;ok'def
vmavmh? vlxGufí pnf;pdrfwdkYukdvnf; cHpm;&ef
aumif;rlwdkYukdvnf; jyKvkyf&ef&Ekdif\? cspfom;
ok'def vmavmh? vlxGufí pnf;pdrfwdkY ukdvnf;
cHpm;avmh? aumif;rlwdkYudkdvnf; jyKavmh}}[k
ajymqkdjyefV

rdcif vlrXGufEkdifyg? vlrXGuf&Jyg? tuREkfyfonf
tvGefaysmf&TifpGm jrwaom tusifhukdusifhaeygonf[k
(jyefí ajym\)/ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQifok'def\trdonf
toQifok'deftm;-

]]cspfom;ok'def p (igwdkY) trsKd;onf
(pD;yGg;Opöm) <u,f0\? (Nr\$KyfESHxm;onfh) Opöm
aygrsm;\? (aeYpOf okH;pGJ&ef) rsm;aom pnf;pdrf
b@m &Sd\? rsm;aom a&TaiG &Sd\? ESpfoufzG,f&m
rsm;aomtokH;taqmif&wem &Sd\? (ul;oef;a&mif;0,f
zvS,fonfh) rsm; aom Opömpyg; &Sd\? cspfom;ok'def
odkYjzpfvQif (om;) rsKd;ukdaomfvnf; ay;ygavmh?
tarGcHom;r&Sdaom igwdkY\ypönf;Opömukd vdpä0D
(rif;) wdkYonf (rif;b@mawmftjzpfjzifh)
r,laqmifMuygapvifh}}[kajymqkdjyefV

rdcif p (om;rsKd;ay;jcif;udpö) ukdrlum; igonf
jyKvkyfEkdifyggonf[k ajymNyD;vQif r,m;a[mif;\
vufarmif;ukdqGJukdifí r[m0kefawmxJodkY 0ifNyD;vQif
(yXryg&mZdu) odu©myk'fawmfukd rynwf&ao;rD
(arxkefrSD0Jjcif;ü) tjypfrjrifonfjzpfí r,m;a[mif;ü
arxkeftusifhukd oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif jyKusifhrdav\?
xkd (r,m;a[mif;) onf xkd (arxkeftusifhudk jyKusifhjcif;)
rQjzifh ukd,f0ef &,lav\? bkr®pkd;ewfwdkYonf-

]]tcsif;wdkY &[ef;oHCmonf ('kóDv[laom) tjr\$KyfrS
uif;aypGwum;? tjypfrSuif;aypGwum;? uvE´olaX;om;
ok'defonf ('kóDv[laom) tjr\$Kyfukd jzpfapcJhavNyD?

tjypfukdjzpfapcJhavNyD}}[k tqifhqifh
a<u;aMumfukefV

bkr®pkd;ewfwdkY\ toHukd Mum;í pmwkr[m&mZf
ewfwdkYonf/y/ wm0wđom
ewfwdkYonf/y/ ,mrmewfwdkYonf/y/ wkwdom
ewfwdkYonf/y/ edr®me&wd ewfwdkYonf/y/
y&edr®dw 0o0wåD ewfwdkYonf/y/
jA[®mtaygif;wdkYonf-

]]tcsif;wdkY &[ef;oHCmonf ('kóDv[laom) tjr\$KyfrS
uif;aypGwum;? tjypfrSuif;aypGwum;? uvE´olaX;om;
ok'defonf ('kóDv[laom) tjr\$Kyfukd jzpfapcJhavNyD?
tjypfukdjzpfapcJhavNyD}}[k tqifhqifh
a<u;aMumfukefV

podkYvQif xkdwpfcPcsif;jzifh xkdwpfrk[kwfcsif;jzifh
jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmif a<u;aMumfoHonfvTrf;í wufV

xdkYaemuf toQifok'def\ r,m;a[mif;onf xkdukd,f0ef
(y#doaE")\ BuD;&ifhjcif;ukd tpJGjyKíom; (a,musfm;)
ukdzGm;jrif\? xkdtcg toQifok'dfef\ oli,fcsif;wdkYonf
xkdoli,ftm;]ADZu}[ktrnfrSnfhukef\? toQifok'def\
r,m;a[mif;tm;]ADZurmwm}[k trnfrSnfhukef\
toQifok'deftm;]ADZuydwm}[k trnfrSnfhukef\? xkd
(om;trd) ESpfamufwdkYonf (ckepfESpf
&SpfESpfQMumaom) aemuftcgü vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufvsuf
&[ef;jyKMuí&[wåzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyKukefV

37/ xkdtcg toQifok'deftm;]]ightm; (psmefpaom
aus;Zl;w&m;ukd) r&avpGwum;? ightm; (&Sif
&[ef;tjzpfukd) t& rawmfavpGwum;? igonf
(omoemawmfukd) raumif;ojzifh&tyfaypGwum;? igonf
(omoemawmfukd) aumif;pGm &jcif; r[kwfavpGwum;?
tMuif igonfpodkY aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfaom
omoemawmf]"r®0de,} ü &[ef;jyKNyD;í
jrwfaomtusifhukd toufxufqkH; jynfhpkH pifMu,fpGm

usifh&ef rwwfEkdifcJhaypGwum;}}[k aemifw
wpfzeflyefjCIF; ESvkH;romjCIF; jzpf\? xkd (toQifok'def)
onf xkdaemifw wpfzef ylyefjCIF;
ESvkH;romjCIF;aMumifh ydefMuHKcJhavNyD?
taoG;tom; acgif;yg;cJhavNyD?
½kyftqif;ysufcJhavNyD? (zuf&Gufa&mfuJhodkY)
ajzmhawmhaom tqif;&SdcJhavNyD? (uGef,ufukd
jzefYcif;ouJhodkY) taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaomukd,ff
&SdcJhavNyD? twGif; (aqG; aqG;aom) pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí wGefYqkwfaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonf jzpfí pdwfraumif;onf jzpfí
ESvkH;romonf jzpfí rSdKifawGaeav\

38/ xkdtcg toQifok'def\ oli,fcsif;&[ef;wdkYonf
toQifok'deftm;-

]]ighoQifok'def oifonf a&S;tcgü tqif;vS\? fa`E
'jynfhNzdK;\? rsufESmtqif; Munfvif\? ukd,fa&tqif;
txl;Munfvif\? oifonf ,cktcgü ydefMuHK\? taoG; tom;
acgif;yg;\? ½kyftqif;ysuf\? (zuf&Gufa&mfuJhodkY)
ajzmhawmhaom tqif;&Sd\? (uGef,ufukd
jzefYcif;ouJhodkY) taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom
ukd,f&Sd\? twGif; (aqG; aqG;aom) pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
wGefYqkwfaompdwf&Sdonf jzpfí qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonf
jzpfí pdwfraumif; onf jzpfí ESvkH;romonf
jzpfí rSdKifawGae\? ighoQifok'def todkYenf;? oifonf
jrwwf aom tusifhukd rarGUavsmfbJhusifhaeoavm}}[k
ajymqkdMuukef\

ighoQifwdkY uREkfyfonf jrwwfaom tusifhukd
rarGUavsmfbJ usifhaeonf r[kwfyg?
tuREkfyfjyKvkYfrdaom raumif;rl &Sdygonf?
r,m;a[mif;ü arxkeftusifhukd jyKusifhrdygonf?
ighoQifwdkYtuREkfyftm;]]ightm; (psmefpaom
aus;Zl;w&m;ukd) r&avpGwum;? ightm;
(&Sif&[ef;jzpfukd) t& rawmfavpGwum;? igonf

(omoemawmfukd) raumif;ojzifh &tyfaypGwum;? igonf
(omoemawmfukd) aumif;pGm &jcif; r[kwfavpGwum;?
tMuif igonf podkY aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfaom
omoemawmf]"r®0de,} ü &[ef;jyKNyD;í jrwfaom
tusifhukd toufxufqkH;jynfhpkH pifMu,fpGm usifh&ef
rwwfEkdifcJhaypGwum;}}[k aemifw wpfzef ylyefjCIF;
ESvkH;romjCIF;jzpfaeygonf[k (jyefajym\)/

ighoQifok'def oiftm; aemifwwpfzef ylyefjCIF;
ESvkH;romjCIF; jzpfXkdufygAY\? tMuifoifonf podkY
aumif;pGma[mawmfrltyfaom omoemawmf]"r®0de,}
ü &[ef;jyKNyD;í jrwfaom tusifhukd toufxufqkH;
jynfhpkH pifMu,fpGm usifhEkdif&ef
rwwfEkdifjzpfwkHbd\? ighoQifjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh &m*ESifhwuG jzpfjCIF;iSg
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlB] &m*uif;&ef
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? umr*kPfESifh
pyf,SOjCIF;iSg w&m;awmfukdkda[mawmfrlB]
umr*kPfESifh rpyf,SO&ef a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm?
(wPSm'd|djzifh) pGJvrf;jCIF;ESifhwuG jzpfjCIF;iSg
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlB] (wPSm'd|djzifh)
rpGJvrf;&ef a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

ighoQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkkdodkY &m*uif;&ef
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrltyfygvsuf
oifonf&m*ESifhwuG jzpfjCIF;iSg tm;xkwfbd\?
umr*kPfESifh rpyf,SO&ef w&m;awmfukd
a[mawmfrltyfygvsuf umr*kPfESifh pyf,SOjCIF;iSg
tm;xkwfbd\? (wPSm'd|djzifh) rpGJvrf;&ef
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrltyfygvsuf (wPSm'd|djzifh)
pGJvrf;jCIF;ESifhwuG jzpfjCIF;iSg tm;xkwfbd\

ighoQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh &m*uif;jCIF;iSg w&m;awmfukd
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? rmefr,pfjCIF;iSg
(udavom[laom) qmavmifrGwfodyjCIF;udkd

y,fazsmufjcf;ISg twmtwG,fukd y,fjzwfjcf;ISg 0#f
(jrpf) ukd jzwfjcf;igS wPSmukefjcf;ISg rwyfrufjcf;ISg
csKyfNidrf;jcf;igS Nidrf;at;jcf;ISg w&m;awmfudk
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

ighoQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh umr*kPfy,frlukd
a[mawmfrlonfr[kwfygavm? umr*kPf onm (pdwf)
wdkYukd ykdif;jcm;í odlukd a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm? umr*kPf rGwfodyfjcf; y,fazsmufrlukd
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? umr*kPf
MuHpnfjcf;]umr0dwuf} y,fowfrlukd a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm? umr*kPf tylttdkufwdkY\Nidrf;at; rlukd
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

ighoQif p (oifjyKrdaom ,kwfrml) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;ISgvnf;aumif; MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm; wkd;í MunfnKdapjcf;ISgvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEkdifay/

ighoQif trSefpifppf p (oifjyKrdaom ,kwfrml) onf
rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm;rMunfndKapjcf;ISgvnf;aumif;?
MunfndKNyD;aom tcsKdUolwdkYtm; tMunfndK
ysufapjcf;ISgvnf;aumif; jzpfay\[k (ajymqkdMuukef\)/

39/ xdkYaemuf &[ef;wdkYonf toQifok'defukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwif MuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\?
xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf p (toQifok'def\
arxkefvGefusL;rl[laom) taMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmukd pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif
toQifok'defukd]]fok'def oifonf r,m;a[mif;ü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\?]](r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; (oif\trlonf) &[ef;wkUdtm; ravsmufywf?
ravsmfuef? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf?
rjyKoifh/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
tb,fhaMumifh oifonfbodkY aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrltyfaom omoemawmf]"r®0de,} ü
&[ef;jyKNyD;í jrwaomtusifh ukd toufxufqHk;
jynfhpkH pifMu,fpGm usifh&ef rwwfEkdifbdoenf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh &m*ESifhwuGjzpfjcf;isg
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlrb] &m*uif;&ef
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? umr*kPfESifh
pyf,SOjcf;isg w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlrb]
umr*kPfESifh rpyf,SO&ef a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm?
(wPSm 'd|djzifh) pGJvrf;jcf;ESifhwuG jzpfjcf;isg
w&m;awmfukda[mawmfrlrb] (wPSm'd|djzifh)
rpGJvrf;&ef a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
xkdodkY &m*uif;&ef w&m;awmfukd a[mtfygvsuf
oifonf tb,fhaMumifh &m*ESifhwuG jzpfjcf;isg
tm;xkwfbdoenf;? umr*kPfESifh rpyf,SO&ef
w&m;awmfukd a[mtfygvsuf umr*kPfESifh
pyf,SOjcf;isg tm;xkwfbdoenf;? (wPSm'd|djzifh)
rpGJvrf;&ef w&m;awmfukd a[mtfygvsuf (wPSm'd|
djzifh) pGJvrf;jcf;ESifhwuGjzpfjcf;isg
tm;xkwfbdoenf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
&m*uif;jcf;isgw&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm? rmefr,pfjcf;isg (udavom[laom)
qmavmifrGwfodyfjcf;ukd y,fazsmufjcf;isg
twmtwG,fukd y,fjzwfjcf;isg 0#f (jrpf) ukd

jzwfjcf; iSgWPSmukefjcf; iSg rwyfrufjcf; iSg
csKyfNidrf; jcf; iSg Nidrf; at; jcf; iSg w&m; awmfukd
a[mawmfrlonfr[kwfygavm/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf; tESD; jzpfaom a, musfm; igonf
rsm; pGmaom taMumif; jzifh umr*kPfy, frlukd
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? umr*kPf onm (pdfw)
wdkYukd ykdif; jcm; í odrlukd a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm? umr*kPf rGwfodyfjcf; y, fazsmufrlukd
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? umr*kPfü
MuHpnfjcf;]umr0dwuf} y, fowfrlukd a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm? umr*kPfty|ttkdufwdkY\ Nidrf; at; rlukdkd
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf; tESD; jzpfaom a, musfm;
vsifaomtqdyf Murf; aomtqdyf&Sdaom a>r\cHwGif; ü
oif\ t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif; &jcf; onf jrwfao; \? rdef; r\
t*FgZmwfü (oif\) t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif; &jcf; onfum;
rjrwfonfomwnf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf; tESD; jzpfaom a, musfm;
a>ra[muf\ cHwGif; ü oif\
t*FgZmwfukdxnfhoGif; &jcf; onf jrwfao; \? rdef; r\
t*FgZmwfü (oif\) t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif; &jcf; onfum;
rjrwfonfomwnf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf; tESD; jzpfaom a, musfm; &J&Jndí
xuf0ef; usif rD; awmufrD; vQH rD; a&mif ESifhwuG
jzpfaom rD; usD; c] tpktykHü oif\ t*FgZmwfukd
xnfhogif; &jcf; onf jrwfao; \? rdef; r\ t*FgZmwfü (oif\)
t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif; &jcf; onfum; rjrwfonfomwnf;/

xdkodkYjzpfjcf; onf b, faMumifhenf; qkdaomf
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf; ESD; jzpfaom a, musfm; xkd (a>r\
hcHwGif; rD; usD; c] tpktykHü t*FgZmwfukd
xnfhogif; &jcf; [laom) taMumif; aMumifh
aojcf; odkYaomfvnf; aumif; ? aoavmufeD; yg;
qif; &J'ku©odkYaomfvnf; aumif; a&muf&m\? xkd (a>r\
a>r\

cHwGif; rD;usD;cJ tpktykHü t*FgZmwfukd
xnfhoGif;&jcif;[laom)
taMumif;aMumifhcE``mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;om uif;aom raumif;aom
olwdkYvm;&mz½dkz&J usa&muf&m jzpfaom
i&JodkYum; ra&mufEkdifonfomwnf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (rdef;r\
t*FgZmwfü t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif;&jcif;[laom)
taMumif;aMumifhum; cE``mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom olwdkYvm;&m
z½dkz&J usa&muf&m jzpfaom i&JodkY a&mufav&m\

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
xkdodkYjzpfygvsvuf oifonf olawmfaumif; tusifhr[kwf?
&yf&Gmaeol vl,kwfwdkY\ tusifhjzpfaom
½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom a&aq;jcif;vQif tqkH;&Sdaom
(vljrifvQif rwifhw,fí) qdwfuG,f&müom jyKusifh&aom
a,musfm;rdef;r tpkHtpkHwJGí jyKusifh&aom
arxkeftusifhukd jyKusifhwkHbd\

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; oifonf
rsm;pGmaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd
(olcyfodrf;wdkY\ a&S;OD;pGm jyKusifholjzpfí
a&SUoGm; (acgif;aqmif) jzpfay\

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm; wkd;í MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEkdifay? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; trSefpifppf p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
rMunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
tcsKdUolwdkYtm; tMunfndKysufapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;
jzpfay\}}[k (uJh&JUawmfrl\)/

xkdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQifok'defukd
 rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
 uJh&JUjypfwifawmfriNyD;vQif ukd,fwkdif
 jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjCIF; olwpfyg;wdkYu
 jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjCIF;
 tvkdbuD;jCIF;ra&mifh&JEkdifjCIF; taygif;tazmfü
 rufarmjCIF; ysif;&djCIF;wdkY\ aus;Zl;rhJ (pum;) ukd
 rdefYawmfriNyD;írm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
 ukd,fwkdif jyKpkarG;jrLvG,fjCIF; olwpfyg;wdkYu
 jyKpkarG;jrLvG,fjCIF;tvkdenf;jCIF; a&mihf&JvG,fjCIF;
 udavomukd acgif;yg;apjCIF; udavomukd cgxkwfjCIF;
 MunfndKzG,f&SdjCIF; udavomukd rqnf;yl;jCIF;
 0D&d,jzifh tm;xkwfjCIF;wdkY\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd
 rdefYawmfriNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYtm; xkdtjzpftysufESifh
 avsmufywfavsmfnDaom
 w&m;pum;ukda[mMum;awmfriNyD;aemuf
 &[ef;wdkYukd-

- 1/ qGrf;wpftkd;vQif q,fyg;pm &Sdonf[l (t|uxm)
- 2/ Opömwnf;= oeyfcg;yef;bkd;rQ&Sdao;\ qkdvkdonf/

Ä

Odenf; ynwfaMumif; 10-yg;

-]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif
- (1) oHCmawmf\ aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhokH;&ef
 - (2) oHCmawmfrrsm; csrf;omap&ef
 - (3) tusifhoDv azmufzsufoIwdkYukd ESdrfeif;&ef
 - (4) tusifhoDvukd cspfjrwfEkd;aom &[ef;wdkY
csrf;ompGm aeEkdif&ef
 - (5) rsufarSmufü jzpfukefaom
qif;&Jtxl;wdkYukdapmifhpnf;&ef

(6) aemifjzpfvwaHUukefaom qif;&Jtxl;wdkYukd
y,f&Sm;&ef

(7) rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYukd MunfndKap&ef

(8) MunfndKNyD;aom olwdkYukd wkd;í
MunfndKap&ef

(9) olawmfaumif;w&m;]omoemokH;&yf}
wnfwHh&ef

(10) 0denf;]pnf;rsOf;Oya'} ukd
csD;ajr\$muf&ef[laom

tusKd;xl; q,fyg;wdkYukd tpGJjyKí &[ef;wdkYtm;
odu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlrnf} }[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif &[ef;onf arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh)
rSD0Jjim;tH? xkd&[ef; onf
omoemawmfrSqkH;½IH;jcif;odkY a&muf\?
&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

**ok'def &[ef;taMumif; jyqkd&mtcef;
jrefrmjyefNyD;V**

arsmufr0w~K

40/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a0omvDNrKdU
r[m0kefawmü arsmufrukd tpmjzifhjzm;a,mif;í
xkdarsmufrü arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\?
xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;onf eHeuftcsdef (ouFef;) ukd
jyif0wfí oydwf ouFef;ukd,lvsuf a0omvDNrKdUodkY

qGrf;cH0if\? xdktcg &[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYonf
ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfukefaomf xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfMuukef\? xkdarsmufronf ta0;rS vmukefaom
xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;wdkYudk jrifNyD;aemuf
xkd&[ef;wdkYxHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkd&[ef;wdkY\
a&SUü cg;ukdvnf; vlyfjy\? tNrD;ukdvnf; vlyfjy\
cg;ukdvnf;uGjy\? (arxkeftusifhukd jyKusifh&ef)
t&dyfedrdwfukdvnf; jyK\?
xdktcg ,kHrSm;zG,fr&Sd]rcRwf{uef} xkd&[ef;onf
þarsmufrü arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0]\[k xkd
(tm*EÅK) &[ef;wdkYtm; tMuHjzpf\?
(tMuHjzpfNyD;vQif) wpfckaom ae&mü ykef;atmif;
(um acsmif;í aeMu) ukef\ xdktcg xkd (ausmif;ae)
&[ef;onf a0omvDNrKdUrS
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfNyD;aemuf qGrf;ukd ,lí jyefvm\

41/ xdktcg xkdarsmufronf (ausmif;ae) &[ef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfvm\? xdktcg xkd&[ef;onf qGrf;tcsKdUukd
pm;í tcsKdUukd arsmufrtm; ay;\? xkdaemuf
xkdarsmufronf qGrf;ukd pm;NyD;í xkd&[ef;tm; cg;ukd
uGay;\? xdktcg xkd&[ef;onf xkdarsmufrü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\

xdktcg xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;wdkYonf xkd
(ausmif;ae) &[ef;ukd]]ighoQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfawmfrltyfNyD;
r[kwfygavm? ighoQif oifonf tb,faMumifh arsmufrü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0Jbdoenf;}}[k
ajymqkdMuukef\

ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfawmfrltyfonfum; rSefyg\
odkY&mwGif xkdodu©myk'fukd vlrdef;rüom
ynwfawmfrltyfygonf? wd&pämeprü ynwfawmfrltyfonf
r[kwfyg[k (jyefí avQmuf)?

ighoQif xkd (wd&pämeFrü arxkeftusifhukd
jyKusifhrSD0Jjcif;) onf vlrdef;rü (jyKusifh)
rSD0Jjcif;ESifhh twlwlyif r[kwfygavm? ighoQif (oif\
trlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef?
roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkYtjyKtrl r[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/
ighoQif tb,faMumifh oifonf podkYaumif;pGm
a[mawmfrltyfaom omoemawmf]"r®0de,} ü
&[ef;jyKNyD;í jrwwfaom tusifhukdtoufxufqkH; jynfhpkH
pifMu,fpGm usifh&ef rwwfEdkifbdoenf;? ighoQif
jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
&m*ESifhwuG jzpfjcif;iSg w&m;awmfukd
a[mawmfrlrb] &m*uf; &ef a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm/y/ umr*kPf tylttkdufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rludk
a[mawmfrlonfr[kwfygavm? ighoQif b
(oifjyKrdaom ,kwfrml) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYkdtm;MunfndKapjcif;iSg vnf;aumif;?
MunfndKNyD;aom olwdkYkdtm;
wkd;íMunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; rjzpfEkdifay? igoQif
trSefpifppf b (oifjyKrdaom ,kwfrml)
onfrMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; rMunfndKapjcif;iSg
vnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aomtcsKdUolwdkYtm;
tMunfndKysufapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; jzpfay\[k
(ajymqkdMuukef\)/

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd (arsmufrü
arxkeftusifhukd jyKusifhaom) &[ef;ukd rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Muukef\

42/ xkdtcg jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif xkd&[ef;ukd]]&[ef; oifonf
arsmufrü arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[kpdppfar; jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)?

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; (oif\ trlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf?
ravsmfuef? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkYtjyKtrl r[kwf? rtyf?
rjyKoifh/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
tb,fhaMumifh oifonfbodkY aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrltyfaom omoemawmf]"r®0de,} ü
&[ef;jyKNyD;í jrwwfaomtusifhukd toufxufqkH; jynfhpkH
pifMu,fpGm usifh&ef rwwfEkdifbdoenf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh &m*ESifhwuGjzpfjCIF;iSg
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrrlb] &m*uif;&ef
a[mawmfrrlonf r[kwfygavm/y/ umr*kPf tylttkdufwdkY\
Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrrlonf
r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; vsifaom
tqdyf Murf;aom tqdyf&Sdaom a>r\cHwGif;ü oif\
t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif;&jCIF;onf jrwwfao;\? arsmufr\
t*FgZmwfü oif\t*F gZmwfukd xnfhoGif;&jCIF;onfum;
rjrwwfonfomwnf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
a>ra[muf\ cHwGif;ü oif\ t*FgZmwfukd
xnfhOGif;&jCIF;onf jrwwfao;\? arsmufr\ t*FgZmwfü (oif\
t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif;&jCIF;onfum; rjrwwfonfomwnf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; &J&JnD;í
wuf0ef;usif rD;awmuf rD;vQH rD;a&mifESifhwuG
jzpfaom rD;usD;cJ tpktykHü (oif\ t*FgZmwfukd
xnfhOGif;&jCIF;onf jrwwfao;\? arsmufr\ t*FgZmwfü (oif\
t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif;&jCIF;onfum; rjrwwfonfomwnf;/

xdkYodkY jzpfjCIF;onf tb,faMumifhenf; qkdaomf
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;xkd (a>r\

cHwGif; rD;usD;cJtpktykHü t*FgZmwfukd
xnfhoGif;&jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifhaojcif;
odkYaomfvnf;aumif; aoavmufeD;yg;
qif;&J'ku©odkYaomfvnf;aumif; a&muf&m\? xkd (a>r\
cHwGif; rD;usD;cJtpktykHü t*FgZmwfukd
xnfhoGif;&jcif;[laom)
taMumif;aMumifhcE" mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomolwdkYvm;&m
z&kdz&J usa&muf&m jzpfaom i&JodkYum;
ra&mufEkdifonfomwnf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; b
(arsmufr\ t*FgZmwfü t*FgZmwfukd xnfhoGif;jcif;
[laom) taMumif;aMumifhum; cE" mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom
raumif;aomolwdkYvm;&m z&kdz&J usa&muf&m
jzpfaom i&JodkY a&mufav&m\

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
xkdodkYjzpfygvuf oifonf olawmfauumif;tusifhr[kwf
&yf&Gmaeol vl,kwfwdkY\ tusifhjzpfaom
&kef;&if;Murf;wrf;aom a&aq;jcif;vQif tqkH;&Sdaom
(vljrifvQif rwifhw,fí) qdwfuG,f&müom jyKusifh&aom
a,musfm; rdef;r tpkHtpkHwGJíjyKusifh&aom
arxkeftusifhukd jyKusifhkwHbd\? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; b (oifjyKrdaom ,kwfrml)
onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYkdtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/

yXr yg&mZdu yXrtEkynwf odu©myk'f

(c)]]tMuif &[ef;onf arxkeftusifhukd
t,kwfaqkH;tm;jzifh wd&pämeprü aomfvnf; (jyKusifh)
rSD0Jjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf omoemawmfrS

qkH;½IH;jcif;odkY a&muf\? &[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh
twlwuGaygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfwawmfrl\

arsmufr0wåK NyD;V

tESD;0wftaMumif; jyqkd&m tcef;

43/ wpf&Ha&mtcg a0omvDNrKdUae
0ZÆDwkdif;om; &[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYonf
tvdk&Sdwkdif;pm;í tvkd&Sdwkdif; tdyfvsuf
tvkd&Sdwkdif; a&csKd;MuNyD;vQif roifhrwifh
ESvkH;oGif;MuukefNyD;aomf odu©mracs tm;enf;rlukd
xifpGm rjyKMurlí arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh)
rSD0Jukef\ xkd&[ef;wkdUonf aemuftcgü
aqG;rsKd;wdkY\ysufpD;jcif; pnf;pdrfwdkY\ysufpD;jcif;
a&m*g[laom ysufpD;jcif;wdkYESifh
awGUMuHKukefonfjzpfí toQiftmeE´mxHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m; tmeE´m wynfhawmfwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd ruJh&JUMuygukef? w&m;
awmfukdruJh&JUMuygukef? oHCmawmfukd
ruJh&JUMuygukef? toQifbk&m; tmeE´m wynfhawmf
wdkYonf rdrdwdkYukd,fukdom uJh&JUygukef\
olwpfyg;udkd ruJh&JUygukef? podkY aumif;pGm a[m
awmfrltyfaomomoemawmf]"r®0de,} ü
&[ef;jyKukefNyD;í toufxufqkH; jynfhpkH pifMu,fpGm
usifhzdkY&mrwwfEkdifcJhMuaom
wynfhawmfwdkYomvQif usufoa&rhJolrsm; bkef;uH
enf;yg;olrsm; jzpfygukef\

toQifbk&m; tmeE´m ,cktcgü wynfhawmfwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m; txHawmfü &Siftjzpfukd&Muygukefrl
&[ef;tjzpfudk &Muygukefrl ,cktcgüyif
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd txl;ojzifh ½lukefNyD;vQif
nOfhOD;]yXr} ,mrf rkd;aomuf]ypädr} ,mrfywfvkH;
r*fOmPf\ tyif;toif;jzpfukefaom]aAm"dyu©d,}
w&m;wdkYudk tzezfef yGg;rsm;tm;xkwfrlukd tpOf
BudK;pm;vsufaeMuygrnf/

toQifbk&m; tmeE´m awmif;yefygukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;ygavmh}}[k avQmufMuukefV

ighoQifwdkY aumif;ygNyD[k toQiftmeE´monf
a0omvDNrKdUae 0ZÆDwkdif;om;]&[ef;}
wdkYtm;0efcHNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufV

tmeE´m 0ZÆDwkdif;ol 0ZÆDwkdif;om;wdkY\
taMumif;aMumifh jrwpGmbk&m;onf
wynfh]om0u}wdkYtm; ynwftyfNyD;aom
odu©myk'fukd Ekwfy,f&m\? podkY Ekwfy,fjcf;onf
taMumif;r[kwftcGifhr[kwf[k rdefYawmfrl\? xdkYaemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrlV

yXr yg&mZdu 'kwd,tEkynwf odu©myk'f

&[ef;wdkY tMuif &[ef;onf odu©mrCs tm;enf;rlukd
xifpGm rjyKrlí arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\?
xkdolvmaomf &[ef;yíöif; jyKray;&? tMuif &[ef;rlum;
odu©mcsí tm;enf;rlukd xifpGmjyKNyD;
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\? xkdol vmaomf
&[ef;yíöif; jyKay;&rnf? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif p
odu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/ (1) (*)

44/]]tMuif &[ef;onf (t"doDv[laom) &[ef;wdkY\
 odu©mç (odu©myk'fawmf[laom) omZD0odkY
 a&mufvsuf odu©mrçs tm;enf;rlukd xifpGm
 rjyKrlít,kwfqkH;tm;jzifh wd&pämevrüaomfvnf;
 arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0Jjim;thH? xkd&[ef;onf
 omoemawmfrS qkH;½lH;jcif;odkY a&muf\? &[ef;
 aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}}podkY
 (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-yXryg&mZdu odu©myk'ftzGifh

45/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYaom toGif ykHoP²mef
 oabm trludpö trsKd; Zmwf trnftEG,f tavhtusifh
 taetxkdif usufpm;&m&Sdaom rax&fBuD;jzpfap
 &[ef;i,fjzpfap rax&fvwfjzpfap pyk*¾KdvfrsKd;ukd
 tMuif[k qkdV &[ef; ac:EkdifjCIF; 12-yg;&[ef;[lonf (1)
 (tm&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ awmif;jCIF;jzifh)
 awmif;wwfaomaMumifh &[ef;? (2) qGrf;cHjCIF;
 tusifhodkY uyfa&mufwwfaomaMumifh &[ef;? (3)
 qkwfjzwfNyD;aom t0wfukd 0wf½kHwwfaomaMumifh
 &[ef;? (4) &[ef;[k orkwfjCIF;aMumifh &[ef; (5) &[ef;[k
 0efcHjCIF;aMumifh &[ef;? (6) &[ef; vmavmh]{[d
 bdu©K}[laom bk&m;pum;awmfjzifh jzpfaomaMumifh
 &[ef;? (7) o&P*kHokH;yg;wdkYjzifh
 ylöif;jzpfaomaMumifh &[ef;? (8) aumif;aom
 (oDvponfESifh jynfhpkHaom) aMumifh &[ef;? (9) (oDv
 paom) tESpfom&&SdaomaMumifh &[ef;? (10)
 (odu©mukd) usifhqj jzpfaomaMumifh &[ef;? (11)
 (odu©mukd) usifhNyD; jzpfaomaMumifh &[ef;? (12)
 nDñGwfaom oHCmonf odapjCIF;]Úwf}vQif
 av;Budrfajrmufaom uHjzifh rysufuGuf jrwpfGmbk&m;
 tqkH;trtm; xkdufwefpGm ylöif;jzpfaptyfaomaMumifh
 &[ef; rnfV

xkdwfpq,fhESpfrsKd;aom &[ef;wdkYwGif tMuif
&[ef;onf nDñGwfaom oHCmonf odapjcif;]Úwf}vQif
av;Budrfajrmufaom uHjzifh rysufuGuf jrwpfGmbk&m;
tqkH;trtm; xkdufwefpGmylöif;jzpfaptyf\? þ&[ef;ukd þ
(yg&mZdu) t&mü]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

odu©m[lonf t"doDvodu©m? t"dpdwåodu©m?
t"dynmodu©m[lí odu©mokH;rsKd;&Sd\
xkdokH;rsKd;wdkYwGif þt&mü t"doDvodu©mudk
tvkd&SdtyfV

omZD0 rnfonf tMuifodu©myk'fukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ynwfawmfrltyf\
xkdodu©myk'fawmfonf omZD0 rnf\
xkdodu©myk'fawmf[laom omZD0ü usifhwwf\
xkdaMumifh omZD0]odu©myk'fawmf} odkY
a&mufvsuf[lí qkdyfV

odu©mracs tm;enf;rlukd xifpGm rjyKrlí[l&mü
&[ef;wdkY tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm jyKjCIF; omjzpfí
odu©mrusonfvnf; &Sd\? tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm
jyKjCIF;vnf; jzpfí odu©musonfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYvQif tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm jyKjCIF;om jzpfí
odu©mrusoenf;/ þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
(&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusifysif;&dvsuf raysmfykdufonfjzpfí
&[ef;tjzpfS a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd
NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí &SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonfjzpfí
vUtjzpfukd awmifhwvsuf Oygoumtjzpf?
t&Hapmifhtjzpf? omraPtjzpf? wdw→dtjzpf? wdw→d\
wynfhtjzpf? &[ef;r[kwfonf\ tjzpf? om0uD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfr[kwfonf\ tjzpfukd awmifhwvsuf
igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd pGefYy,f&rl
aumif;vdrfhrnf[kajym\? odapV &[ef;wdkY þodkY
ajymqkd odapaomfvnf; tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm
jyKjCIF;omjzpfí odu©mum; rusao;/

wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif ysif;&dvsuf
raysmfykdufonfjzpfí &[ef;tjzpfSa&GUavQmvkd&um;
&[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí &SufEkd;onfjzpfí
pufqkyfonfjzpfí vlUtjzpfukd awmifhwvsuf/y/
om0uD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfon\ tjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf igonf w&m;awmfukd pGefYy,f&rl
aumif;vdrfhrnf[k ajym\? odap\y/ igonf
oHCmawmfukd? odu©mukd? 0denf;ukd?
ygwdarmufukd? ygwdarmuf&GwfjCIF;udk?
OyZÑm,fq&mukd? q&mig;yg;¹ukd? twlae wynfhukd?
teD;aewynfhukd? OyZÑm,fq&mwl jzpfolukd?
edó&nf;q&mwljzpfolukd? oDwif;okH;azmfukd
pGefYy,f&rl aumif;vdrfhrnf[k ajym\? odapV igonf
vljzpf&rl? Oygoum jzpf&rl? t&Hapmifhjzpf&rl?
omraPjzpf&rl? wdw→djzpf&rl? wdw→d\wynfhjzpf&rl?
&[ef; r[kwfaomol jzpf&rl? igonf om0uD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfol jzpf&rlaumif;vdrfhrnf[k
ajym\? odapV &[ef;wdkY podkY ajymqkd
odapaomfvnf; tm;enf;rlukdxif&Sm;pGm jyKjCIF;om
jzpfí odu©mum; rusao;/

46/ wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif
ysif;&dvsuf raysmfykdufonfjzpfí &[ef;tjzpfSa
a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí
&SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonfjzpfívlUtjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf/y/ omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfon\ tjzpfukd awmifhwvsuf/y/ igonf tu,fí
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd pGefYy,f&rl aumif;vdrfhrnf[k
ajym\? odap\y/ tu,fí omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfol jzpf&rl aumif;vdrfhrnf[k ajym\? odap\y/ igonf
pifppf jrwpGmbk&m;ukd pGefYy,f&rl
aumif;vdrfhrnf[k ajym\? odap\y/ igonf pifppf
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfol jzpf&rl
aumif;vdrfhrnf[k ajym\? odap\y/ igonf ,ck
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd pGefYy,f&rl aumif;vdrfhrnf[k

ajym\? odap\y/ igonf ,ck omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfol jzpf&rl aumif;vdrfhrnf[k
ajym\? odap\y/ ightm; jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd pGefYy,f&rl
aumif;vdrfhrnf[k tMuHjzpf\k ajym\? odap\y/ ightm;
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfoljzpf&rl
aumif;vdrfhrnf[k tMuHjzpf\kajym\? odap\y/
&[ef;wdkY podkY ajymqkd odapaomfvnf; tm;enf;rlukd
xif&Sm;pGmjyKjCIF;om jzpfí odu©mum; rusao;/

47/ wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif
ysif;&dvsuf raysmfykdufonfjzpfí &[ef;tjzpfS
a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí
&SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonfjzpfívlUtjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf/y/ omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfonf\ tjzpfukdawmifhwvsuf trduk atmfurh\k
ajym\? odapV tzukd? nD-tpfukduk? ESr-tpfrukd?
om;ukd? orD;ukd? ZeD;ukd? aqGrsKd;wdkYukd?
rdwfaqGwdkYukd? &Gmukd? ed*kH;ukd?
v,fukd? ,mukd? aiGukd? a&Tukd? twwfynmukd?
a&S;u jyHK;&TifajymqkdjrL;xl; upm;cJhzl;onfukd
atmfurh\k ajym\? odapV &[ef;wdkY podkY ajymqkd
odapaomfvnf; tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm jyKjCIF;om
jzpfíodu©mum; rusao;/

48/ wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif
ysif;&dvsuf raysmfykdufonf jzpfí &[ef;tjzpfS
a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí
&SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonfjzpfí vlUtjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf/y/ omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfonf\tjzpfukd awmifhwvsuf ightm; trd&Sdonf?
xkdtrduk digvkyfauR; arG;jrLxkdufonf/
ightm;tz&Sdonf? xkdtzukd igvkyfauR;
arG;jrLxkdufonf/ ightm; nD tpfukd&Sdonf? xkd nD
tpfukdukdigvkyfauR; arG;jrLxkdufonf/ ightm; ESr
tpfr&Sdonf? xkdESr tpfrukd
igvkyfauR;arG;jrLxkdufonf/ ightm; om;&Sdonf?

xkdom;ukd igvkyfauR; arG;jrLxkdufonf/ ightm;
orD;&Sdonf? xkdorD;ukd igvkyfauR; arG;jrLxkdufonf/
ightm; ZeD;&Sdonf? xkdZeD;ukd
igvkyfauR;arG;jrLxkdufonf/ ightm; aqGrsKd;rsm;
&SdMuonf? xkdaqGrsKd;rsm;ukd igvkyfauR;
arG;jrLxkdufonf/ ightm; rdwfaqGrsm;&SdMuonf?
xkdrdwfaqG rsm;ukd igvkyfauR; arG;jrLxkdufonf[k
ajym\? odapV &[ef;wdkY podkY ajymqkd
odapaomfvnf; tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm
jyKjcf;omjzpfí odu©mum; rusao;/

49/ wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif
ysif;&dvsuf raysmfykdufonfjzpfí &[ef;tjzpfR
a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí
&SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonfjzpfívlUtjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf/y/ omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfonf\ tjzpfukdawmifhwvsuf ightm; trd&Sdonf?
xkdtrdonf ighukd vkyfauR;arG;jrLvdrfhrnf/ ightm;
tz&Sdonf? xkdtzonf ighukd vkyfauR;arG;jrLvdrfhrnf/
ightm; nD tpfukd&Sdonf? xkd nD tpfukdonf
ighukdvkyfauR;arG;jrLvdrfhrnf/ ightm; ESr
tpfr&Sdonf? xkd ESr tpfronf ighukd
vkyfauR;arG;jrLvdrfhrnf/ ightm; om;&Sdonf?
xkdom;onf ighukd vkyfauR;arG;jrLvdrfhrnf/ ightm;
orD;&Sdonf? xkdorD;onfighukd
vkyfauR;arG;jrLvdrfhrnf/ ightm; ZeD;&Sdonf?
xkdZeD;onf ighukd vkyfauR;arG;jrLvdrfhrnf/ ightm;
aqGrsKd;rsm; &SdMuonf? xkdaqGrsKd;rsm;onf
ighukd vkyfauR;arG;jrLMuvdrfhrnf/
ightm;rdwfaqGrsm;&SdMuonf? xkdrdwfaqGrsm;onf
ighukd vkyfauR;arG;jrL Muvdrfhrnf[k ajym\? odapV
ightm; &Gm&Sdonf? xkd&Gmjzifh ig toufarG;rnf/
ightm; ed*kH;&Sdonf? xkded*kH;jzifh ig toufarG;rnf/
ightm; v,f&Sdonf? xkdv,fjzifh ig toufarG;rnf/
ightm; ,m&Sdonf? xkd,mjzifh ig toufarG;rnf/ ightm;

aiG&Sdonf? xkdaiGjzifh ig toufarG;rnf/ ightm;
a&T&Sdonf? xkda&Tjzifh ig toufarG;rnf/ ightm;
twwf&Sdonf? xkdtwwfjzifh ig toufarG;rnf[k ajym\
odapV &[ef;wdkY phodkY ajymqkd odapaomfvnf;
tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm jyKjCIF;om jzpfí odu©mum;
rusao;/

50/ wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif
ysif;&dvsuf raysmfykdufonfjzpfí &[ef;tjzpfS
a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí
&SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonf jzpfívlUtjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf/y/ omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfonf\ tjzpfukdawmifhwvsuf (jrwfaom tusifhonf)
c],Of;\[k ajym\
odapV rvG,ful[k ajym\
odapV usifhEkdifc]\[k ajym\
odapV usifhzdkY&m rvG,ful[k
ajym\
odapV rpGrf;aqmifEkdif[k ajym\
odapV r&J0Hh[k ajym\
odapV rarGUavsmf[k ajym\
odapV tvGefrarGU avsmf[k ajym\
odapV &[ef;wdkY podkY
ajymqkd odapaomfvnf; tm;enf;rlukdxif&Sm;pGm
jyKjCIF;om jzpfí odu©mum; rusao;/

51/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tm;enf;rlukd
xif&Sm;pGm jyKjCIF;vnf; jzpfí odu©mvnf;usoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (&[ef;tjzpfü)
qefYusif ysif;&dvsufraysmfykdufonf jzpfí &[ef;tjzpfS
a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí
&SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonfjzpfí vlUtjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf/y/ omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfr[kwfonf\ tjzpfukd
awmifhwvsuf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd pGefYyg\}}[k
ajym\
odapV &[ef;wdkYpodkY ajymqkd odapvQifum;
tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm jyKjCIF;vnf; jzpfí odu©mvnf;
usV

wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif ysif;&dvsuf
raysmfykdufonfjzpfí &[ef;tjzpfSa&GUavQmvkd&um;

&[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonf jzpfí &SufEkd;onf jzpfí
pufqkyfonf jzpfívlUtjzpfukd awmifhwwvsuf/y/
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfonf\
tjzpfukdawmifhwwvsuf]]w&m;awmfukd pGefYyg\}}[k
ajym\? odapV]]oHCmawmfukd pGefYyg\}}[kajym\
odapV]]odu©mukd pGefYyg\}}[k ajym\
odapV]]0denf;ukd pGefYyg\}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ygwdarmufukd pGefYyg\}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ygwdarmuf&GwfjCIF;ukd pGefYyg\}}[kajym\
odapV]]OyZÑm,fq&mukd pGefYyg\}}[k ajym\
odapV]]q&mig;yg;ukd pGefYyg\}}[kajym\
odapV]]twlaewynfhukd pGefYyg\}}[k ajym\
odapV]]teD;aewynfhukdpGefYyg\}}[k ajym\
odapV]]OyZÑm,fq&mwl jzpfolukd pGefYyg\}}[k
ajym\? odapV]]edó&nf;q&mwl jzpfolukd pGefYyg\}}
[k ajym\? odapV]]oDwif;oHk;azmfukd pGefYyg\}}
[kajym\? odapV]]ighukd vl[lí rSwfyg}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ighukd Oygoum[lí rSwfyg}}[kajym\
odapV]]ighukd t&Hapmifh[lí rSwfyg}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ighukd omraP[lí rSwfyg}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ighukd wdw¬d[lí rSwfyg}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ighukd wdw¬d\wynfh[lí rSwfyg}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ighukd &[ef; r[kwfol[lí rSwfyg}}[k ajym\
odapV]]ighukd om0uD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfol[lí rSwfyg}}[k ajym\? odapV &[ef;wdkY podkY
ajymqkd odapvQifum; tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm
jyKjCIF;vnf; jzpfíodu©mvnf; usV

52/ wpfenf;aomfum; (&[ef;tjzpfü) qefYusif
ysif;&dvsuf raysmfykdufonfjzpfí &[ef;tjzpfS
a&GUavQmvkd&um; &[ef;tjzpfukd NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí
&SufEkd;onfjzpfí pufqkyfonfjzpfívlUtjzpfukd
awmifhwwvsuf/y/ omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfonf\
tjzpfukdawmifhwwvsuf]]ightm;
jrwpGmbk&m;jzifh tusKd;r&Sd}}[k ajym\
ajym\?

odap\y/]]ightm; oDwif;okH;azmfwdkYjzifh
tusKd;r&Sd}}[k ajym\? odap\y/ podkY
ajymqkdodapvQif /y/ wpfenf;aomfum;/y/]]ightm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;jzifh tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;}}[k ajym\?
odap\y/]]ightm; oDwif;okH;azmf wdkYjzifh
tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;}}[k ajym\?
odap\y/]]ightm;jrwpfGmbk&m;jzifh tusKd;rjzpf}}[k
ajym\? odap\y/]]ightm;
oDwif;okH;azmfwdkYjzifhtusKd;rjzpf}}[k ajym\?
odap\y/]]igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;rS aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmuf&ayNyD}}[kajym\? odap\y/]]igonf
oDwif;okH;azmfwdkYrS aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmuf&ayNyD}}[k ajym\? odap\y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY ajymqkd odapvQifum; tm;enf;rlukd
xif&Sm;pGm jyKjcif;vnf; jzpfíodu©mvnf; us\

53/ jyqkdcJhNyD;rS wpyfg; tjcm;jzpfukefaom tMuif
jrwpfGmbk&m;]Ak''}\ a00kpf]pum; vS,f}?
w&m;awmf]"r®}\ a00kpf? oHCmawmf]oHC}\
a00kpf? odu©m\ a00kpf? 0denf;\ a00kpf?
ygwdarmuf\ a00kpf? ygwdarmu©Ka'ó\ a00kpf?
OyZÑm,fq&m\ a00kpf? q&mig;yg;\ a00kpf?
twlaewynfh\ a00kpf? teD;aewynfh\ a00kpf?
OyZÑm,fq&mwl\ a00kpf? edó&nf; q&m\ a00kpf?
oDwif;okH;azmf\ a00kpf? vl\ a00kpf? Oygoum\
a00kpf? t&Hapmifh\ a00kpf? omraP\ a00kpf? wdw→d\
a00kpf? wdw→dwynfh\ a00kpf? &[ef;r[kwfol\ a00kpf?
omuD0if rif;om;bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfol\
a00kpf]pum;vS,f} wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdtjcif;t&m
xkdtoGifoP²ef xkdaMumif; xkdedrdwfwdkYjzifh
ajym\? odap\ &[ef;wdkY podkY ajymqkd
odapvQifum;tm;enf;rlukd xif&Sm;pGm jyKjcif;vnf;
jzpfí odu©mvnf; us\

54/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif odu©mrusoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tMuiftjcif;t&m tMuif

toGifoP²ef tMuif taMumif; edrdwfwdkYjzifh
odu©mcs\? xkdtjcif;t&mxkdtoGifoP²ef xkdtMumif;
edrdwfwdkYjzifh t¹/₂l;onf odu©mcs\? odu©mrus/ t¹/₂l;\
txHüodu©mcs\? odu©mrus/ pdwfysHUvGifholonf
odu©mcs\? odu©mrus/ pdwfysHUvGifhol\ txHü
odu©mcs\? odu©mrus/ a0'em zdpD;olonf
odu©mcs\? odu©mrus/ a0'emzdpD;ol\
txHüodu©mcs\? odu©mrus/ ewf\ txHü odu©mcs\?
odu©mrus/ wd&pämeff\ txHü odu©mcs\? odu©mrus/
t&d,mwdkY\ a0g[m&]rm*"bmom} jzifh vl¹/₂dkif;txHü
odu©mcs\? xkdolonfem;rvnf? odu©m rus/
vl¹/₂dkif;bmomjzifh t&d,m\ txHü odu©mcs\?
xkdt&d,monfem;rvnf? odu©mrus/ t&d,mbmomjzifh
t&d,m\ txHü odu©mcs\? xkdt&d,monfem;rvnf?
odu©mrus/ vl¹/₂dkif; bmomjzifh vl¹/₂dkif;\ txHü
odu©mcs\? xkdvl¹/₂dkif;onf em;rvnf? odu©mrus/
taqmwvsif]tvsifpvkd} qkdrdojzifh odu©mcs\?
odu©mrus/ cRwf,Gif;azmufjyef]rrSefruef}
qkdrdojzifh odu©mcs\? odu©mrus/ rMum;apvkdbJ
ajymMum;\]rMum;atmif ajym\}? odu©mrus/ Mum;ap
vkdvuf rajymMum;]Mum;atmif rajym}? odu©mrus/
em;rvnfoltm; ajymMum;\? odu©mrus/ em;vnf oltm;
rajymMum;? odu©mrus/ vkH;vkH;aomfvnf;
rajymMum;? odu©m rus/ &[ef;wdkY podkY ajymqkd
odapaomfvnf;odu©monf rusay/

55/ arxkeftusifh rnfonf tMuif tusifhonf
rolawmfwdkY\ tusifhjzpf\? &yf&Gmaeol vlwdkY\
tusifhjzpf\? ol,kwfwdkY\ tusifhjzpf\?
¹/₂kefY&if;Murf;wrf;\? a&aq;jcif;udpövQif tqkH;&Sd\?
(vljrfvQif rwifhw,fí) rjrfuG,f&mü jyKtyf\?
tpkHtpkHwGJí jyKusifh&\? ptusifhonf arxkeftusifh rnfV

(jyKusifh) rSD0J\ rnfonf tMuif&[ef;onf rdrd\
edrdwfjzifh rdef;r\ edrdwfodkY? rdrd\ t*FgZmwfjzifh
rdef;r\ t*FgZmwfodkY t,kwfqkH;tm;jzifh

ESrf;wpfvkH;rQ 0ifap\]oGif;\}? p&[ef;onf (jyKusifh)
rSD0J\ rnfV

t,kwfqkH;tm;jzifh wd&pämevrüaomfvnf;[l&mü
wd&pämevrü jzpfapumrl (ESpfOD;pkH
aysmfjrL;aomtusifh[k qkdtyfaom) arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0JaomaMumifh &[ef; r[kwfawmh ay?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhay?
vlrdef;rü qkdzG,f&mr&SdNyD?
xdkYaMumifh]]t,kwfqkH;tm;jzifh wd&pämevrü
aomfvnf;}}[k qkd&V

omoemawmfrS qkH;½IH;jcif;odkY a&muf\[l&mü
Oyrmaomfum;
OD;acgif;jywfNyD;olonfxkdOD;acgif;ESifh
cE`mukd,fukd jyefí qufpyfaomfvnf; touf&SifzdkY&m
rjzpfEkdifouJhodkY ptwl&[ef;onf arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jjcif;aMumifh &[ef;r[kwfawmhay?
omuD0ifrif;om;bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhay?
xdkYaMumifh]]omoemawmfrS qkH;½IH;jcif;odkY
a&muf\}}[k qkd&V

&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif;
r&Sd[l&mü aygif;oif;jcif;rnfonf twl wuG0denf;uHjyKrl?
twlwuG ygwdarmuf&Gwf (jy) rl? wlrQaom
usifhMuHaexkdifrlwnf;? ptvkH;pkH onfaygif;oif;jcif;
rnf\? xkdaygif;oif;jcif;onf xkd (yg&mZduusaom)
&[ef;ESifh twlwuG r&Sdawmhay?
xdkYaMumifh]]&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG
aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}}[k qkd&V

56/ vlrdef;r ewfrdef;r wd&pämevrdef;r tm;jzifh
rdef;rokH;rsKd;? vlObawmAsnf;]vdif ESpfffrsKd;
&Sdol} ewfObawmAsnf; wd&pämevrObawmAsnf;
tm;jzifh ObawmAsnf;okH;rsKd;? vly@Kuf]vdifcsKdU
ijhol}ewfy@Kuf wd&pämevy@Kuftm;jzifh

y@KufokH;rsKd;? vla,musfm; ewfa,musfm;
wd&pämeffa,musfm;tm;jzifh a,musfm;okH;rsKd;/
vlrdef;r\ 0pör*f² yóm0r*f³ rkcr*f⁴[laom

vrf;aMumif;okH;rsKd;ü arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh)
rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ewfrdef;r wd&pämefrdef;r\ 0pör*f yóm0r*f
rkcr*f[laom vrf;aMumif;okH;rsKd;ü arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

vObawmAsnf; ewfObawmAsnf;
wd&pämefObawmAsnf;\ 0pör*f yóm0r*f
rkcr*f[laomvrf;aMumif;okH;rsKd;ü arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

vly@Kuf\ 0pör*f rkcr*f[laom vrf;aMumif;ESpfrsKd;ü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0Jaom&[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ewfy@Kuf wd&pämefy@Kuf vla,musfm;
ewfa,musfm; wd&pämeffa,musfm;\ 0pör*frkcr*f[laom
vrf;aMumif;ESpfrsKd;ü arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh)
rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywfoifh\

57/ &[ef;\ (arxkefjyKusifh) rSD0Jvkdpdwf
jzpfay:vwfaomf]jzpfay:vmaomtcg} vlrdef;r\
0pör*fodkY rdrd\ t*FgZmwfukd oGif;aom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;\ (arxkefjyKusifh) rSD0Jvkdpdwf
jzpfay:vwfaomf]jzpfay:vmaomtcg} vlrdef;r\yóm0r*f
rkcr*fodkY rdrd\ t*FgZmwfukd oGif;aom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;\ (arxkefjyKusifh) rSD0Jvkdpdwf
jzpfay:vwfaomf]jzpfay:vmaomtcg} ewfrdef;r\
wd&pämefrdef;r\ vObawmAsnf;\ ewfObawmAsnf;\
wd&pämefObawmAsnf;\ 0pör*f yóm0r*f rkcr*fodkY

rdrd\ t*FgZmwfukd oGif;aom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;\ (arxkefjyKusifh) rSD0Jvkdpdwf
jzpfay:vwfaomf]jzpfay:vmaomtcg} vly@Kuf\
0pör*frkcr*fodkY rdrd\ t*FgZmwfukd oGif;aom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;\ (arxkefjyKusifh) rSD0Jvkdpdwf
jzpfay:vwfaomf]jzpfay:vmaomtcg} ewfy@Kuf\
wd&pämefy@Kuf\ vla,musfm;\ ewfa,musfm;\
wd&pämefa,musfm;\ 0pör*f rkcr*fodkY rdrd\
ht*FgZmwfukd oGif;aom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

58/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf vlrdef;rukd &[ef;\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí 0pör*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü om,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf vlrdef;rukd &[ef;\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí 0pör*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü rom,mrlí
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf vlrdef;rukd &[ef;\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí 0pör*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü rom,mrlí
0ifqJcPü rom,mrlí wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf vlrdef;rukd &[ef;\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí 0pör*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü rom,mrlí
0ifqJcPü rom,mrlíwnfqJcPü rom,mrlí EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf vlrdef;ruk d &[ef;\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí 0pör*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü rom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü rom,mtHh? wnfqJcPü rom,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf vlrdef;ruk d &[ef;\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí yóm0r*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh (&[ef;\)
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü
om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPüom,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh?
EkwfqJcPü om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

59/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf Ekd;aom tdyfaysmf aom
rl;,pfaom ½l;aom arhavsmhaom vl rdef;rukdaoí
acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh
acG;rpm;ao;aom]enf;enf; pm;NyD; aom} (taoaumif)
vlrdef;ruk d/y/ yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ aoí
rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD; aom (taoaumif)
vlrdef;ruk d &[ef;\ txHodkY ,laqmifí 0pör*fjzifh
yóm0r*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü om,mtHh?
0ifqJcPüom,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? xkv→pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh?
tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf ewfrdef;ruk d
wd&pämefrdef;ruk d vlObawmAsnf;ukd
ewfObawmAsnf;ukdwd&pämefObawmAsnf;ukd &[ef;\
txHodkY ac:aqmifí 0pör*fjzifh yóm0r*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh
(&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf
oGif;qJcPü om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPüom,mtHh? wnfqJcPü
om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf Ekd;Mum;aom tdyfaysmf aom
rl;,pfaom ½l;aom

arhavsmhaomwd&pämeſObawmAsnf;ukd aoí
acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh
acG;rpm;ao;aom (taoaumif) wd&pämeſ
ObawmAsnf;ukd/y/ yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ aoí
rsm;aomtm;jzifhacG;pm;NyD;aom (taoaumif)
wd&pämeſObawmAsnf;ukd &[ef;\ txHodkY ,laqmifí
0pör*fjzifhyóm0r*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh (&[ef;\)
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Sufapukeſ? xkd&[ef;onf
oGif;qJcPüom,mtHh? 0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnf qJcPü
om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü om,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf vly@Kufukd ewfy@Kufukd
wd&pämeſfy@Kufukd &[ef;\ txHodkYac:aqmifí
0pör*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukeſ? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü om,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh?
EkwfqJcPüom,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf Ekd;Mum;aom tdyfaysmfaom
rl; ,pfaom ½l;aom arhavsmhaomwd&pämeſfy@Kufukd
aoí acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh
acG;rpm;ao;aom]enf;enf; pm;NyD;aom} (taoaumif)
wd&pämeſfy@Kufukd/y/ yg&mZdu tmywfoifh\ aoí
rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD;aom (taoaumif)
wd&pämeſfy@Kufukd &[ef;\
txHodkY ,laqmifí0pör*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*Fg
Zmwfukd pyf,Sufapukeſ? xkd&[ef;onf
oGif;qJcPüom,mtHh? 0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJ cPü
om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü om,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

60/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf vla,musfm;ukd
ewfa,musfm;ukd wd&pämeſfa,musfm;ukd &[ef;\
txHodkY ac:aqmifí 0pör*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh (&[ef;\)

t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;q] cPü
om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh?
EkwfqJcPüom,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf Ekd;Mum;aom tdyfaysmfaom
rl;,,pfaom ¹/₂l;aom
arhavsmhaomwd&pämeffa,musfm;ukd aoí
acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh
acG;rpm;ao;aom]enf;enf; pm;NyD;aom} (taoaumif)
wd&pämeffa,musfm;ukd/y/ yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD;aom (taoaumif)
wd&pämeffa,musfm;ukd &[ef;\ txHodkY ,laqmifí
0pör*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;q]cPüom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

61/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf vlrdef;rukd &[ef;\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\0pör*fjzifh
yóm0r*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\jzifh

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;q] cPüom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü

om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf Ekd;Mum;aom tdyfaysmfaom
rl;,,pfaom ½l;aom arhavsmhaom vl rdef;rukd aoí
acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh
acG;rpm;ao;aom (taoaumif) vlrdef;rukd/y/
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh
acG;pm;NyD;aom (taoaumif) vlrdef;rukd &[ef;\
txHodkY ,laqmifí tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\
0pör*fjzifhyóm0r*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh tESD;0wfrywfaom
&[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\udk

tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\jzifh

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPüom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf ewfrdef;rukd
wd&pämeufrdef;rukd v\ObawmAsnf;ukd
ewfObawmAsnf;ukdwd&pämeufrdef;rukd &[ef;\
txHodkY ac:aqmifí tESD;0wfcHaom
wd&pämeufrdef;rukd\0pör*fjzifh yóm0r*fjzifh
rkcr*fjzifh tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeufrdef;rukd\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeufrdef;rukd\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;q] cPüom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf Ekd;Mum;aom tdyfaysmfaom
rl;,pfaom ½l;aom arhavsmhaom
wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;ukd aoí acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí
rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;rpm;ao;aom (taoaumif)
wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;ukd/y/ yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifhacG;pm;NyD;aom (taoaumif)
wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;ukd &[ef;\ txHodkY ,laqmifí
tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;\ 0pör*fjzifh
yóm0r*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeFObawmAsnf;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;q] cPüom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

62/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf vly@Kufukd ewfy@Kufukd
wd&pämeFy@Kufukd vla,musfm;ukdewfa,musfm;ukd
wd&pämeFfa,musfm;ukd &[ef;\ txHodkY ,laqmifí
tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeFfa,musfm;\ 0pör*fjzifh

rkcr*fjzifh tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,SufapukefV

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,SufapukefV xkd&[ef;onf oGif;q] cPüom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf Ekd;Mum;aom tdyfaysmfaom
rl;,pfaom ^{1/2}l;aom
arhavsmhaomwd&pämeffa,musfm;ukd aoí
acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh
acG;rpm;ao;aom (tao aumif)
wd&pämeffa,musfm;ukd/y/ yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ aoí
rsm;aomtm;jzifhacG;pm;NyD; aom (taoaumif)
wd&pämeffa,musfm;ukd &[ef;\
txHodkY ,laqmifítESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeffa,
musfm;\ 0pör*fjzifh rkcr*fjzifh tESD;0wfrywfaom
&[ef;\t*FgZmwfukd pyf,SufapukefV

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\jzifh

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ukd

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,SufapukefV xkd&[ef;onf oGif;q] cPüom,mtHh?

0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

63/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd vlrdef;r\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfjzifh0pör*fukd
yóm0r*fukd rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf
oGif;qJcPü om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü
om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü om,mtHh? yg&mZdu
tmywfoifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd Ekd;Mum;aom
tdyfaysmfaom rl;,pfaom ½l;aom arhavsmh
aomvlrdef;r\ txHodkY aoí acG;rpm;ao;aom aoí
rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;rpm;ao;aom (taoaumif) vlrdef;r\
txHodkY/y/ yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ aoí
rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD;aom (taoaumif)
vlrdef;r\txHodkY ac:aqmifí (&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfjzifh
0pör*fukdyóm0 r*fukd rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\
xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPüom,mtHh?
wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü om,mtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd ewfrdef;r\
wd&pämefrdef;r\ vlObawmAsnf;\ ewfObawmAsnf;\
wd&pämefObawmAsnf;\ vly@Kuf\ ewfy@Kuf\
wd&pämefy@Kuf\ vla,musfm;\ ewfa,musfm;\
wd&pämefa,musfm;\ txHodkY ac:aqmifí (&[ef;\)
t*FgZmwfjzifh0pör*fukd rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\
xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPüom,mtHh?
wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü om,mtHh?
yg&mZdutmywfoifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd Ekd;Mum;aom
tdyfaysmfaom rl;,pfaom ½l;aom arhavsmhaom
wd&pämefa,musfm;\ txHodkY aoí acG;rpm;ao;aom
aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;rpm;ao;aom (taoaumif)

wd&pämeffa,musfm;\ txHodkY/y/ yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\ aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD;aom
(taoaumif) wd&pämeffa,musfm;\ txHodkY ac:aqmifí
(&[ef;\) t*FgZmwfjzifh 0pör*fukd rkcr*fukd
pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPüom,mtHh?
0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh? EkwfqJcPü
om,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/ rom,mtHh? tmywf
roifh/

64/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd vlrdef;r\ txHodkY
ac:aqmifí tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\t*FgZmwfjzifh
tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\ 0pör*fukd yóm0r*fukd
rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\ukd

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\ukd

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\ 0pör*fukd yóm0r*fukd
rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü
om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh?
EkwfqJ cPüom,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd Ekd;Mum;aom
tdyfaysmfaom rl;,pfaom ¹/₂l;aom
arhavsmhaomvlrdef;r\ txHodkY aoí acG;rpm;ao;aom
aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;rpm;ao;aom (taoaumif)
vlrdef;r\ txHodkY/y/ yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ aoí
rsm;aom tm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD;aom (taoaumif)
vlrdef;r\ txHodkY ac:aqmifí tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\
t*FgZmwfjzifh tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\ 0pör*fukd
yóm0r*fukd rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\ukd

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom rdef;r\ukd

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrcHaom rdef;r\ 0pör*fukd yóm0r*fukd
rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü
om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh?
EkwfqJ cPüom,mtHh? xkv¬pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd ewfrdef;r\
wd&pämefrdef;r\ v\ObawmAsnf;\ ewfObawmAsnf;\
wd&pämefObawmAsnf;\ vly@Kuf\ ewfy@Kuf\
wd&pämefy@Kuf\ vla,musfm;\ ewfa,musfm;\
wd&pämefa,musfm;\ txHodkY ac:aqmifí
tESD;0wfywfaom&[ef;\ t*FgZmwfjzifh
tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämefa,musfm;\ 0pör*fukd
rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämefa,musfm;\ukd

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämefa,musfm;\udk

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämefa,musfm;\ 0pör*fukd
rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü
om,mtHh? 0ifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh?
EkwfqJ cPüom,mtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

65/ &efol&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd Ekd;Mum;aom
tdyfaysmfaom rl,;pfaom ½l;aomarhavsmhaom

wd&pämeffa,mufsm;\ txHodkY aoí acG;rpm;ao;aom
aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifhacG;rpm;ao;aom (taoaumif)
wd&pämeffa,mufsm;\ txHodkY/y/ yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\ aoí rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD;aom
(taoaumif) wd&pämeffa,mufsm;\ txHodkY ac:aqmifí
tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\ t*FgZmwfjzifh
tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeffa,mufsm;\ Opör*fukd
rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\ukd

tESD;0wfywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\udk

tESD;0wfrywfaom &[ef;\jzifh

tESD;0wfrcHaom wd&pämeffa,musfm;\ Opör*fukd
rkcr*fukd pyf,Sufapukef\ xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü
om,mtHh? OifqJcPü om,mtHh? wnfqJcPü om,mtHh?
EkwfqJ cPüom,mtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/
rom,mtHh? tmywf roifh/

&efol&[ef;wdkYukd tus,fcsJUí qkdyfukefoujhodkY?
ptwl &efolrif; &efolckd;ol &efoltaysmfMuL;orm;
&efol"m;jy vlqkd;wdkYukdvnf; tus,fcsJUí qkdyfukef\
(büum;) tusOf;csKyfí jr\$KyfvkdufNyD/

66/ vrf;aMumif;]r*f} wpfckjzifh vrf;aMumif;]r*f}
wpfckodkY oGif;tHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
vrf;aMumif;]r*f} jzifh vrf;aMumif; r[kwf&m (trm0
ponf) odkY oGif;tHh yg&mZdutmywfoifh\
vrf;aMumif; r[kwf&m (trm0ponf) jzifh
vrf;aMumif;]r*f} odkY oGif;tHh?
yg&mZdutmywfoifh\? vrf;aMumif; r[kwf&m (trm0
ponf) jzifh vrf;aMumif; r[kwf&m (trm0 ponf) odkY
oGif;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf tdyfaysmfaom &[ef;ü azmufvGJazmufjyef
 jyKusifh\? Ekd;aom &[ef;onf om,m\? ESpfOD;vkH;ukd
 zsufoqD;tyfukef\? Ekd;aom &[ef;onf rom,m?
 jypfrSm;aom &[ef;ukdzsufoqD;tyf\? &[ef;onf
 tdyfaysmfaom omraPü azmufvGJazmufjyef jyKusifh\?
 Ekd;aomomraPonf om,m\? ESpfOD;vkH;ukd
 zsufoqD;tyfukef\? Ekd;aom omraPonf rom,m?
 jypfrSm;aom &[ef;ukd zsufoqD;tyf\? omraPonf
 tdyfaysmfaom &[ef;ü azmufvGJazmufjyefjyKusifh\?
 Ekd;aom &[ef;onf om,m\? ESpfOD;vkH;ukd
 zsufoqD;tyfukef\? Ekd;aom &[ef;onf rom,m?
 jypfrSm;aom omraPukd zsufoqD;tyf\? omraPonf
 tdyfaysmfaom omraPüazmufvGJazmufjyef jyKusifh\?
 Ekd;aom omraPonf om,m\? ESpfOD;vkH;ukd
 zsufoqD;tyfukef\? Ekd;aom omraPonf rom,m?
 jypfrSm;aom omraPukd zsufoqD;tyf\?

rodaom &[ef;? rom,maom &[ef;? (onf;ajcysufí)
 ½l;aom &[ef;? (bDvl;zrf;í) pdwfysHUvGifhaom &[ef;?
 a0'emzdpD;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
 &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh/

tESD;0wftaMumif; jqkd&m tcef;NyD;/

- 1/ q&mig;yg;= 1- &SifjyKay;aomq&m? 2-
 ylöif;cHay;aomq&m? 3- rSD&medó&nf;q&m? 4-
 pmayydkYcsay;aomq&m? 5- tqkH;tr
 Mo0g'ay;aomq&m/
- 2/ 0pör*f= usifBuD;pGefY&mtayguf?
- 3/ yóm0r*f= usifi,fpGefY&mtayguf?
- 4/ rkcr*f= yg;pyfayguf?

Ã

0deDw0w→K¹ acgif;pOf rmwdum

arsmufr0w¬K? 0ZÆDwkdif;om; &[ef;rsm;0w¬K?
vIUtoGifjzifh usL;vGefaom &[ef;0w¬K? t0wfr0wfbj
usL;vGefaom &[ef;0w¬K? wdw¬dtoGifjzifh
usL;vGefaom &[ef;rsm;0w¬K? oli,fr0w¬K?
OyÜv0Pfax&D0w¬K? vdifjyefol ESpfyg;0w¬K/

trdorD;ESrr,m;0w¬Krsm;?
ausmufukef;aysmhaaom &[ef;0w¬K? vdif&Snfaom
&[ef;0w¬K? tdkif;trmukd rSD0Jaom
&[ef;0w¬KESpfck? yef;csD½kyf0w¬K? opfom;½kyf
0w¬K/

okE´&0w¬K? &[ef;av;OD;0w¬K? oif;csKdif;ü
ig;0w¬K? t½dk;pk0w¬K? e*g;r0w¬K? bDvl;r0w¬K?
Nydwåmr0w¬K? y@Kuf0w¬K? um,yom'ysufol0w¬K?
wdkYxdaom &[ef;0w¬K/

b'´d,NrKdUü tdyfaysmfaom &[EÅm0w¬K?
om0w¬dNrKdUü &[ef;av;yg;0w¬K?
a0omvDNrKdUü&[ef;okH;yg;0w¬K?
yef;ylaZmfol0w¬K? tdyfrufrufaaom bm½k
upäu&[ef;0w¬K/ okyAÅÅm0w¬K? o'´g0w¬K?
&[ef;rdef;r0w¬K? odu©rmef0w¬K? omraPr0w¬K?
jynfhwefqmr0w¬K? y@Kuf0w¬K? vlrdef;r0w¬K?
tcsif;csif;rSD0Jaom &[ef;0w¬K? &[ef;BuD;0w¬K?
orifri,f0w¬K/ þum; rmwdumacgif;pOfwnf;/

1/ jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd,fawmfwkdif ar;jref;pdppfí
qkH;jzwftyfaom0wåK/

Ä

0deDw 0w¬K jzwfxkH;rsm;

67/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf arsmufrü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf

odu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfawmfrlNyD;jzpf\? igonf
yg&mZdu usavoavm[k xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf\y/ &[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu
usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg a0omvDNrKdUae 0ZÆDwkdif;om;
&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYonf odu©mrCs?
tm;enf;rlukdxif&Sm;pGm rjyKukefrlí arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfukdynwfawmfrlNyD;jzpf\? igwdkYonf
yg&mZdu usukefavoavm[k xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
yg&mZdu usukefNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (2)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf podkY jyKvQif
ightm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwf[k (MuHpnfí) vUtoGifjzifh
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfawmfrlNyD; jzpf\? igonf
yg&mZdu usavoavm[k xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZduusNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf podkY jyKvQif
ightm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwf[k t0wfrqD;
tcsnf;ESD;]ukd,fwkH;vkH;} jyKí arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0J\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf podkY jyKvQif
ightm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwf[k oref;jrufouFef;ukd
0wf½kHí/ avQmfawouFef;ukd 0wf½kHí/
ysOfcsyfouFef;ukd 0wf½kHí/ qHyifjzifh &ufaom
urÁvmukd 0wf½kHí/ om;NrD;jzifh &ufaom urÁvmukd

0wf¹/₂kHí/ cifykyfiSufawmifjzifh&ufaom t0wfukd
0wf¹/₂kHí/ opfeufa&ukd 0wf¹/₂kHí arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0J\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (5-11)

wpf&Ha&mtcg qGrf;ch&[ef;wpfyg;onf
tif;ysOf]ckH&Snf} ü tdyfaeaom
oli,frukdjriíwyfESpfoufaom pdwfjzpfay:vm&um;
ajcrukdt*FgZmwfxJodkY oGif;av&m xkdoli,fronf
aoav\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfV/y/ &[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (12)

68/ wpf&Ha&mtcg vkvifysKd wpfa,mufonf
OyÜv0Pfax&Drü wyfpGJaompdwf jzpfae\?
xkdvkvifysKdonf OyÜv0Pfax&Dr qGrf;ch<upOf
ausmif;i,fodkY 0ifí ykef;atmif;ae\? OyÜv0Pfax&Dronf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;pm;Z&yfrS xGufcJhí
ajcaq;NyD;vQif ausmif;i,fodkY 0ifí
ckwif]anmifapmif;} i,fü xkdifavV xkdtcg
xkdvkvifysKd onf OyÜv0Pfax&Drukdt zrf;ukdifí
zsufqD;av\? OyÜv0Pfax&Dronf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufav\? &[ef; rdef;rwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\?
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;ukef\?
&[ef;wkdkYrom,maom &[ef;rdef;rtm; tmywf roifh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (13)

69/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
£w¬dvdif]rdef;rtoGifoP²mef} xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Muukef\? &[ef;wdkY &[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifh
aygif;oif;aexdkif&ef xkd (a,musfm;vufxuf ,laom)
OyZÑm,fxkd (a,musfm;vufxuf cHtyfaom) ylöif;tjzpf

xkd (a,musfm;vufxufa&wGuftyfaom) ESpf]0g}
wdkYukdomvQif cGifhJyKawmfrl\? &[ef;
a,musfm;wdkY\ tMuiftmywfwdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwkYESifh oufqkdifukef\?
xkdtmywfwdkYukd &[ef;rdef;rwkY\txHü
ukpm;jcif;iSg cGifhJyKawmfrl\? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
tMuiftmywfwdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwkYESifh
roufqkdifukef? xkdtmywfwdkYjzifh tmywf roifhay[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (14)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;rdef;r wpfa,muftm;
ykv'dif]a,musfm;toGifoP²ef} xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;ukef\?
&[ef;wdkY
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifhaygif;oif;aexdkif&ef xkd
(rdef;rvufxuf,laom) OyZÑm,f xkd (rdef;rvufxuf
cHtyfaom) ylöif;tjzpf xkd (rdef;rvufxuf
a&wGuftyfaom) ESpf]0g} wdkYukdomvQif
cGifhJyKawmfrl\? &[ef;rdef;rwkY\ tMuif
tmywfwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifh
oufqkdifukef\? xkdtmywfwdkYukd
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ txHü ukpm;jcif;iSg
cGifhJyKawmfrl\? &[ef;rdef;rwkY\
tMuiftmywfwdkYonfh&[ef; a,musfm;wdkYESifh
roufqkdifukef? xkdtmywfwdkYjzifh tmywf roifhay[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (15)

70/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf podkYjyKvQif
ightm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwf[k (MuHpnfí) trdü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0JVy/ orD;ü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0JVy/ tpfr ESRü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\? igonf yg&mZdu
usavoavm[k xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Vy/ &[ef;oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (16-18)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf r,m;a[mif;ü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0]\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (19)

71/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf El;nHhaom
ausmufukef;&Sd\? ausmaysmh\? xkd&[ef;onf
raysmfykdufjcf; ESdyfpuf&um; ysif;&dojzifh rdrd\
t*FgZmwfukd yg;pyfjzifh pkyfav\
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (20)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &Snfaom
t*FgZmwf&Sd\? xkd&[ef;onf
raysmfykdufjcf;ESdyfpuf&um; rdrd\ t*FgZmwfukd
rdrd\ 0pör*fodkY oGif;av\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (21)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf olaoaumifudk
jrifav\? xkdolaoaumifü t*FgZmwfteD;wGif
tkdif;trmtem &Sd\? xkd&[ef;onf podkY jyKvQif ightm;
tmywfoifhrnf r[kwf[k (olao\)) t*FgZmwfü (rdrd\
t*FgZmwfudk oGif;NyD;vQif tkdif;trmtemrS xkwf\
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (22)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf olaoaumifudk
jrifav\? xkdolaoaumifü t*FgZmwfteD;wGif
tkdif;trmtem &Sd\? xkd&[ef;onf podkY jyKvQif ightm;
tmywfoifhrnf r[kwf[k tkdif;trmtemü (rdrd\
t*FgZmwfudk oGif;NyD;vQif t*FgZmwfrS xkwf\
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (23)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf wyfESpfoufaom
pdwfjzpfay:vm&um; yef;csDaq;a&;½kyf\
edrdwft*FgZmwfukd (rdrd) t*FgZmwfjzifh wdkYav\?

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpfVy/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (24)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf wyfESpfoufaom
pdwfjzpfay:vm&um; opfom;,Ofrif;½kyf\
edrdwft*FgZmwfudk (rdrd) t*FgZmwfjzifh wdkYav\
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpfVy/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (25)

72/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &mZN*dK[fNrKdUrS
&[ef;jyKaom okE´&rnfaoom &[ef;onf &xm;vrf;c&D;jzifh
oGm;\? rdef;rwpfamufonf toQifbk&m; acwå
qkdif;iHhawmfrlyg? &Sdckd;yg&ap[k
avQmufxm;NyD;vQif xkdrdef;ronf &Sdckd;vsuf
oif;ykdifudkrí yg;pyfjzifh t*FgZmwfudk pkyfav\
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfVy/ &[ef;
oifonf om,moavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m) jrwpfGmbk&m;
wynfhawmf rom,myg[k (avQmufxm;\)? &[ef;
rom,moltm; tmywfoifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (26)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwpfamufonf &[ef;ukdjrií
toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jawmfrlyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/ ESr
roifhawmf? pudpöonf rtyfpyf[k (ajymqkd)\?
toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? wynfhawmfr
tm;xkwfygrnf? toQifbk&m; tm;rxkwfygfvifh?
podkYjyKvQif toQifbk&m;tm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwfyg[k
(avQmufxm;\)/ xkd&[ef; onf xkdrdef;rqkdwkdif; jyK\
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} jzpfVy/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (27)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwpfamufonf &[ef;ukdjrií
toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jawmfrlyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/ ESr
roifhawmf? pudpöonf rtyfpyf[k (ajymqkd)\?

toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? toQifbk&m;
tm;xkwfawmfrlyg? wynfhawmfr tm;rxkwfbj aeygrnf?
podkYjyKvQif toQifbk&m;tm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwfyg[k
(avQmufxm;)/ xdk&[ef;onf xkd rdef;rqkdwkdif; jyK\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (28)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwpfa,mufonf &[ef;ukdjrifí
toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jawmfrlyg[k (avQmufxm;)/ ESr
roifhawmf? pudpöonf rtyfpyf[k (ajymqkd\)?
toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? twGif;ü
aphaqmftm;xkwfí tjyifü okufukd vTwfyg/y/ tjyifü
aphaqmftm;xkwfí twGif;ü okufukd vTwfyg? podkY
jyKvQif toQifbk&m;tm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwfyg[k
(avQmufxm;)/ xkd&[ef;onf xkdrdef;rqkdwkdif; jyK\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (29-30)

73/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oif;csKdif;odkY
oGm;&m acG;rpm;ao;aom olaoaumifukdjrifí
xkdolaoaumifü arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0JavV
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (31)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oif;csKdif;odkY
oGm;&m rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;rpm;ao;aom
olaoaumifukdjrifí xkdolaoaumifü arxkeftusifhudk
(jyKusifh) rSD0JavV xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (32)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oif;csKdif;odkY
oGm;&m rsm;aomtm;jzifh acG;pm;NyD;aom
olaoaumifudk jrifí xkdolaoaumifü arxkeftusifhukd
(jyKusifh) rSD0JavV xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;

yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf; tmywfoifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (33)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oif;csKdif;odkY
oGm;&m OD;acgif;jywfuDk jrifí
[if;vif;yGifhaomyg;pyfü (eHyg;tapmufukd) xdapvsuf
t*FgZmwfuDk oGif;V xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (34)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oif;csKdif;odkY
oGm;&m OD;acgif;jywfuDk jrifí
[if;vif;yGifhaomyg;pyfü (eHyg;tapmufukd) rxdaprlí
t*FgZmwfuDk oGif;V xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (35)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;rwPfa,mufü
wyfESpfoufaom pdwfjzpfæV xkdrdef;raoí oif;csKdif;ü
pGefYypfxm;&m t½kd;wdkYonf jyefYujsí aeukefV
xkd&[ef;onf oif;csKdif;odkY oGm;í t½kd;wdkYukd
pk½Hk;NyD;vQif edrdwfae&mü t*FgZmwfuDk
usap\]oGif;\}? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (36)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf e*g;rü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\y/ ewfrdef;rü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\y/ Nydwåmrü
arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\y/ y@Kuftm; (0pör*f
rkcr*fü) arxkeftusifhukd (jyKusifh) rSD0J\y/
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (37-40)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf um,yom' ysufæ\
xkd&[ef;onf]]igonf aumif;raumif;ukd rcHpm;Ekdif?

ightm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwf}}[k arxkeftusifhudk
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jav\y/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;Muukef\?]]&[ef;wdkY xkd
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;onf
cHpm;Ekdifonfjzpfap? rcHpm;Ekdifonfjzpfap
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (41)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;rü
arxkeftusifhudk (jyKusifh) rSD0JtHh[k wdkYumrQü
ESvHk;rom jzpfV xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywfroifh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (42)

74/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf b'´d,NrKdU
rkav;]jrwpfav;} awmü aeYoeYfpif&modkY uyfvuf
avsmif;pufae\? xkd&[ef;\ t*FgBuD;i,fwdkYonf
avaMumifh awmifhwif;ckdifrmukef\?
rdef;rwppfa,mufonf jrifi t*FgZmwfudk pyf,SufNyD;vQif
tvkd&Sdwkdif;]oabmus} jyKí xGufcGgoGm;av\?
&[ef;wkUdonf okuftvdrf;vdrf; uyfonfudk jrifi
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;ukefV/
&[ef;wdkY &m*aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
usifBuD;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
usif,faMumihfvnf;aumif;? avaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
okufyk;]OpömvD*FygP} xkd;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
ptaMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYaMumifh t*FgZmwfonf
jyKjicif;iSg toifhjzpf\]awmifhwif;ckdifrm\}/ &[ef;wdkY
xkd (rkav;awmü tdyfaysmfaom) &[ef;tm;
&m*aMumifh t*FgZmwfonf jyKjicif;iSg
toifhjzpfzdkY&ef]awmifhwif;ckdifrm&ef} taMumif;
r&SdEkdifay? &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf &[EÅmaywnf;?
xdk &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (43)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf om0w¬dNrKdU
tE"0efawmü aeYoefYpif&modkY uyfvuf

avsmif;pufae\? EGm;ausmif;olrwpfa,mufonf jrifí
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Suf\? xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü
om,m\? 0ifqJcPü om,m\? wnfqJcPü om,m\? xkwfJcPü
om,m\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(44)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf om0w-dNrKdU
tE"0efawmü aeYoeYfpif&modkY uyfvzuf
avsmif;pufae\? qdwfausmif;olrwpfa,mufonf jrifí/y/
xif;acGolr wpfa,mufonfjrirí/y/ EGm;acs;aumufolr
wpfa,mufonf jrirí/y/ t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Suf\?
xkd&[ef;onf oGif;qJcPü om,m\? 0ifqJcPü om,m\?
wnfqJcPü om,m\? EkwfqJcPüom,m\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZduusNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (45-47)

75/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a0omvDNrKdU
r[m0kefawmü aeYoeYfpif&modkY uyfvzuf
avsmif;pufae\? rdef;rwfpa,mufonf jrirí t*FgZmwfukd
pyf,SufNyD;vQif tvkd&Sdwkdif;]oabmus} jyKí teD;ü
&,farmvsuf &yfae\? xkd&[ef;onf Ekd;í xkdrdef;rtm;-

ptrlonf oifhtrlavm[k (ar;aomtcg)

rSefygonf? wynfhawmf trlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oifonf om,moavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m) -

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmf rod&yg[k
(avQmufxm;\)/

&[ef; rodoltm; tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (48)

76/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a0omvDNrKdU
r[m0kefawmü aeYoeYfpif&modkY uyfvzuf opfyifukd
rSDí usdef;pufae\? rdef;rwfpa,mufonf jrirí
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Suf\? xkd&[ef;onf tvsiftjref xav\?

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oifonf om,m oavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m) -

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmf rom,myg[k
(avQmufxm;\\)/

&[ef; rom,moltm; tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\\)/
(49)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a0omvDNrKdU
r[m0kefawmü aeYoefYpif&modkY uyfvzuf opfyifukd
rSDí usdef;pufae\? rdef;rwppfa,mufonf jrifi
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,Suf\? xkd&[ef;onf ajcESifh uefi
vjap\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfavV/y/ &[ef;oifonf om,moavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m) -

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmf rom,myg[k
(avQmufxm;\\)/

&[ef; rom,moltm; tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\\)/
(50)

77/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a0omvDNrKdU
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
aeYoefYpif&modkY uyfvzuf wHcg;ukd zGifhi
avsmif;pufae\? xkd&[ef;\ t*FgBuD;i,fwdkYonf
avaMumifh awmifhwif;ckdifrmukef\? xkdtcg
ausmif;Munfhvmaomrdef;rwdkYonf yef;
eHYomukd ,laqmifvsuf t&HwGif;odkY 0ifvmukef\?
xkdtcg xkdrdef;rwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukdjrií
t*FgZmwfukd pyf,SufNyD;vsif
tvkd&Sdwkdif;]oabmus} jyKMuNyD;í]]p&[ef;um;
a,musfm;jrwf tmZmenfaywum;}}[k
ajymMuNyD;aemuf yef;eHYomukd wifí
xGufoGm;ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf okuftvdrf;vdrf;
uyfonfudk jrifi jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufukefV &[ef;wdkY &m*aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
usifBuD;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?

usifi,faMumifhvnf;aumif;? avaMumifh vnf;aumif;?
okufykd;]Opömvd*FygP} xkd;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
ptaMumif; ig;rsKd;wdkYaMumifh t*FgZmwfonf
jyKjCIF;iSg toifhjzpf\]awmifhwif;ckdifrm\}/ &[ef;wdkY
xkd (wHcg;zGifhíusdef;pufaom) &[ef;tm;&m*aMumifh
t*FgZmwfonf jyKjCIF;iSg toifhjzpfzdkY&ef]awmifhwif;
ckdifrm&ef} taMumif; r&SdEkdifay? &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf &[EÅmaywnf;? xkd&[ef;tm; tmywfroifh?
&[ef;wdkY aeYtcgusdef;pufaom &[ef;onf
wHcg;udkydwfí usdef;pufjCIF;iSg cGifhjYKawmfrl\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (51)

78/ wpf&Ha&mtcg bm½kupäu oabFmqdyfae
&[ef;wpfyg;onf tdyfrufxJü r,m;a[mif;tm;
arxkeftusifhudk (jyKusifh) rSD0Jí igonf
&[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD? vlxGufawmhtHh[k bm½kupäu
oabFmqdyfodkY oGm;vwfaomf vrf;c&D; tMum;ü
toQifOygvdESifhawGUí ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;\?
toQifOygvdu ighoQif tdyfrufjzifh tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (52)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &mZN*dK[fNrKdUü okyAÁmac:
Oygodumr]oDwif;onfr} onf tusKd;r&Sd&mü
MunfndKwwf\? xkdOygodumronf]]arxkeftusifhudk
vSLaom rdef;ronf jrwwfaom tvSLukd ay;vSLonf rnf\}}[k
t,l&Sdav\? xkdOygodumr]oDwif;onfr} onf
&[ef;ukdjrifí-

]]toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? arxkeftusifhudk
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jawmfrlyg}}[k (avQmufxm;\)/

ESr roifhawmf? pudpöonf rtyfpyf[k (ajymqkd\)/

toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? aygifMum;üaphaqmf
tm;xkwfawmfrlyg? podkY jyKvQif toQifbk&m;tm;
tmywfoifhrnf r[kwfyg/y/ csufü/y/ 0rf;ysOf;ü/y/
vufuwD;Mum;]csKdif;Mum;}ü/y/ vnfü/y/ em;aygufü/y/
qHxHk;acGü/y/ vufacsmif;Mum;ü aphaqmf

tm;xkwfawmfrlyg? toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg?
vufjzifh vkHYvjyKí okufvGwfapygrnf? podkYjyKvQif
toQifbk&m;tm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwfyg[k avQmuf\?
xkd&[ef;onf xkdOygodumr qkdwkdif;jyK\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (53-61)

79/ wpf&Ha&mtcg om0w→dNrKdUü o'gac:
Oygodumr]oDwif;onfr} onf tusKd;r&Sd&mü
MunfndKwwf\? xkdOygodumronf]]arxkeftusifhudk
vSLaom rdef;ronf jrwwfaom tvSLudk ay;vSLonf rnf\}}[k
t,l&Sdav\? xkdOygodumr]oDwif;onfr} onf
&[ef;ukdjrifí-

]]toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? arxkeftusifhudk
(jyKusifh) rSD0Jawmfrlyg}}[k (avQmufxm;V)

ESr roifhawmf? pudpöonf rtyfpyf[k (ajymqkd\)/

toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? aygifMum;ü
aphaqmftm;xkwfawmfrlyg/y/ toQifbk&m;
<uvmawmfrlyg? vufjzifh vkHYvjyKí okufvGwfapygrnf?
podkY jyKvQif toQifbk&m;tm; tmywfoifhrnf r[kwfyg[k
avQmuf\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdOygodumrqkdwkdif; jyK\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (62-70)

80/ wpf&Ha&mtcg a0omvDNrKdUü
vdpä0Drif;om;i,fwdkYonf &[ef;udk zrf;í &[ef;rdef;rü
azmufvTJazmufjyef]rawmfravsmf} jyKusifhapukef\?
odu©rmefrü azmufvGJazmufjyef jyKusifhapukef\?
omraPrü azmufvTJazmufjyef jyKusifhapukef\?
ESpfOD;vHk; om,mukeftHh? ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYukd
zsufqD;tyfukef\? ESpfOD;vHk; rom,mukeftHh?
ESpfOD;vHk; tmywf roifhukef/ (73-76)

81/ wpf&Ha&mtcg a0omvDNrKdUü
vdpä0Drif;om;i,fwdkYonf &[ef;udk zrf;í jynfhwefqmrü
azmufvTJazmufjyef]rawmfravsmf} jyKusifhapukef\
y@Kufü azmufvTJazmufjyef jyKusifhapukef? vlrdef;rü
azmufvTJazmufjyef jyKusifhapukef? &[ef;onf
om,mtHh? &[ef;udkzsufqD;tyf\? &[ef;onf rom,mtHh?
&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/ (77-82)

wpf&Ha&mtcg a0omvDNrKdUü
vdpä0Drif;om;i,fwdkYonf &[ef;udk zrf;í tcsif;csif;
azmufvTJazmufjyef jyKusifhapukef? ESpfOD;vHk;
om,mukeftHh? ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYukd
zsufqD;tyfukef\? ESpfOD;vHk;rom,mukeftHh?
ESpfOD;vHk; tmywf roifhukef/ (83-84)

82/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;BuD; (BuD;rS &[ef;jyKol)
wpfyg;onf r,m;a[mif;udk Munfh½l&ef oGm;av\
xkdrdef;ronf]]toQifbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg?
vlxGufawmfrlyg}}[k ajymí zrf;xm;av\
aemufjyefqkwf&m yufvufvefí vJusav\
t0wfudkyifhí t*FgZmwfudk pyf,Suf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfav\y/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;av\
&[ef; oifonf om,moavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwpGmbk&m; wynfhawmf rom,myg[k
(avQmufxm;)\? &[ef; rom,moltm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (85)

83/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf awmü ae\
orifi,fwpfaumifonf xkd&[ef;usifi,f pGefY&mt&yfodkY
vmí usifi,fudkaomufvsuf yg;pyfjzifh t*FgZmwfudk
zrf;,lpkyfav&m xkd&[ef;onf om,mav\
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;av\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (86)

OdeDw0w→K jzwfxHk;rsm; NyD;V

yXr yg&mZdu NyD;V

2-'kwd, yg&mZdu

"ed,&[ef;taMumif; jyqkd&mtcef;

84/ wpf&Ha&mtcg bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fNrKdU
*dZÑuk#fawmifüoDwif;oHk; aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
jrifzl;cgrQrdwfaqG
twloHk;aqmifbufrdwfaqGjzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYonf £od*dvdawmifeHyg;ü jruf (rkd;)
ausmif;i,fwdkYudk jyKí 0guyfukef\? tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,onfvnf; jruf (rdk;) ausmif;i,fudk jyKí 0guyf\?
xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf oHk;vvGefí 0guRwfNyD;aomf
jruf (rdk;) ausmif;i,fwdkYudk zsuí
jrufESifhopfom;wdkYudk odkrSD;NyD;vQif
oGm;vkd&m Zeyk'fodkY zJoGm;ukef\? tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,um; xkdt&yfüomvQif rkd;vywfvHk;
aeNyD;vQif aqmif;a&m aEGyg (qufvuf) aeV

xkdtcg tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf &GmodkY
qGrf;ch<upOf jruf&dwfol xif;acGolwdkYonf jruf (rdk;)
ausmif;i,fudk zsuíNyD;vQif
jrufESifhopfom;wdkYudk ,lí oGm;ukef\?
ESpfBudrfwkdifatmifvnf; tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,onf jrufESifh opfom;wdkYudk pkaqmif;í jruf
(rdk;) ausmif;i,fudk jyKvkyf\? ESpfBudrfwkdifatmifvnf;
tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf &GmodkY
qGrf;ch<upOf jruf&dwfol xif;acGolwdkYonf jruf (rdk;)
ausmif;i,fudk zsuíNyD;vQif
jrufESifhopfom;wdkYudk ,lí oGm;ukef\?
oHk;Budrfwkdifatmifvnf; tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,onf jrufESifhopfom;wdkYudk pkaqmif;í jruf

(rdk;) ausmif;i,fukd jyKvkyf\? oHk;Budrfwkdifatmifvnf;
tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf &GmodkY qGrf;cH
<upOf jruf&dwfol xif;acGolwdkYonf jruf (rdk;)
ausmif;i,fudk zsumNyD;vQif jrufESifh
opfom;wdkYudk ,lí oGm;ukef\?

xkdtcg tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,tm;-

]]igonf &GmodkY 0ifí qGrf;cHoGm;pOf
oHk;Budrfwkdifatmifyif jruf&dwfol xif;acGol
wdkYonfjruf (rdk;) ausmif;i,fudk zsumNyD;vQif
jrufESifhopfom;wdkYudk ,lí oGm;ukef\? igonfum;
rdrdq&mhtwwfjzpfom tdk;xdef;onf tvkyfũ
aumif;pGm oifMum;xm;ol r,kwfavsmhol
(tjynfhtpHkwwfol) pifMu,fpGm wwfol jzpf\? igonf
ukd,fwkdif &THUukd e,fí tvHk;pHkajrnufjzifh NyD;aom
ausmif;i,fudk jyK&rl aumif;vdrfhrnf}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xdkYaemuf tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf
ukd,fwkdif &THUukd e,fí tvHk;pHk ajrnufjzifhNyD;aom
ausmif;i,fudk jyKNyD;vQif jruf xif; EGm;acs;wdkYudk
pkaqmif;í xkdausmif;i,fukd (rD;) zkwf\?
xkdausmif;i,fonf tvGefvSy\? ½lzG,faumif;\?
MunfEl;zG,faumif;\? eD&Jaomtqif;&Sd\? odMum;
uGrf;aoG;aumif¹ ESifhwl\? xkdausmif;i,f\ toHonf jcl
qnf;vnf;oHESifhwlV

85/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYESifh twl *dZÑuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufawmfrlv&m tvGefvSyaom
Munhf½lzG,faumif;aom MunfEl;zG,faumif;aom
eD&Jaom tqif;&Sdaom xkdausmif;i,fudk
jrifawmfrlaomaMumifh]]&[ef;wdkY tvGefvSyaom
Munhf½lzG,faumif;aomMunfEl;zG,faumif;aom
eD&Jaom tqif;&Sdaom
odMum;uGrf;aoG;aumifESifhwlaom xkdt&m0w→Konf
tb,fenf;}}[k &[ef;wdkYudk ar;awmfrl\? xkdtcg

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;udk
avQmufukef\? bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV

]]&[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;tm; ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef? roifhwifh?
&[ef;wdkY tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/

&[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;onf tb,fhaMumifh tvHk;pHk ajrnuf
jzifhNyD;aom ausmif;i,fudk jyKavbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;tm; owå0gwdkYü
tpOfapmifha&Smufjcif;tpOfoem;jcif;
rn\$Of;qJvkdjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifh rjzpfavbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY oGm;Muukefavmh? xkdausmif;i,fudk
zsufqD;Muukefavmh? aemifvmaemufom;rsm;onf
owå0grsm;tay:ü n\$Of;qJESdyfpufjcif;odkY
ra&mufapvifh/

&[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHk ajrnufjzifh NyD;aom
ausmif;i,fudk rjyKvkyftyf? jyKvkyfaom &[ef;tm;'kuú#f
tmywf oifh\[k} } (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif xkd ausmif;i,f
odkYcsOf;uyfí zsufqD;ukefV

xkdtcg tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf ig\ ausmif;i,fudk
tb,fhaMumifh zsufqD;Muoenf;}}[k (ar;avQmuf\)/

ighoQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf zsufapygonf[k
(qkdMuukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY w&m;&Sif (bk&m;) onf tu,fí
zsufapygvQif zsufMuygavmh[k (avQmuf\)/

86/ xkdtcg tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,tm;]]igonf
&GmwGif;odkY Oifí
qGrf;cHoGm;pOfoHk;Budrfwkdifatmifyif jruf&dwfol
xif;acGolwdkYonf jruf (rdk;) ausmif;i,fudk
zsufNyD;vQif jrufESifhxif;wdkYudk ,lí oGm;ukefNyD?
igaqmufí xm;aom
tvHk;pHkajrnufjzifhNyD;aomausmif;i,fukdvnf;
jrwfpGmbk&m;u zsufaptyfNyD? ightm; opfawm½kH;ü
jrifzl;cgrQ jzpfaomrdwfaqG opfxdef;t&m&Sd onf
&Sday\? igonf opfawm½kH;&Sd opfxdef;t&m&SdxH
opfom;wdkYudkawmif;,lí opfom; ausmif;i,f aqmuf&rl
aumif;vdrfhrnf}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xdkYaemuf tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf
opfawm½Hk;&Sd opfxdef;t&m&SdxH csOf;uyfí-

]]ighoQif ('g,um) igonf &GmwGif;odkY Oifí
qGrf;cHoGm;pOf oHk;Budrfwkdifatmifyif
jruf&dwfolxif;acGolwdkYonf jruf (rkd;) ausmif;i,fukd
zsufNyD;vQif jrufESifhxif;wdkYudk ,lí oGm;Muygonf?
ig ukd,fwkdif aqmufvkyfaom tvHk;pHk ajrnufjzifh
NyD;aom ausmif;i,fukdvnf;
jrwfpGmbk&m;uzsufaptyfNyD? ighoQif ('g,um)
opfom;rsm;udk ay;vSLyg? opfom;ausmif;i,fudk
aqmufvkdygonf}}[k ajymV

toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;tm; ay;vSLzdkY&ef
opfom;rsm; r&Sdyg? NrKdU &Gm jyKjyifa&;ESifh
(rD;avmifjcif;paom) ab;&eftvdkYiSg xm;aom rif;\
opfawmfwdkYonf &Sdygukef\?
xkdopfwdkYudkbk&ifrif;jrwfu ay;vSLapygvQif
toQifbk&m; o,f,lckdif;awmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif ('g,um) bk&ifonf ay;vSSL NyD;ygNyD[k
(ajym\)/

xkdtcg opfawm½Hk;&Sd opfxdef;t&m&Sdtm; -

]]pomuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom
&[ef;awmfrsm;onf w&m;udk usifh ukef\
nDñGwfNidrfoufaom tusifhukd usifhukef\
usifhukef\
trSefudk qkdavh&Sd ukef\
oDv&Sdukef\
aumif;aom oabm&Sdukef\
bk&ifrif;jrwfonfvnf;
p&[ef;wdkYtm;tvGefMunfndKawmfrl\
rvSLao;b]vsuf
vSLNyD;[k ajymMurnf r[kwfay}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdkYaemuf opfawm½Hk;&Sd opfxdef;t&m&Sdonf
tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,tm;]]toQifbk&m;
o,f,lckdif;awmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV

xkdtcg tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf
xkdopfwdkYudk tykdif;tykdif; jzwfcJGapNyD;vQif
vSnf;jzifh xkwf,l o,faqmifapNyD;aemuf
opfom;ausmif;i,fudk aqmufV

87/ xkdtcg r*"wkdif; trwfBuD;jzpfaom a0óum&
ykPÖm;onf &mZN*dK[fNrKdUütrlBuD;i,fwdkYudk
Munfh½lppfaq;&m opfawm½Hk;&Sd
opfxdef;t&m&SdxH csOf;uyfí-

]]tarmif NrKdU &Gm jyK jyifa&;ESifh
(rD;avmifjcif;paom) ab;&ef tvdkYiSg xm;aom rif\
opfawmfwdkYonf tb,frSmenf;}}[k (ar;\)/

t&Sif xkdopfwdkYudk bk&ifrif;jrwfonf tkd;xdef;onf\
om;jzpfaom toQif"ed,tm; ay;vSLvkdufygonf[k (ajym)\)/

xkdtcg r*"wkdif; trwfBuD;jzpfaom
a0óum&ykPÖm;tm;]]bk&ifrif;jrwfonf NrKdU
&GmjyKjyifa&;ESifh (rD;avmifjcif;paom)
ab;&eftvdkYiSg xm;aom rif\
opfawmfwdkYudktb,fhaMumifh tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,tm; ay;vSLvkdufbdoenf;}}[k
ESvHk;romjcif;jzpfV

xdkYaemuf r*"wkdif; trwfBuD;jzpfaom
a0óum&ykPÖm;onf r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,
rnfaomAdrÁdom&rif;xH csOf;uyfí-

]]NrKdU &Gm jyKjyifa&;ESifh (rD;avmifjCIF;paom)
ab;&eftvdkYiSg xm;aom rif;\
opfawmfwdkYudktd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,tm;
bk&ifrif;jrwf ay;vSLvkdufNyD[k qkdonfrSm
rSefygoavm}}[k (avQmufwif\)/

podkY (oifhtm;) rnfolu ajymoenf;[k (ar;\)/
t&Sifrif;jrwf opfawm½Hk; opfxdef;t&m&Sdu
ajymygonf[k (avQmufwif\)/

ykPÖm; odkYjzpfvQif opfawm½Hk;rS
opfxdef;t&m&Sdudk ac:ap&rnf[k (rdefY\)/

xdkYaemuf r*"wkdif; trwfBuD;jzpfaom
a0óum&ykPÖm;onf opfawm½kH; opfxdef;
t&m&Sdudkzrf;qD;csKyfaESmifí ac:aqmifvmap\

tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf opfawm½kH; rS
opfxdef;t&m&Sdudk zrf;qD; csKyfaESmif
vsufxkwfaqmifvmonfudk jrif&um; opfawm½Hk;
opfxdef;t&m&Sdtm;-

]]ighoQif ('g,um) tb,fhaMumifh
oifzrf;qD;csKyfaESmif xkwfaqmifcH&oenf;}}[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; xkdopfrsm; udpöaMumifh jzpfygonf[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif ('g,um) oGm;ESihfyg? igvnf;
vkdufcJhygrnf[k (ajymaomtcg) -

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmf towfrch&rD
<uawmfrcJhyg[k (jyefí avQmuf\)/

88/ xdkYaemuf tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,onf
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaomAdrÁdom&rif;\
eef;awmfodkY csOf;uyfvsuf jyifxm;aom ae&mü

xkdifav\ xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sifaoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;onf tkd;xdef;onf\om; toQif"ed,xH
csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aomf-

]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf NrKdU &Gm
jyKjiifa&;ESifh (rD;avmifjcif;paom) ab;&ef
tvdkYiSgxm;aom rif;\ opfawmfwdkYudk
toQifbk&m;tm; vSLvkdufNyD[k qkdonfrSm rSefyg
oavm}}[k (avQmuf\)/

rSefayonf rif;jrwf[k (qdkvwfaomf) -

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfrsm; bk&ifwdkYrnfonf
rsm;aom udpö&SdMuygonf?
rsm;aomjyKzG,f&SdMuygonf? vSLNyD;aomfvnf;
trSwfr&Muyg? awmif;yefygonf? toQifbk&m;
owd&atmifrdefYawmfriyg[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; yXrOD;pGm tbdoduf cH,lpOfu]]jruf xif;
a&wdkYudk oHk;aqmifawmfriMuukef[k
&[ef;ykPÖm;wdkYtm; ay;vSLNyD;omvQif jzpf\}}?
podkY oifrif;jrwf ajymqkdcJhzi;aom
pum;udktrSwf&ygavmh[k (ajymaomtcg) -

toQifbk&m; trSwf&ygNyD? raumif;rludk
&Sufwwfukefaom awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdwwfukefaom odu©m (oHk;yg;) udk
tvkd&Sdukefaom &[ef;ykPÖm;wdkY &SdMuygonf?
xkd&[ef;ykPÖm;wdkYtm; tenf;i,frQ (tjypf)
üyif ,HkrSm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfwwfMuygonf? xkd&[ef;ykPÖm;wdkYudk &nf&G,fí
wynfhawmf ajymjcif;jzpfygonf? xkdodkY
ajymqkdjcif;onfvnf; awmtwGif;0,f rodrf;ykduftyfaom
jruf xif; a&ukdom ajymqkdjcif;jzpfygonf?
toQifbk&m;onfxkd (pum;) t>rufjzifh opfawmfwdkYudk
ray;vSLygbJvsuf aqmif,l&rnf[k xifrSwfbd\
wynfhawmfuJhodkYaom bk&ifonf EkdifiHawmfü

aeaom orPjAm[®PwdekYudk tb,fhaMumifh aESmifzGJU
owfykwf ESifxkwf&mtHhenf; (ESifxkwfrnf r[kwfyg)?
toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? toQifbk&m;onf (&[ef;wdkY\)
toGiftjyif tarG;]ta&mif} aMumifh (tjypfrS)
vGwfajrmuf&ayonf? aemif puJhodkYaom trludk
rjyKygvifh[k (avQmufxm;\\)/

vlwdkYonf-

]pomuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf t&Sufr&Sdukef? oDvr&Sdukef?
rrSefonfudk qkdavh&Sdukef\? odkYpifvsuf
p&[ef;wdkYu w&m;udk usifhavh &Sdukef\?
nDñGwfrQwaom tusifhukd usifhavh&Sdukef\?
jrwwfonfukd usifhavh&Sdukef\?
trSefukdqkdavh&Sdukef\? oDv&Sdukef\ aumif;aom
oabm&Sdukef\[k 0efcHMuwHkxbd\?
p&[ef;wdkYtm;&[ef;tjzpf olawmf oljrwftjzpfonf
r&SdawmhNyD? p&[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;tjzpfolawmf
oljrwf tjzpfonf aysmufysufcJhavNyD? p&[ef;wdkYtm;
tb,frSm &[ef;tjzpfolawmfoljrwftjzpfonf &Sdrnfenf;?
p&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;tjzpf olawmf
oljrwftjzpfSuif;uGmukefNyD? p&[ef;wdkYonf
bk&ifukdaomfrSvnf; vSnfhzsm;Muao;\\?
tjcm;vlrsm;udkum;tb,fqkdbG,f&m &SdtHhenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;ukef\

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf tvkdenf;ukef\?
a&mifh&JvG,fukef\? raumif;rludk &Sufwwfukef\?
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukef\? odu©m
(oHk;yg;) udk vkdvM;ukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYuvnf;]]tb,fhaMumifh tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,onf rif;\ opfawmfwdkYudk ray;vSLbjcdk;,lav

bdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy
ajymqkdMuukef\

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf/y/ jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\

xkdtcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmukd pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,udk-

]]"ed, oifonf rif;\ opfawmfwdkYudk ray;bJ ,\
qkdonfrSm rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
&[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef? roifhwifh?
&[ef;wdkY tjyKtrlr[kwf/ rtyf? rjyKoifh/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; oifonf
tb,fhaMumifh rif;\
opfawmfwdkYudkray;vSLbJ ,lbdoenf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm; wkd;í MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEkdifay? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; trSefpifppf p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
rMunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
tcsKdUolwdkYtm; tMunfndKysufapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
jzpfay\[k (uJh&JUawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg w&m;olBuD;a[mif;jzpfaom
trwfBuD;wpfa,mufonf &[ef;wdkYxH

yíöif;cHNyD;íjrwfpGmbk&m; teD;0,f xkdifaevsuf
&Sd\? xkdtcg jrwpfpGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]&[ef; tb,frQavmufaom Opömukd ,ljcif;jzifh
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;onf ckd;olukd
zrf;í aESmifzGJU owfykwf ESifxkwfoenf;}}[k
ar;awmfrlV

jrwpfpGmbk&m; wpfrwf wpfrwfxkdufwefaom Opöm
(udk ,ljcif;) jzifh aESmifzGJU
owfykwfESifxkwfygonfbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg &mZN*dK[fNrKdUü ig;yJonf wpfrwf rn\?
xdkYaemuf jrwpfpGmbk&m;onf tkd;xdef;onf\om;
toQif"ed,ukd rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
ujh&JUawmfrlNyD;vQif ukd,fwkdifjyKpk
arG;jrL&efcufcJjcif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
odu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/

1/ £E´a*gyu? rkd;wGif;tcgü ajrrSxGufwwfaom
uwåDygeDujhodkY tqif;&Sdaom ykd;aumiftxl;wnf;/
ewfoD®;uGrf;aoG;aumifvnf; [lV

Ã

yXrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 89/]]tMuif &[ef;onf cdk;vkdaom pdwftpkjzifh
ray;tyfaom Opömukd ,ljim;tHh?
tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom ray;tyfaom
Opömukd ,ljcif;aMumifh rif;wdkYonf ckd;olukd
zrf;í]oifonf cdk;oljzpf\? rkdufoljzpf\? awGa0ol jzpf\?
0Sufwwfoljzpf\}[k (ajymqkdí) owfykwfrlvnf;
owfykwfukef &m\? aESmifzGJUrlvnf;
aESmifzGJUukef&m\? ESifxkwfrlvnf;ESifxkwfukef&m\?
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom ray;tyfaom Opömukd ,laom p

&[ef;onf vnf;omoemawmfrS qkH;½IH;jcif;odkY
a&muf\? &[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif;
r&Sd}}podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

'kwd,ynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

90/ wpf&Ha&mtcg qAA*¾D¹&[ef;wdkYonf
c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í c0gxkyfudk ckd;,lMuNyD;vQif
t&HtwGif;odkY aqmifcJhí cGJa0ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf-

]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf bkef;BuD;Muygayonf?
oifwdkYtm; ouFef;aygrsm; Muygayonf}}
[kajymqkdukefV

ighoQifwdkY igwdkYtm; tb,frSm bkef;BuD;tHhenf;?
,ck igwdkYonf c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í c0gxkyf
ukdckd;cJhMuygonf[k (jyefí ajymMuukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfawmfrlNyD; r[kwfygavm?
ighoQifwdkYoifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh c0gxkyfudk
cdk;,lcJhMuukefoenf;[k (ajymqkdMuukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfawmfrlNyD;jzpfonfum;
rSefygonf? odkY&mwGifxkdynwfcsufonf &Gmüom
jzpfí awmü r[kwfyg[k (jyefí ajymMuukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY xkd (awmü ckd;jcif;) onfvnf; &Gmü
ckd;jcif;ESifh twlwlyif r[kwfygavm? ighoQifwdkY
(oifwdkY\ trlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf?
ravsmfuef? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkYtjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf?
rjyKoifh/ ighoQifwdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf
c0gxkyfudk ckd;,lukefbdoenf;? ighoQifwdkYp
(oifwdkYtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;

MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm; wkd;í MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEkDifay? ighoQifwdkY trSefpifppf b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
rMunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
tcsKdUolwdkYtm; tMunfndKysufapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
jzpfay\[k (ajymqkdMuukef\)/

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
uJh&JUMuNyD;vQif jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufukef\? xkdtcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í
c0gxkyfukd ckd;;lMuonf[lonfrSm rSefoavm}][kpdppf
ar;jrefawmfrl\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\

]](r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
(oifwdkY\ trlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravs mf uef? ravs
mufywf? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY tjyKtrl r[kwf? rtyf?
rjyKoifh/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf c0gxkyfukd
cdk;;lukefbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY b (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom

olwdkYtm;MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?

MunfndKNyD;aom olwdkYtm; wkd;í
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;rjzpfEkDifay? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musmf;wdkY trSefpifppf b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
rMunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom

tcsKdUolwdkYtm; tMunfndKysufapjCIF; iSgvnf; aumif;
jzpfay\} }[k (uJh&JUawmfri\)/

xdkYaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m; onf
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef; wdkYudk rsm; pGmaom taMumif; jzifh
uJh&JUjypfwifawmfriNyD; vQif ukd, fwkdifjyKpk
arG; jrL&ef cuFcJcif; /y/ 0d&D, jzifh tm; xkwfjCIF; wdkY\
*kPfaus; ZI; ukdrdefYawmfriNyD; vQif &[ef; wdkYtm;
xkdtjzpfTysufESifh avsmufywf avs mfnDaom
w&m; pum; udka[mMum; awmfriNyD; aemuf
&[ef; wdkYudk/y/ &[ef; wdkYtm; odu©myk'fawmfukd
ynwfawmfriInfi[krdefYawmfri\]

&[ef; wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

2/ (c) 91/]]tMuif &[ef; onf &GmrSvnf; aumif; ?
awmrSvnf; aumif; cdk; vdkaom pdwftpkjzifhray; tyfaom
OpömuKd ,lJim;tHh? tMuifodkYoabm &Sdaom
ray; tyfaom OpömuKd ,ljCIF; aMumifhrif; wdkYonf
ckd; oludk zrf; í]oifonf cdk; oljzpf\? rkdufoljzpf\
awGa0oljzpf\? 0Sufwwfoljzpf\}[k (ajymqkdí)
owfykwfriVnf; owfykwfukef&m\? aESmifzGJUrIvnf;
aESmifzGJUukef&m\? ESifxkwfriVnf;
ESifxkwfukef&m\? xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom ray; tyf aom
OpömuKd ,laomp&[ef; onf vnf; omoemawmfriS
qkH; 1/2IH; jCIF; odkY a&muf\? &[ef; aumif; wdkYESifh
twlwuGaygif; oif; &jCIF; r&Sd}} podkY (jyMu
ukefavmh[krdefYawmfri\)/

2-'kwd, yg&mZdu odu©myk'ftzGifh

92/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYaomoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef; [lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw—uHjzifh
&[ef; tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]&[ef; }[k tvdk&SdtyfV

&Gm rnfonf tdrfwpfvHk; &Sdvnf; &Gm?
tdrfESpfvHk; &Sdvnf; &Gm? tdrfoHk; vHk; &Sdvnf;

&Gm? tdrfav;vHk;&Sdvnf; &Gm? vl&Sdvnf; &Gm?
vlr&Sdvnf; &Gm? tumt&H&Sdvnf; &Gm?
tamt&Hr&Sdvnf;&Gm? EGm;wdkY\ ae&muJhodkY
wnfae&mvnf;² &Gm? ukefonfpk av;vxuftvGef
wnfae&mukdvnf; &Gm[k qkdtyf/

&Gm\ Oypm³ rnfonf tumt&H&Sdaom &Gm\
wHcg;chkü wnfaom tm;tv,ftvwf&Sdaoma,musfm;\
cjwpfus]cjwpfypf}wnf;? tumt&Hr&Sdaom &Gm\
tdrfOypmü wnfaomtm;tv,f tvwf&Sdaom a,musfm;\
cjwpfus]cjwpfypf}wnf;/

awm rnfonf &Gm &Gm\ Oypmukd csefvSyfí
<uif;usefaom t&yfwnf;/

ray;tyfaomOpöm rnfonf ray;tyf rvTwftyf
rpGefYtyfapmifha&Smuftyf vHkjchKptyfigh[m[k
jrwfEkd;tyf olwpfyg; odrf;qnf;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/

ckd;vkdaom pdwftpk[lonf cdk;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí? 0Sufvkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí/

,ljim;tHh[lonf ,ljim;tHh? aqmif,ljim;tHh?
0Sufjim;tHh? £&d,mykxfukd ysufapjim;tHh?
ae&mrSa&GUapjim;tHh? tcsdef;tcsufukd
vGefapjim;tHh/

tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom rnfonf
wpfrwfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? wpfrwfwef (Opöm)
ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? wpfrwfxuf tykdtvGef (Opöm)
udkaomfvnf;aumif;/

rif;wdkY rnfonf {u&mZfrif; ya'o&mZfrif; e,fpm;
(NrKdUpm;) &Gmpm;
w&m;olBuD;trwfcsKyfwdkYwnf;? odkYr[kwf jzwfjCIF;
cGJjCIF;ukd jyKí qHk;rtkyfcsKyfol[lorQukd rif;[k qkd&V

ckd;ol rnfonf ig;yJ-ig;yJxuf tvGef xkdufwefaom
Opö mudk (Opöm&Sifonf ukd,fElwfjzifh) ray;bJ
ckd;vdkaom pdwftpkjzifh ,lolwnf;/

owfykwfrlvnf; owfykwfukef&m\[lonf vuf ajc ESifwH
(wHzsm) BudrfvHk; wkwfwdkYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
jzwfjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; owfukef&m\

aESmifzGJUrlvnf; aESmifzGJUukef&m\[lonf?
ud;jzifh wkyfjCIF; xdwfcwfjCIF; oHajcusif;
cwfjCIF;aESmiftdrfoGif;jCIF;
NrKdUcsKyfcsKyfaESmifjCIF;
&GmcsKyfcsKyfaESmifjCIF;
ed*Hk;csKyfcsKyfaESmifjCIF; (wpfckck) wdkYjzifhcsKyf
aESmif zGJUxm;ukef&m\? vltapmifhukdaomfvnf;
xm;ukef&m\

ESifxkwfrlvnf; ESifxkwfukef&m\[lonf
&GmrSaomfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;rSaomf vnf;aumif;?
NrKdUrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
EkdifiHawmfrSaomfvnf;aumif;? EkdifiHawmf
wpfpdwwpfa'o (c½kdif) rSaomfvnf;aumif;
ESifxkwfukef&m\

oifonf cdk;oljzpf\ rkdufoljzpf\ awGa0oljzpf\
0Sufwwfoljzpf\[lonf qJa&; a&&Gwfaom pum;wnf;/

xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom rnfonf
wpfrwfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? wpfrwfwef (Opöm)
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? wpfrwfxuf tykdtvGef (Opöm)
ukdaomfvnf;aumif;/

,laom[lonf ,laom aqmif,laom 0Sufaom
£&d,mykxfudk ysufapaom ae&mrSa&GUapaom
tcsdef;tcsufukd vGefapaom/

p&[ef;onf vnf;[lonfudk a&S; (arxkefyg&mZdu&[ef;)
udk axmufí qkdtYf\

omoemawmfrS qHk;½IH;jCIF;odkY a&muf\[lonf
tn§mrS a<uusaom opf&Gufonf
rpdrf;pkdEkdifawmhouJhodkY ptwl &[ef;onf
wpfrwfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? wpfrwfwef (Opöm)

ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? wpfrufxuf tykdtvGef (Opöm)
ukdaomfvnf;aumif; (Opöm&Sifonf ukd,fElwFjzifh)
ray;bJ ckd;vkdaom pdwftpkjzifh ,lrdaomaMumifh
&[ef;r[kwfawmhay? omuD0if rif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhay? xdkYaMumifh]]omoemawmfrS
qHk;½IH;jcif;odkY a&muf\}}[k qkdtYfV

&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh aygif;oif;&jcif;r&Sd[l&mü
aygif;oif;jcif;rnfonf twlwuG 0denf;uHjyKrl? twlwuG
ygwdarmuf&Gwf (jy) rl? wlrQaom
usifhMuHaexkdifrl[laom ptvHk;pHk onfaygif;oif;jcif;
rnf\? xkdaygif;oif;jcif;onf xkd&[ef;ESifh twlwuG
r&Sdawmhay? xdkYaMumifh]]aygif;oif;&jcif;r&Sd}}[k
qkdtYfV

acgif;pOf rmwdum

93/ ajrÜ wnfaomOpöm? Munf;]ukef;}ü
wnfaomOpöm? aumif;uifü wnfaomOpöm? [if;vif;jyifü
wnfaomOpöm? a&ü wnfaomOpöm? avSü
wnfaomOpöm? ,mOfü wnfaomOpöm? 0eftm;jzifh
wnfaomOpöm? t&HüwnfaomOpöm?
ausmif;üwnfaomOpöm? v,füwnfaomOpöm? ,mü
wnfaom Opöm? &Gmü wnfaom Opöm? awmü
wnfaomOpöm? a&'efyl? awmpkd;opfyif?
aqmif,laomOpöm? tyfESHaomOpöm?
uif;xm;&mt&yf]taumuf|me}? owå0g?
tajcr&Sdaomowå0g? tajcESpfacsmif; &Sdaom
owå0g? tajcav;acsmif; &Sdaom owå0g?
tajcrsm;aomowå0g? vufaxmufcsol? aqmif,lvmaom
Opö mudkapmifhol? wkdiyifí cdk;jcif;?
tcsdef;tcsufjyKjcif;? trSwftom;jyKjcif;? pum;
rmwdumwnf;/

rmwdum tzGifh

94/ ajrüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf ajrü csxm; jr\$Kyfxm;
zHk;xm;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/

]ajrüwnfaomOpömkdcdk;tHh}}[k ckd;vdkaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí tazmfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
aygufwl;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?

jcif;awmif;ukdaomfvnf;aumif; &SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf;
oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xkdajrüjzpfaom
xif;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? EG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;

jzwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xkdajrü ajrrlefYukd
wl;rlvnf; wl;tHh? ,ufrlvnf; ,uftHh? xkwfrlvnf;xkwftHh?
'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? (Opöm) tkd;ukd oHk;oyftHh?

'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\?
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? rdrd\
cGufukd oGif;í ig;yJ-ig;yJxuf tvGef xkdufwefaom

Opömurk ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfhaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

rdrdcGufodkY a&mufatmifaomfvnf; jyKtHh?
vufqkyfukdaomfvnf; jzwftHh?]vufqkyfESifhaomfvnf;
ukwf,ltHh}? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

csnfü wiftyfaom]csnfjzifh oDukH;tyfaom}
b@mukdaomfvnf;aumif;?

a&TaqmufvHk;BudK;]a&TqGJBudK;}ukdaomfvnf;aum
if;? vnfqGJBudK;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?

cg;pnf;BudK;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?

t0wfykqkd;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?

acgif;aygif;udkaomfvnf;aumif; cdk;vdkaom

pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? tpGef;ü

ukdifvsuf<uaptHh]ajr\$muftHh}? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\? yGwfwkdufvsuf xkwfaqmiftHh?

xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh

wpfqHjcnfzsm;rQ tkd;rsufESm0rS vGwfaptHh?
yg&mZdutmywfoifh\

ig;yJ-ig;yJxuftvGef xkdufwefaom
axmywfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? qDukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
ysm;&nfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? wifvJukdaomfvnf;aumif;
cdk;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí wpfBudrfwnf;
aomuftHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? xkdt&yfüyifvQif
cGJrlvnf; cJGtHh? pGefYypfrl vnf;pGefYypftHh?
rD;rlvnf; wkduftHh? oHk;aqmifrjzpf]ysufpD;}
atmifrlvnf; jyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

95/ Munf;]ukef;} üwnfaomOpöm rnfonf Munf;ü
csxm;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/]]Munf;üwnfaom
Opömukdckd;tHh}}[k ckd;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf;oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf; tmywfoifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

96/ aumif;uifüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf aumif;uifodkY
a&mufaom Opömwfnf;/ Oa'gif;onfvnf;aumif;?
wkdufiSuf],pfOcsKd;} onfvnf;aumif;?
cgonfvnf;aumif;? iHk;onfvnf;aumif;?
t0wfykqkd;onfvnf;aumif;? acgif;aygif;onfvnf;aumif;?
aiGonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tonfvnf;aumif; jywí
usqJjzpf\]]aumif;uifü wnfaom (,if;) Opömukd
cdk;tHh}}[kcdk;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? oGm;jcif;ukd jzwf]&yf}tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

97/ [if;vif;jyifüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf [if;vif;jyifü
xm;aom Opömwfnf;/
anmifapmif;]ckwif}üaomfvnf;aumif;?

tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} üaomfvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;üaomf vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;BudK;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
eH&Hcsdwfäaomfvnf;aumif;? qifpG,faumufäaomf
vnf;aumif;? opfyifäaomfvnf;aumif; qGJcsdwfxm;tyfV/
t,kwfojzifh oydwfajcäaomfvnf;qGJcsdwfxm;tyfV/]]
[if;vif;jyifü wnfaomOpömukd ckd;tHh}}[k
ckd;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfítazmfukdaomfvnf;
&SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? vlyfaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS a&GUaptHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

98/ a&üwnfaomOpöm rnfonf a&ü csxm;tyfaom
Opömwnf;/]]a&üwnfaom Opömukdckd;tHh}}[k
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
tazmfukdaomfvnf;&SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ikyfrlvnf; ikyftHh? ay:rlvnf;
ay:tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oihf\

xkda&ü aygufa&mufjzpfay:aom ig;yJ-ig;yJxuftvGef
xkdufwefaom OyÜvMum⁴ udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
y'kr®mMumukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
yk@&dufMumukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
MumpG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ig;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
vdyfukdaomfvnf;aumif; ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfíhoHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS a&GUaptHh?
yg&mZdu tmywf oifh\

99/ (wpfzufurf;odkY) ul;aMumif;jzpfaom 0w→Konf
avSrnfv

avSüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf avSü xm;tyfaom
Opömwnf;/]]avSü wnfaom Opömukd ckd;tHh}}[k

ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí tazmfukdaomfvnf;
&SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrSa&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]]avSukd ckd;tHh}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh?
oGm;rlvnf;oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\
avSzGJUBuKd;ukd ajztHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
avSzGJUBuKd;ukd ajzí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\
txuf]tnm}
odkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
atmuf]taMu}odkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
zDvmodkYaomfvnf;aumif; t,kwfojzifh
qHjcnfwpfzsm;rQ ajymif;a&TUtHh? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

100/ aygif;csKyf &xm; vSnf; oHvsif;onf ,mOfrnfv\

,mOfüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf ,mOfü xm;tyfaom
Opömwnf;/]],mOfüwnfaom Opömukd ckd;tHh}}[k
cdk;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí tazmfukdaomfvnf;
&SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrSa&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]],mOfukd ckd;tHh}}[k ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh?
oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

101/ OD;acgif;0ef ycHk;0ef cg;0ef vufqGJ0efonf
0efrnfv\

OD;acgif;ü wnfaom 0efukd ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ycHk;ü wnfaom 0efukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
cg;odkY cstHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
cg;ü wnfaom 0efukd
ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
vufjzifh,lthH? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

vufqGJ0efukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ajrü
cstHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ajrrS aumuf,lthH?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

102/ yef;t&H opfoD;t&Honf t&Hrnf\

t&HüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf t&Hü av;XmewdkYjzifh
xm;tyfaom Opömwfn;/ (4if;wdkYonf) ajr?
Munf;]ukef;}? aumif;uif? [if;vif;jyifü wnfaom
OpömwdkYwnf;/]t&HüwnfaomOpömukd ckd;tHh}}
[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí tazmfukdaomfvnf;
&SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
xkdt&Hü
aygufa&mufjzpfay:aom ig;yj-
ig;yjxuftvGefxkdufwefaom tjrpukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
tacguftcGHukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
t&Gufukdaomfvnf;aumif;? tyGifhukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
toD;ukdaomfvnf;aumif; ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&SdonfjzpfíhoHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdu tmywf oifh\

t&Hukd (&vkdrIjzifh) w&m;pGJtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? Opöm&Siftm; ,HkrSm;aptHh? xkv'pöOf;
tmywfoifh\? Opöm&Sifonf]]igr&awmhNyD}}[k
0efcstHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? w&m;jzpfí
Opöm&Sifukd½IH;aptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\?
w&m;jzpfí rdrd ½HI;thH? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

103/ ausmif;üwnfaomOpömrnfonf ausmif;ü
av;XmewdkYjzifh xm;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/
(4if;wdkYonf) ajr? Munf;]ukef;}? aumif;uif? [if;vif;jyifü
wnfaom OpömwdkYwnf;/]]ausmif; ü wnfaom
Opömukd ckd;tHh}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh? oGm;rl vnf; oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf; tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ausmif;ukd (&vkdrIjzifh) w&m;pGJtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? Opöm&Siftm; ,HkrSm;aptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\?
Opöm&Sifonf]]igr&awmhNyD}}[k 0efcstHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ w&m;jzpfíOpöm&Sifukd
½HI;aptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? w&m;jzpfí rdrd
½HI;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

104/ aumufyJoD;ESH aygufa&mufjzpfay:&m
t&yfonf v,f rnf\

v,füwnfaomOpöm rnfonf v,fü av;XmewdkYjzifh
xm;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/ (4if;wdkYonf) ajr?
Munf;]ukef;}? aumif;uif? [if;vif;jyifü wnfaom
OpömwdkYwnf;/]]v,fü wnfaomOpömukd ckd;tHh}}[k
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí tazmfukdaomfvnf;
&SmtHh? oGm;rl vnf; oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;
tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

xkdv,fü aygufa&mufjzpfay:aom ig;yJ-ig;yJxuf
tvGefxkdufwefaom aumufyJoD;EHSukdcdk;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

v,fukd (&vkdrIjzifh) w&m;pGJtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? Opöm&Sifm; ,HkrSm;aptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\? Opöm&Sifonf]]igr&awmhNyD}}[k 0efcstHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? w&m;jzpfíOpöm&Sifukd
½IH;aptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? w&m;jzpfí rdrd
½HI;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ikwfwkdif
BuKd;apmif&ef;]pnf;½kd;} tykdif;tjcm;]v,fuefoif;}
(wpfckckukd) ajymif;a&TUtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
(tqHk;owf) tm;xkwfrlwpfck
ra&mufvmrD]rNyD;qHk;rD} xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
xkdtm;xkwfrl a&mufvmaomf]NyD;qHk;aomf}
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

105/ t&H&m ausmif;&monf (ajr) &m rnf\

(ajr) &müwnfaom Opöm rnfonf (ajr) &mü
av;XmewdkYjzifh xm;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/
(4if;wdkYonf) ajr? Munf;]ukef;}? aumif;uif? [if;vif;jyifü
wnfaom OpömwdkYwnf;/]](ajr) &mü wnfaom
OpömuKd ckd;tHh}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf; tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

(ajr) &mukd (&vkdrIjzifh) w&m;pGJtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? Opöm&Sifm; ,HkrSm;aptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
Opöm&Sifonf]]igr&awmhNyD}}[k 0efcstHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? w&m;jzpfíOpöm&Sifukd
½IH;aptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? w&m;jzpfí rdrd

½IH;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ikwfwkdif
 BuKd;apmif&ef;]pnf;½kd;} wHwkdif;]tum}
 (wpfckck) ukd a&TUtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 (tqHk;owf) tm;xkwfrl wpfck
 ra&mufvmrD]rNyD;qHk;rD} xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
 xkdtm;xkwfrla&mufvmaomf]NyD;qHk;aomf}
 yg&mZdu tmywf oifh\

106/ &GmüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf &Gmü
 av;XmewdkYjzifh xm;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/
 (4if;wdkYonf) ajr? Munf;]ukef;}? aumif;uif? [if;vif;jyifü
 wnfaom OpömwdkYwnf;/]]&Gmüwnfaom Opömu
 ckd;tHh}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
 tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf;oGmtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? ae&mrS
 a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

107/ vltrsm; odrf;qnf;tyfaom awmonf awm rnf\

awmüwnfaomOpöm rnfonf awmü av;XmewdkYjzifh
 xm;tyfaom Opömwfnf;/ (4if;wdkYonf) ajr?
 Munf;]ukef;}? aumif;uif? [if;vif;jyifü wnfaom
 OpömwdkYwnf;/]]awmü wnfaomOpömu
 ckd;tHh}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
 tazmfukdaomfvnf; &SmtHh? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;tHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS a&GUaptHh?
 yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ xkdawmü
 aygufa&mufjzpfay:aomig;yJ-ig;yJxuftvGef
 xkdufwefaom xif;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
 EG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? jrufukdaomf vnf;aumif;
 ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf; tmywf oifh\
 ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

108/ a& rnfonf tkd;cGuf av;axmifhuef
wpfzufqnfuefwdkYü &Sdaom a&wnf;/ ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rdrd\ tkd;cGufukd oGif;í ig;yJ-ig;yJxuftvGef
xkdufwefaom a&ukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
rdrd\ tkd;cGufodkYa&mufatmif
jyKtHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

uefaygif¹/₂kd;ukd zsufcsKd;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\
uefaygif¹/₂kd;ukd zsufcsKd;í ig;yJ-ig;yJxuf
tvGefxkdufwefaom a&ukd xGufaptHh]vTwftHh}
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

wpfyJtxufaomfvnf;aumif;?
ig;yJatmufaomfvnf;aumif; xkdufwefaom a&ukd
xGufaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
wpfyJaomfvnf;aumif;? wpfyJatmufaomfvnf;aumif;
xkdufwef aoma&ukd xGufaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

109/ 'efyl rnfonf jzwfNyD;aom 'efyl rjzwf&ao;aom
'efylwnf;/ ig;yJ-ig;yJxuftvGef xkdufwefaom 'efylukd
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

110/ awmpkd;opfyif rnfonf vltrsm; odrf;ykduf
oHk;aqmiftyfaom opfyifwnf;/ ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí jzwftHh? jzwfwkdif;jzwfwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
(tqHk;owf) jzwfcsuf]ckwfcuf}
wpfckra&mufvmrD]rNyD;qHk;rD} xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\
xkdjzwfcsuf]ckwfcuf}a&mufvmaomf]NyD;qHk;aom
f} yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

111/ aqmif,ltyfaomOpöm rnfonf olwpfyg;
aqmif,loGm;aom Opömwnf;/
ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrSa&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]OpömESifhwuG aqmif,lolukd ac:aqmiftHh}}[k
ajcwpfvSrf;ukd a&GUaptHh]vSrf;tHh}?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ESpfckajrmuf ajcvSrf;ukd
a&GUaptHh]vSrf;tHh}? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]usaom Opömukd ,ltHh}}[k usaptHh]usatmif
vkyftHh cstHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ig;yJ-ig;yJxuf
tvGef xkdufwefaom usaomOpömukd ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

112/ tyfESHaomOpöm rnfonf teD;ü
xm;tyfaom]tyfESHí xm;tyfaom} Opömwnf;/]ig\
Opömukd ay;yg}}[k qkdvmaomf ig r,l[k jiif;qkdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? Opöm&Siftm;,HkrSm;aptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? Opöm&Sifonf (ightm;
ay;awmhrnf r[kwf[k] 0efcstHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
w&m;jzpfí Opöm&Sifukd ½Hl;aptHh? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\? w&m;jzpfírdrd½Hl;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

113/ uif;xm;&mt&yf]taumufXme}rnfonf
awmifcg;jywfüaomfvnf;aumif;?
jrpfdyüaomfvnf;aumif;? &GmwHcg;üaomfvnf;aumif;
]]pt&yfXmeodkY 0ifvmoltm; tcGefaumuf,l&rnf}}[k
tpkd;&]rif;} u owfrSwfxm;aom t&yfwnf;/
xkduif;]taumufXme} odkY 0ifíig;yJ-ig;yJxuf tvGef
xkdufwefaom tpkd;&]rif;} tm; tcGefawmfay;quf&rnfh
Opömukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ajcwpfvSrf;ukd uif;ukd ausmfvGefaptHh?

xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? 'kwd,
ajcwpfvSrf;ukdausmfGefaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\? uif;twGif;ü &yfí uif;tjyifü usaptHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? taumufcGefukd a&SmifvTJtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

114/ owå0g rnfonf vlowå0gukd qkd\ ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]]ajcvsis ac:aqmiftHh}}[k ajcwpfvSrf;ukd
a&GUaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\?
'kwd,ajcwpfvSrf;ukd a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

ajcr&Sdaomowå0g rnfonf a>r ESifh ig;wdkYwnf;/
ig;y]-ig;y]xuftvGef xkdufwefaoma>r ESifh ig;ukd
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\?
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

115/ ajcESpfacsmif;&Sdaomowå0g rnfonf vl ESifh
iSufKd;wdkYwnf;/ cdk;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS a&GUaptHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]]ajcvsis ac:aqmiftHh}}[k ajcwpfvSrf;ukd
a&GUaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\?
'kwd,ajcwpfvSrf;ukd a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

116/ ajcav;acsmif;&Sdaomowå0g rnfonf qif jrif;
ukvm;tkyf EGm; jrnf;ESifh (qkdyfNyD;rS <uif;aom)
ajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom om;owå0gtm;vHk;wnf;/
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#f

tmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]]ajcvsisf ac:aqmiftHh}}[k yXrajcwpfvSrf;ukd
a&GUaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
'kwd,ajcwpfvSrf;ukd a&GUaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\ wwd,ajcwpfvSrf;ukd a&GUaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ pwkw→ajcwpfvSrf;ukd
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

117/ rsm;aom ajc&Sdaom owå0g rnfonf
uif;NrD;aumuf uif;ajcrsm; Opömvd*Fykd;⁵wdkYwnf;/
ig;yJ-ig;yJxuftvGef xkdufwefaom uif;NrD;aumuf
ponfukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfhjzpfí oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
ae&mrS a&GUaptHhh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]]ajcvsisf ac:aqmiftHh}}[k a&GUaptHh?
ajcvSrf;wkdif; ajcvSrf;wkdif; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
aemufqHk; ajcvSrf;ukd a&GUaptH? yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

118/ vufaxmufcsol]twGif;odkY0ifí pHkprf;ol
twGif;olvQdK} rnfonf Opömukd rSwfom;
íajymMum;olwnf;/]]prnfaom Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[k
ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xkd tajymcH&olonf
xkdajymaom Opömukd ckd;tHh? ESpfOD;vHk;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

aqmif,lvmaom Opömukdapmifha&Smufol rnfonf
aqmif,lvmaom Opömukdapmifhxdef;olwnf;/ ig;yJ-
ig;yJxuftvGef xkdufwefaom Opömukd ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

wkdifyifí ckd;jcif; rnfonf (tcsif;csif;ñdSEldif;í
ckd;jcif;wnf;)? trsm;wkdifyifí wpfOD;u ckd;tHh?
tm;vHk; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

119/ tcsdef;tcsufjyKjcif; rnfonf tcsdef;tcsufjyKí
odaprlwnf;/]]eHeufüaomfvnf;aumif;?
naeüaomfvnf;aumif;? nüaomfvnf;aumif;?
aeYüaomfvnf;aumif; xkdeHeufpaom
umvtcsdef;tcsufjzifh xkdOpömukd ckd;avmh}}[k
tcsdef;tcsufjyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xkdtcsdef;
tcsufjzifh xkdOpömukd ckd;tHh? ESpfOD;vHk;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\ xkdtcsdef;tcsuf\
a&SUüaomfvnf;aumif;? aemufüaomfvnf;aumif;
ckd;tHh? rlvapckdif;&if; &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh?
ckd;aom &[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

120/ trSwftom;jyKjcif; rnfonf trSwfonm
jzpfapjcif;iSg trSwftom;
wpfpHkwpfckukdjyKvkyfrlwnf;/]]rsufpdukdaomfvnf;
rSdwfjyrnf? rsufckH;ukdaomfvnf; yifhjyrnf?
OD;acgif;ukdaomfvnf; axmifjyrnf? xkdtrSwftom;jzifh
xkdOpömukd ckd;avmh}}[k trSwftom;ukd jyKtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xkdtrSwftom;jzifh xkdOpömukd
ckd;tHh? ESpfOD;vHk; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\?
xkdtrSwftom;\ a&SUüaomfvnf;aumif;?
aemufüaomfvnf;aumif; xkdOpömukd ckd;tHh?
rlvapckdif;&if;&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? ckd;aom
&[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

121/ &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdOpöm[k xifrSwfí
xkdOpömukdyif ckd;tHh? ESpfOD;vHk;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#f

tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdOpöm[k xifrSwfí
tjcm;Opömukd ckd;tHh? rlvapckdif;&if;
&[ef;tm;tmywf roifh? ckd;aom &[ef;tm;om
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;onf tjcm;Opöm[k xifrSwfí
xkdOpömukdyif ckd;tHh? ESpfOD;vHk; yg&mZdu
tmywfoifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;onf tjcm;Opöm[k xifrSwfí
tjcm;Opömukdyif ckd;tHh? rlvapckdif;&if;
&[ef;tm;tmywf roifh? ckd;aom &[ef;tm;om
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom &[ef;tm;
ajymygav? prnfaom &[ef;uvnf; prnfaom &[ef;tm;
prnfaom &[ef;onf prnfaom Opömukd ckd;ygap[k
ajymygap}}/ podkYapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wpfyg;tm; ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? ckd;aom &[ef;onf 0efcHtHh? rlvapckdif;&if;
&[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;]ckd;ol} onf
xkdOpömukd ckd;tHh? tm;vHk;]av;OD;vHk;}
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom &[ef;tm;
ajymygav? prnfaom&[ef;uvnf; prnfaom &[ef;tm;
prnfaom &[ef;onf prnfaom Opömukd ckd;ygap[k
ajymygap}}/ podkYapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
xkd&[ef;onf tjcm;]wpfqifh
ckdif;tyfaom&[ef;rSwpfyg;} &[ef;ukd
(wkduf½kduf)apckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
ckd;aom &[ef;onf 0efcHtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
xkd&[ef;onf xkdOpömukd ckd;tHh? rlvapckdif;&if;

&[ef;tm; tmywfroifh? (wkduf¹/₂kduf)apckdif;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? ckd;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;onf oGm;í igonf Opömukd
rckd;Ekdifawmh[k wpfzefjyefí vm\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]wwfEkdifaomtcg xkdOpömukd
ckd;avmh}}[k (wpfzefxyfí)apckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdOpömukd ckd;tHh?
ESpfOD;vHk; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;onf apckdif;NyD;aemuf
ESvHk;rom]pdwfraumif;}
aomfvnf;]]rckd;ESihfawmh}}[k rajymrd]rMum;ap}?
xkd&[ef;onf xkdOpömukd ckd;tHh? ESpfOD;vHk;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;onf apckdif;NyD;aemuf
ESvHk;rom]pdwfraumif; } ojzifh]]rckd;ESifhawmh}}
[k ajym\]Mum;ap\}? xkd&[ef;onf]]oifonf
ighukdapckdif;NyD;jzpfonf}}[k (qkdí) xkdOpömukd
ckd;tHh? rlvapckdif;&if; &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
ckd;aom &[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]prnfaom
Opömukd ckd;avmh}}[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\? xkd&[ef;onf apckdif;NyD;aemuf
ESvHk;rom]pdwfraumif; } ojzifh]]rckd;ESifhawmh}}
[k ajym\]Mum;ap\}? xkd&[ef;onf]]aumif;ygNyD}}[k
a&SmifMuOftHh? ESpfOD;vHk; tmywfroifh/

122/ ig;yg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh⁶ ray;aom
 Opömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
 olwpfyg; odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opömjzpfjcf;?
 olwpfyg;odrf;qnf;xm;onf[ktrSwf&Sdjcf;? ig;y]-
 ig;y]xuftvGef xkdufwefaom av;aom
 toHk;taqmifjzpfjcf;?
 ckd;vkdaompdwfjzpfay:jcf;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
 ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

123/ ig;yg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh ray;aom
 Opömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
 olwpfyg; odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opömjzpfjcf;? olwpfyg;
 odrf;qnf;xm;onf[ktrSwf&Sdjcf;? wpfy]xuftvGef
 ig;y]atmuf enf;aom ayghaom toHk;taqmifjzpfjcf;?
 ckd;vkdaom pdwf jzpfay:jcf;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 vlyfaptHh? 'kuú#f tmywfoifhV
 ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

124/ ig;yg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh ray;aom
 Opömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywfoifh\
 olwpfyg;odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opömjzpfjcf;?
 olwpfyg;odrf;qnf; xm;onf[ktrSwf&Sdjcf;? wpfy]-
 wpfy]atmuf enf;aom ayghaom toHk;taqmifjzpfjcf;?
 ckd;vkdaompdwfhjzpfay:jcf;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 vlyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 ae&mrSa&GUaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

125/ ajcmufyg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh
 ray;aom Opömukd ckd;,laom
 &[ef;tm;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
 rdrdOpöm[k
 trSwfr&Sdjcf;? tuRrf;0ifí ,lonf r[kwfjcf;? tckduftwefY
 r[kwfjcf;? ig;y]-ig;y]xuftvGef xkdufwefaom av;aom
 toHk;taqmifjzpfjcf;? ckd;vkdaompdwf
 jzpfay:jcf;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
 vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

vlyfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? ae&mrS
a&GUaptHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

126/ ajcmufyg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh
ray;aom Opömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm;xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\? rdrdOpöm[k trSwfr&Sdjcif;? tuRrf;0ifí ,lonf
r[kwfjCIF;? tckduftwefY r[kwfjCIF;? wpfy]xuftvGef
ig;y]atmuf enf;aom ayghaomtoHk;taqmifjzpfjCIF;?
ckd;vkdaom pdwf jzpfay:jCIF;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

127/ ajcmufyg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh
ray;aom Opömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? rdrdOpöm[k trSwfr&SdjCIF;? tuRrf;0ifí ,lonf
r[kwfjCIF;? tckduftwefY r[kwfjCIF;? wpfy]-wpfy]atmuf
enf;aom ayghaom toHk;taqmifjzpfjCIF;?
ckd;vkdaom pdwf jzpfay:jCIF;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

128/ ig;yg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh
ray;aomOpömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\? olwpfyg; odrf;qnf;xm;aom
Opömr[kwfjCIF;? olwpfyg; odrf;qnf;xm;aom
Opöm[ktrSwf&SdjCIF;? ig;y]-ig;y]xuftvGef
xkdufwefaom av;aom toHk;taqmifjzpfjCIF;?
ckd;vkdaom pdwf jzpfay:jCIF;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\?
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

129/ ig;yg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh ray;aom
Opömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywfoifh\?
olwpfyg; odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opömr[kwfjCIF;? olwpfyg;
odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opöm[ktrSwf&SdjCIF;? wpfy]xuftvGef
ig;y]atmuf enf;aom ayghaom toHk;taqmifjzpfjCIF;?
ckd;vkdaom pdwf jzpfay:jCIF;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?

'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\?
ae&mrS a&GUaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

130/ ig;yg;aom taMumif;t*FgwdkYjzifh ray;aom
Opömukd ckd;,laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywfoifh\?
olwpfyg; odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opömr[kwfjcf;? olwpfyg;
odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opöm[ktrSwf&Sdjcf;? wpfy]-
wpfyJ]atmuf enf;aom ayghaom toHk;taqmifjzpfjcf;?
ckd;vkdaom pdwfjzpfay:jcf;wdkYwnf;? oHk;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vlyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
ae&mrSa&GUaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

131/ rdrdOpöm[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywfoifh?
tuRrf;Oifí ,ljcf; tckduftwefY,ljcf;ü tmywf roifh?
Nydwåmodrf;qnf;xm;aom Opöm
wd&påmefodrf;qnf;xm;aom Opömütmywf roifh/
yHhoul[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;?
pdwfysHUvGifhaom &[ef;? a0'emzdpD;aom &[ef;?
tp]vufOD; } vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

t'dEém'geftaMumif; jyqkd&mtcef; NyD;V

- 1/ arwf bkrf yPf avm? tof ykaESm? qkd;aom
&[ef;ajcmuf/ arwåd,? bkr®Zu? y@Ku? avm[dwu?
tóZd? ykeAAÁoku[laom &[ef;qkd;ajcmufyg;*kdPf;ukd
ajcmufyg;pk]]qAA*¾D}}[kac:onf? txufü
xif&Sm;vwåHU/
- 2/ EGm;wdkY\ ae&mujhodkY wnfae&m[lonf
vrf;tpDtpOfr&SdyJ EGm;ESpfaumif oHk;aumif
tpkvkdufaeMuouJhodkY ESpftrd oHk;tdrf pkíaeaom
&Gmwfn;/
- 3/ awmukd ykdif;jcm;&eftvdkYiSg &GmOypmukd
odu©myk'fü rygbJ zGifhjyawmfrlonf/
- 4/ OyÜv = MumjzL MumeD Mumñdk/

5/ Opömvd*Fykd;[lonf cl wD oefaumifwdkY[lí jrefrm-
t*Fvdyftbd"mefwdkYü vm\

6/ |mepm0e ae&ma&GUapjcif;ESifhaygif;í
ig;rsKd;jzpfonf? ajcmufrsKd;[l&müvnf; enf;wl/

Ã

0deDw0w→K acgif;pOf rmwdum

c0gqdyfESifh oufqkdifaom ig;0w→K/ tcif;ESifh
oufqkdifaom av;0w→K/ tarSmifESifh oufqkdifaom
ig;0w→K/ aqmif,lonfh OpömESifh oufqkdifaom
ig;0w→K/ a0g[m& pum;oHk;ESifh oufqkdifaom
ig;0w→K/ avaAGwdkYESifh oufqkdifaom tjcm;
ESpf0w→K/ rysufao;aom olaoaumifü
yHhoulaumufaom 0w→K/ pma&;wHrJ
vufrSwfajymif;aom 0w→K/
a&csKd;cef; }Z½Hk;tdrf}ESifh oufqkdifaom q,f0w→K/
pm;<uif;wdkYESifh oufqkdifaom ig;0w→K/ t&if;
vufonfr&Sdaom ig;0w→K/ iwfrGwfaom tcgü xrif;tom;/
rkefY-rkefYuRJonf; uwGwfrkefYukd ckd;aom 0w→K/
y&du©&mESifhtdwfukd ckd;aom 0w→K/
bHkvsdK }zHk} ukd ckd;aom 0w→K/ ouFef;wef;rS
ouFef;ukd ckd;aom 0w→K/ ouFef;ukd ckd;í ausmif;rS
rxGufbJaeaom 0w→K/ tuRrf;0ifí pm;aom 0w→K/
rdrdOpöm[k xifrSwfí ,laom tjcm;ESpf0w→K/
igwdkYrckd;[k qkdaom ckepf0w→K/ igwkdYckd;onf[k
qkdaom ckepf0w→K/ oHCm\ o&ufoD;ponfukd
ckd;aom ckepf0w→K/ yef; (cdk;jcif;) wdkYESifh
oufqkdifaom ESpf0w→K/ rSmwkdif;ajyomaom
&[ef;ESifhqkdifaom oHk;0w→K/ taumufvTJ uif;vGef
ywåjrm;ESifh oufqkdifaom oHk;0w→K/ 0uf orif
ig;ESifh oufqkdifaom 0w→K/ ,mOfukd vSdrfhí
ckd;aom 0w→K/ om;wpfESifh oufqkdifaom ESpf0w→K/
opfom;ESifh oufqkdifaom ESpf0w→K/ yHhoulESifh

oufqkdifaom ESpf0w→K/ a&ESifh oufqkdifaom
 ESpf0w→K/ axmywfukd oHk;aqmifaom 0w→K/
 wkdiyifí ckd;aom 0w→K/ ig;yj rjynfhonfukd ckd;aom
 0w→K/ om0w→dNrKdUü qefwpfvufqkyfponfukd
 ckd;aom av;0w→K/ pm;<uif;pm; ESpf0w→K/ jruf
 ESpf0w→K/ oHCmhypönf;ukd a0zefjcf;paom
 ckepf0w→K/ ykdif&Sif r&Sdaom ckepf0wåK/ opfom;
 a& ajr jrufwdkYESifh oufqkdifaom ESpf0w→K/
 oHCmhypönf;ESifh oufqkdifaom ckepf0w→K/
 t&Sif&Sdaom tdyf&mae&mukd wpfyg;odkY
 raqmif,l&aom0w→K/ t&Sif&Sdaom tdyf&mae&mukd
 tckduftwefY aqmif,l&aom0w→K/ prÜmESifh
 &mZN*dK[f ü xkv'eE'm0w→K/ a0omvD ü
 tZÆKu0w→K/ Am&mPoD ü ydvde'0pä0w→K/
 aumorÁD ü y@KuESifh uydvd0w→K/ om*vNrKdU ü
 'Vd§u0w→K/ pum; acgif;pOfrmwdumwnf;/

OdeDw0w→K jzwfxHk;rsm;

132/ wpf&Ha&mtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
 c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í c0gxkyfukd ckd;ukef\
 xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 odu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfNyD; jzpf\
 yg&mZduusukefNyDavm}}[k
 awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;t&mukdavQmufxm;ukef\
 /y/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf yg&mZdu usukefNyD[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í
 tzkd;rsm;pGm xkdufwefaom t0wfukdjrfvwfaomf
 ckd;vkdaom pdwfjzpfay:\? xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf
 yg&mZdu usNyDavm}}[k awG;awmrl]oHo,
 ukuúKpö} jzpf\
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;t&mukd

avQmufxm;\y/ &[ef; pdwfjzpfumrQjzifh tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (2)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í
tzkd;rsm;pGm xkdufwefaom t0wfukdjrifvwfaomf
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í
tzkd;rsm;pGm xkdufwefaom t0wfukd jrifvwfaomf
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí vlyfap\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf c0gqdyfodkY oGm;í
tzkd;rsm;pGm xkdufwefaom t0wfukdjrifvwfaomf
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ae&mrS a&GUap\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (5)

133/ wpf&Ha&mtcg qGrf;ch&[ef;wpfyg;onf
tzkd;rsm;pGm xkdufwefaom tay:vTrf;
tcif;ukdjrifvwfaomf ckd;vkdaom pdwf jzpfay:vm\y/
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;oyf\y/ ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí vlyfap\y/ ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ae&mrS a&GUap\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZduusNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (6-9)

134/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aeYtcg
ypönf;ukdjrifí]]nOfhrS ckd;rnf}}[k trSwftom;
jyKxm;\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdypönf;[k xifrSwfí
xkdypönf;ukdyif ckd;\y/ xkdypönf;[k xifrSwfí
tjcm;ypönf;ukd ckd;\y/ tjcm;ypönf;[k xifrSwfí
xkdypönf;ukd ckd;\y/ tjcm;ypönf;[k xifrSwfí

tjcm;ypönf;ukdyif ckd;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (10-13)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aeYtcg
ypönf;ukdjrifí]]nOfhrS ckd;rnf}}[k trSwftom;jyK
xm;\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdypönf;[k xifrSwfí rdrdypönf;ukd
ckd;\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (14)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;\
ypönf;ukd aqmif,lpOf
OD;acgif;ay:&Sd0efukdckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
oHk;oyf\y/ ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí vlyfap\y/
ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ycHk;odkY cs\y/
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ycHk;&Sd0efukd
oHk;oyf\y/ ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí vlyfap\y/
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí cg;odkY cs\y/
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí cg;&Sd0efukd
oHk;oyf\y/ ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf Nzpfí vlyfap\y/
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí vufjzifh ,l\y/
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí vuf&Sd0efukd ajrü
cs\y/ ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ajrrS ,lav\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (15-25)

135/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGifjyifü
ouFef;ukd jzefYí ausmif;odkY Oif\?
&[ef;wpfyg;u]]pouFef; rysufpD;ygapvifh}}[k
odrf;qnf;xm;\? xkd (ouFef;&Sif) &[ef;xGufvmí
xkd&[ef;ukd]]ighoQif ig\ ouFef;ukd rnfolckd;oenf;}}
[k ar;\? xkd (ouFef;odrf;qnf;xm;aom) &[ef;u]]ig
ckd;onf}}[k ajym\? xkd (ouFef;&Sif) &[ef;onf xkd
(ouFef;odrf;qnf;ol) &[ef;ukd]]oif &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJ\? xkd&[ef;tm;

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\?
xkdtcgxkd&[ef;rdef;ronf (tjcm;) &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;\? (tjcm;) &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;Muukef\? &[ef;a,musmf;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukefV/y/
&[ef;wdkY pum; tvsOf;oifhíajymjcif;ü tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (30)

136/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
avaAGwkdufvTifhvmaom
t0wfukdjrií]]Opöm&SifwdkYtm; jyefay;rnf}}[k zrf;, \?
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd]]toQifbk&m;onf
&[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJukef\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwpGmbk&m; wynfhawmf ckd;vkdaom
pdwfr&Sdyg[k (avQmufxm; \)/
&[ef; ckd;vkdaom pdwfr&Sdoltm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (31)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
avaAGwkdufvTifhvmaom
acgif;aygif;ukd]]Opöm&Sifrs;mrjrirD (,l tH)}}[k
ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí zrf;, \?
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd]]toQifbk&m;onf &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJukef\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (32)

137/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oif;csKdif;odkY
oGm;í ukd,frysufao;aom olaoaumifüyHhoul aumuf, \?
xkdolaoaumifüvnf; Nydwåm]zkwfwapä} yl;0ifae\?
xkdtcg xkdNydwåm]zkwfwapä} onf

xkd&[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmf\ t0wfukd
r,lygvifh}}[k ajym\

xkd&[ef;onf (Nydwãm\ pum;ukd) rem,lrlí oGm;\?
xkdtcg xkdolaoaumifonf xkd&[ef;\aemufodkY
tpOfwpkduf xí vkduf\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
ausmif;odkY Oifí wHcg;ukd ydwf\? xkdtcg
xkdolaoaumifonf xkdae&müomvQif vJus\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkY
ukd,frysufao;aom olaoaumifü yHhoul raumuf,ltyf?
aumuf,laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\ [k
rdefYawmfrl\ (33)

138/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
oHCmhouFef;ukd a0zef&mwGif ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí rJvufrSwf]urÜnf; } ajymif;í ouFef;ukd
,\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,hukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (34)

139/ wpf&Ha&mtcg toQiftmeE´monf
a&csKd;cef;]Z½Hk;tdrf} ü &[ef;wpfyg;\ oif;ykdifukd
rdrdoif;ykdif xifrSwfí 0wf\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
toQiftmeE´mtm;-

]]ighoQiftmeE´m oifonf tb,hfaMumifh ig\
oif;ykdifukd 0wfoenf;}}[k (ajymqkdaomtcg)

]]ighoQif igonf rdrdOpöm]oif;ykdif} xifrSwfí
0wfygonf}}[k (jyefajym\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;ukef\
&[ef;wdkY rdrdOpöm[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (35)

140/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
*dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufMuaomf jcaoFhpm;<uif;ukd
jrifMuí csufapNyD;vQif oHk;aqmifMuukef\
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}

jzpfMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY jcaohF\ pm;<uif;ü tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (36)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
*dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufMuaomf usm;
pm;<uif;ukdjrifMuí/y/ opfpm;<uif;ukd jrifMuí/y/
atmif;pm;<uif;ukd jrifMuí/y/ awmacG;
pm;<uif;ukdjrifMuí csufapNyD;vQif
oHk;aqmifMuukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö}jzpfMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
wd&pämeF odrf;qnf;xm;aom Opömü tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (37-40)

141/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
oHCmhqGrf;ukd
a0zef&mwGif]]tjcm;&[ef;twGufay;yg}}[k
tajctjrpfr&Sdb] vdrfvnfí awmif;, \? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpöh}jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqkdrlaMumifh ygpdwftmywfoifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (41)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCmhcJzG,fukd
a0zef&mwGif/y/ oHCmhrkefYukd a0zef&m wGif/y/
oHCmhMuHukd a0zef&mwGif/y/ oHCmhwnfoD;ukd
a0zef&mwGif]]tjcm;&[ef;twGuf ay;yg}}
[ktajctjrpfr&Sdb]]vdrfvnfí} awmif;, \? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqkdrlaMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (42-45)

142/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tpm;tpm
&Sm;yg;aomtcgü xrif;csuftdrfodkY0ifNyD;vQif
oydwfESifhtjynfh xrif;ukd ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ckd;, \?

xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/ (46)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tpm;tpm
&Sm;yg;aom tcgü trJcsufaom tdrfodkY0ifNyD;vQif
oydwfESifhtjynfh trJom;ukd ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdfonfjzpfí ckd;av\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/ (47)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tpm;tpm
&Sm;yg;aom tcgü rkefYzkdodkY 0ifNyD;vQif
oydwfESifhtjynfh rkefYukd ckd;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ckd;,l\y/ oydwfESifhtjynfh
rkefYuRJonf;wdkYukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
ckd;,l\y/ oydwfESifhtjynfh uwGwfrkefYwdkYukd
ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonf jzpfí ckd;,l\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/ (48-50)

143/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aeYü
y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} ukdjrifí]]nOfhü ckd;rnf}}[k
trSwftom; jyKxm;\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdy&du©&m[k
xifrSwfí xkdy&du©&mukdyifckd;,l\y/
xkdy&du©&m[k xifrSwfí tjcm;y&du©&m&mukd
ckd;,l\y/ tjcm;y&du©&m[k
xifrSwfíhxkdy&du©&mukd ckd;,l\y/
tjcm;y&du©&m[k xifrSwfí tjcm;y&du©&mukdyif
ckd;,l\? xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/
(51-54)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aeYü
y&du©&mukdjrifí]]nOfhü ckd;rnf}}[k
trSwftom;jyKxm;\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdy&du©&m[k
xifrSwfí rdrdy&du©&mukd ckd;av\? ?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;

yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (55)

144/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} ü &Sdaom
tdwfukdjrifí]]ptif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} rS ,laomf yg&mZdu
usvdrfhrnf}}[k tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf}ESifhwuG
ajymif;a&TU í ,\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (56)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
oHCmhbHkvsKd]zHk} ukd ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí ckd;,\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(57)

145/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ouFef;wef;ü
&Sdaom ouFef;ukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
ckd;,\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(58)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ausmif;ü &Sdaom
ouFef;ukd ckd;í]]p (ausmif;) rS xGufoGm;ygu
yg&mZdu usvdrfhrnf}}[k (atmufarhhí) ausmif;rS
rxGufb] ae\y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Muukef\? &[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaoma,mufsm;onf xGufoGm;onfjzpfap?
rxGufb] aeonfjzpfap yg&mZdutmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (59)

146/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oli,fcsif;
jzpfMuukef\? &[ef;wpfyg; qGrf;cH0ifckduf
tazmf&[ef;onf oHCmhc]zG,fukd a0zef&mwGif
oli,fcsif;&[ef;\ tpk]a0yHkus} ukd ,líxkd (oli,fcsif;)
&[ef;ESifh tuRrf;0ifí oHk;aqmif\? xkd (qGrf;cH)
&[ef;onf odí xkd (oHk;aqmifaom) &[ef;ukd]]oif &[ef;

r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJ\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
(ckd;vkdaompdwfr&Sdyg)? tuRrf;0ifí ,ljcif;jzpfygonf[k
(avQmufxm;)/

&[ef; tuRrf;0ifí ,ljcif;ü tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(60)

147/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ouFef;csKyfrlukd jyKukef\? oHCmtm;
cJzG,fukda0zefonf&Sdaomf &[ef;tm;vHk;twGuf
a0pkukd ,laqmifí xm;ukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;
onf&[ef;wpfyg;twGuf a0pkukd rdrdtwGuf xifrSwfí
oHk;aqmif\? xkd&[ef;onf odíxdk (oHk;aqmifaom)
&[ef;ukd]]oif &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJ\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
(ckd;vkdaompdwfr&Sdyg)? rdrdOpöm[k
xifrSwfygonf[k (avQmufhxm;)/

&[ef; rdrdOpöm[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (61)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ouFef;csKyfrlukd jyKvkyfMuukef\? oHCmtm;cJzG,fukd
a0zefonf&Sdaomf &[ef;wpfyg;\ oydwfjzifh
&[ef;wpfyg;twGuf a0pkukd ,laqmifíxm;\? oydwf&Sif
&[ef;onf rdrdOpöm[k xifrSwfí oHk;aqmif\? xkd
(ypönf;&Sif) &[ef;onf odí xkd (oydwf&Sif)
&[ef;ukd]]oif &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJ\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
rdrdOpöm[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (62)

148/ wpf&Ha&mtcg o&ufoD;olckd;wdkYonf
o&ufoD;ukd acRcsNyD;
o&ufoD;xkyfukd ,laqmifíoGm;ukef\
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkdolckd;wdkYukd vkdufMu&m
olckd;wdkYonf Opöm&Sifukdjrifí txkyfukdcsí
ajy;ukef\
oHk;aqmifukef\
Opöm&SifwdkYonfxkd&[ef;wdkYukd]]oif
(toQifbk&m;) wdkYonf &[ef; r[kwfMuawmhNyD}][k
pGyfpGJ ukef\
awG;awmrl]oHo,uúKpö} jzpf\y/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukdavQmufxm;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fpdwf&SdukefMuoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYon f
(ckd;vkdaompdwfr&SdMuyg)? yHhoul[k
xifrSwfMuygonf[k (avQmufxm;ukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY yHhoul[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (63)

wpf&Ha&mtcg oajyoD; olckd;wdkYonf/y/
awmifydEéJoD; olckd;wdkYonf/y/ ydEéJoD;
olckd;wdkYonf/y/ xef;oD; olckd;wdkYonf/y/
MuHolckd;wdkYonf/y/ wnfoD; olckd;wdkYonf
wnfoD;ukd qGwfcl;íwnfoD;xkyfukd ,lvsuf oGm;ukef\
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkdolckd;wdkYukd vdkufMu&m
olckd;wdkYonfOpöm&SifwdkYukdjrifí txkyfukd csí
ajy;ukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf yHhoul[k xifrSwfMuí
tuyfcHNyD;oHk;aqmifMuukef\
Opöm&SifwdkYonf
xkd&[ef;wdkYukd]]oif (toQifbk&m;) wdkYonf &[ef;
r[kwfMuawmhNyD}][k pGyfpGJukef\
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfukef\y/ &[ef;wdkYyHhoul[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (64-69)

wpf&Ha&mtcg o&ufoD;olckd;wdkYonf o&ufoD;ukd
acRcsNyD; o&ufoD;xkwfukd ,lí oGm;ukef\?
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkdolckd;wdkYukd vkdufMu&m
olckd;wdkYonf Opöm&SifwdkYukdjrifí txkyfukdypfcsí
ajy;ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf]Opöm&Sifrs; rjrirD
(oHk;aqmiftHh)}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
oHk;aqmifMuukef\? Opöm&SifwdkYonf
xkd&[ef;wdkYukd]oif (toQifbk&m;wdkYonf)
&[ef;r[kwfMuawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJMuukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf yg&mZdu usukefNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (70)

wpf&HHa&mtcg oajyoD;olckd;wdkYonf/y/
awmifydEJéoD;olcdk;wdkYonf/y/
ydEJéoD;olckd;wdkYonf/y/
xef;oD;rSnfholckd;wdkYonf/y/ MuHolckd;wdkYonf/y/
wnfoD;olckd;wdkYonf wnfoD;wdkYukd
qGwfcl;íwnfoD;xkyfukdk ,lí ajy;ukef\?
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkdolckd;wdkYukd vkdufMu&m
olckd;wdkYonfOpöm&SifwdkYukdjrifí txkyfukd ypfcsí
ajy;ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf]Opöm&Sifrs; rjrirD
(oHk;aqmiftHh)}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
oHk;aqmifMuukef\? Opöm&SifwdkYonf
xkd&[ef;wdkYukd]oif (toQifbk&m;) wdkYonf &[ef;
r[kwfMuawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpJGMuukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; awG; awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf yg&mZdu usukefNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (71-76)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCmho&ufoD;ukd
ckd;vkdaompdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\y/
oHCmhoajyoD;ukd/y/ oHCmhawmifydEéJoD;ukd/y/
oHCmhydEéJoD;ukd/y/ oHCmhxef;oD;rSnfhudk/y/
oHCmhMuHukd/y/ oHCmhwnfoD;ukd
ckd;vkdaompdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\? xdk&[ef;tm;

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (77-83)

149/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
yef;O,smOfodkY oGm;í qGwfcl;NyD;aom ig;y]wef
yef;ukdckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? /y/
&[ef;oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (84)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf yef;O,smOfodkY
oGm;í ig;y]wefyef;ukd qGwfcl;NyD;vQif
ckd;vkdaompdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? /y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (85)

150/ wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
&Gmi,fwpfckodkY oGm;&m
tjcm;&[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]ighoQifoif\ tvkyftauR;
trsdK;]'g,um} ukd (oif) rSmwkdif; igajymrnf}}[k
qkd\? xkd&[ef; onfoGm;í t0wfwpxnfukd
aqmif,lapNyD;vQif rdrdonf oHk;aqmif\? xkd (rSmaom)
&[ef; onfodí xkd (t0wfoHk;pJGaom) &[ef;ukd]]oif
&[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpJG\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkY]](oif)
rSmwdkif; ajymrnf}}[k rqkd&? qkdaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (86)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &Gmi,fwpfckodkY
oGm;&m &[ef;wpfyg;onf xkd (oGm;aom)
&[ef;ukd]]ighoQif ig\ tvkyftauR;trsdK;]'g,um} ukd
igrSmwkdif; ajymvkdufyg}}[k qkd\? xkd&[ef;onf
oGm;í t0wfwpxfpHkukd ,laqmifapNyD;vQif wpxnfukd
rdrd oHk;aqmif\? wpxnfudk xkd (rSmvkdufaom)
&[ef;tm; ay;\? xkd (rSmaom) &[ef;onf odí xkd
(oHk;aqmifaom) &[ef;ukd]]oif &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}
[k pGyfpG]\? xkd&[ef;tm;

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkY]](ig)
rSmwdkif; ajymvkdufyg[krqkd&? qkdaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (87)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &Gmi,fwpfckodkY
oGm;&m &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]ighoQif oif\
tvkyftauR;trsdK;]'g,um} ukd (oif) rSmwkdif;
ajymrnf}}[k qkd\? xkd&[ef;uvnf;]](ig) rSmwkdif;
ajymvkdufyg}}[k qkd\? xkd&[ef;onf oGm;í
axmywfwpfuGrf;pm; wifvJwpfcsdef qefwpfpdwfukd
aqmif,lapí rdrdukd,fwkdif oHk;aqmif\? xkd (rSmaom)
&[ef;onf odí xkd&[ef;ukd]]oif &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}
[k pGyfp]G\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomfvnf;
&[ef;wdkY]](oif) rSmwkdif; ajymrnf}}[k rqkd&?]](ig)
rSmwkdif; ajymvkdufyg}}[kvnf; rqdk&? qkdaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (88)

151/ wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
tzkd;rsm;pGmxkdufwefaom
ywåjrm;ukd ,lí&[ef;wpfyg;ESifhtwl &Snfaomc&D;ukd
oGm;\? xkda,musfm;onf
uif;xm;&mt&yf]taumufXme}ukd jrifvwfaomf xkd&[ef;
rodckduf vG,ftdwfö ywåjrm;ukd xnfhiuif;xm;&m
t&yf]taumuf Xme} ukd ausmfvGefaomtcg jyef,\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf¹/₂dSoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmf rodyg[k (avQmufxm;)\/
&[ef; rodaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (89)

wpf&HHa&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
tzkd;rsm;pGmxkdufwefaom ywåjrm;ukd ,lí
&[ef;wpfyg;ESifhtwl &Snfaomc&D;ukd oGm;\?

xkda,musfm;onf uif;xm;&mt&yf]taumufXme}
ukdjrifvwfaomf vlrrma,mifaqmifNyD;í rdrd\ txkyfukd
xkd&[ef;tm; ay;\? xdkYaemufxkda,mufsm;onf
uif;xm;&m t&yf]taumufXme} ukd ausmfvGefaom tcg
xkd&[ef;tm;-

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmf\
txkyfukd ,lcJhyg]jyefay;yg}? wynfhawmf rusef;rmol
r[kwf yg[kajymqkdV

'g,um tb,fhaMumifh oifonf þuJhodkY jyKbdoenf;[k
(ar;\)

xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf xkd&[ef;tm; þtaMumif;ukd
jyefajym\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfV/y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf¹/₂dSoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmf rodyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/

&[ef; rodaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (90)

152/ wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
ukefonfESifhtwl &Snfaom c&D;ukd oGm;\?
a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf xkd&[ef;ukd ypönf;]tmrdo}
jzifh jzm;a,mif;aoG;aqmifNyD;vQif
uif;xm;&mt&yf]taumufXme}ukd jrifvwfaomf
tzkd;rsm;pGmxkdufwefaom ywåjrm;ukd]]toQifbk&m;
þywåjrm;ukd uif;xm;&mt&yf]taumufXme} ukd
vGefajrmufygap}}[k qkdíxkd&[ef;tm; ay;\?
xkd&[ef;onf xkdýwåjrm;ukd
uif;xm;&mt&yf]taumufXme} ukdvGefajrmufapV
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefY awmfrlí)/ (91)

153/ wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ausmhuGif;ü
rdaeaom 0ufukd oem;ojzifh vTwfvkduf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf¹/₂dSoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf oem;jcif;ukd
tvkd¹/₂dSygonf[k (avQmufxm;)\)/

&[ef; oem;jcif;ukd tvkd¹/₂dSaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (92)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ausmhuGif;ü
rdaeaom 0ufukd]]Opöm&Sifrs; rjrifrD (vTwftHh)}}
[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí vTwfvkduf\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (93)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ausmhuGif;ü
rdaeaom orifukd oem;ojzifh vTwf vkduf\y/

ausmhuGif;ü rdaeaom orifukd]]Opöm&Sifrs;
rjrifrD (vTwftHh)}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonf
jzpfí vTwfvkduf\

Nr§HK;ü rdaeMuaom ig;wdkYukd oem;ojzifh
vTwfvkduf\y/

Nr§HK;ü rdaeMuaom ig;wdkYukd]]Opöm&Sifrs;
rjrifrD (vTwftHh)}}[k ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonf
jzpfí vTwfvkduf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZduusNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (94-97)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ,mOfay:ü
Opömukdjrift]]p,mOfrS ,laomf yg&mZduusvdrfhrnf}}
[k ausmfvGefí vSdrfhNyD; ,\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (98)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf pGef&JcsDí
 ypfcsaom om;wpfukd]]Opöm&Sifrs;tm; (jyef)
 ay;rnf}}[k aumuf,\? Opöm&SifwdkYonf
 xkd&[ef;ukd]]oif (toQifbk&m;) onf
 &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpJGMuukef\
 xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
 &[ef;ckd;vkdaompdwfr¹/₂dSaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
 roifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (99)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf pGef&JcsDí
 ypfcsaom om;wpfukd]]Opöm&Sifrs; rjrifrD
 (aumuf,ltHh)}}[k ckd;vkdaompdwfr¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
 aumuf,\? Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd]]oif
 (toQifbk&m;) onf &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k
 pGyfpJGMuukef\
 xkd&[ef;tm;
 awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf
 yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (100)

154/ wpf&H Ha&mtcg vlwdkYonf azmifzGJUí
 tpd&0wDjrpfü arQmuukef\
 azmifzJGU
 BudK;jywfíopfrsm; z¹/₂kdz&J arsmukef&m
 &[ef;wdkYonf yHhoul[k xifrSwfMuí q,f,lxm;ukef\
 Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd]]oif
 (toQifbk&m;) wdkYonf &[ef; r[kwfMuawmhNyD}}[k
 pGyfpGJMuukef\
 xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
 awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
 yHhoul[kxifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
 (rdefYawmfri\)/ (101)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg vlwdkYonf azmifzGJUí
 tpd&0wDjrpfü arQmuukef\
 azmifzJGUBudK;jywfí
 opfrsm;z¹/₂kdz&J arsmukef&m
 &[ef;wdkYonf]]Opöm&Sifrs; rjrifrD (q,f,lukeftHh)}}
 [k ckd;vkdaom pdwf&SdMuíq,f,lxm;Muukef\
 Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd]]oif
 (toQifbk&m;) wdkYonf&[ef; r[kwfMuawmhNyD}}[k

pGyfpGJMuukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf yg&mZdu usukefNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(102)

wpf&HHa&mtcg EGm;ausmif;om;wpfa,mufonf
opfyifü t0wfukd qjGcsdwfí usifBuD;pGefY&efoGm;\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf yHhoul[k xifrSwfí aumuf,lav&m
xkdEGm;ausmif;om;onf xkd&[ef;ukd]]oif
(toQifbk&m;) onf &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD}][k pGyfpGJ\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yHhoul[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (103)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrp Fukd jzwful;pOf
c0gonfwdkY\ vufrS vGwfvmaomt0wfonf ajcü uyfNid\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]Opöm&SifwdkYtm; (jyef) ay;rnf}}[k ,\?
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd]]oif (toQifbk&m;) onf
&[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD}][k pGyfpGJMuukef\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
ckd;vkdaompdwfr¹/₂dSaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\?)/ (104)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrp Fukd jzwful;pOf
c0gonfwdkY\ vufrS vGwfvmaomt0wfonf ajcü uyfNid\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]Opöm&SifwdkY rjrifrD (,ltHh)}}[k
ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ,\? Opöm&SifwdkYonf
xkd&[ef;ukd]]oif (toQifbk&m;) onf &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD}][kpGyfpGJMuukef\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZduusNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (105)

155/ wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
axmywftkd;ukd awGUjrifí tenf;i,f tenf;i,foHk;aqmif\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywfroifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (106)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]Opömukd ckd;MutHh}}[k wkdiyifí
oGm;MuNyD;aemufh&[ef;wpfyg;onf Opömukd ckd;\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]igwdkY]tm;vkH;} yg&mZdu
rusukef? ckd;aom&[ef;om yg&mZdu us\}}[k
ajymqkdukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Muukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkY]tm;vHk;}
onf yg&mZdu usukefNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (107)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
wkdiyifí Opömukd ckd;MuNyD;aemuf a0pkcGJMu&m
wpfyg;wpfyg;twGuf a0pkonf ig;y] rjynfhacs?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]igwdkY yg&mZdu rusukef}}
[kajymqkdMuukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Muukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
yg&mZdu usukefNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (108)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf om0w→djynfü
tpm;tpm &Sm;yg;aomtcg tdrfaps;onf]tdrfqkdif&Sif}}\
qefwpfqkyfukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (109)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf om0w→djynfü
tpm;tpm &Sm;yg;aomtcg tdrfaps;onf\
yJaemufwpfqkyfukd/y/ yJBuD;wpfqkyfudk/y/
ESrf;wpfqkyfukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonf jzpfí ckd;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (110-112)

wpf&H Ha&mtcg om0w→djynf tE¨0efawmü
olckd;wdkYonf EGm;ukd owfí trJom;ukd
pm;MuNyD;vQif t<uif;ukd okdrDS;odrf;qnf;í
oGm;ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf yHhoul[k
xifrSwfMuojzifhtuyfcHapNyD;vQif oHk;aqmifMuukef\?
olckd;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYudk]]oif (toQifbk&m;)
wdkYonf&[ef; r[kwfMuawmhNyD}}[k

pGyfpGJMuukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
yHhoul[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (113)

wpf&HHa&mtcg om0w¬djynf tE¨0efawmü
olckd;wdkYonf 0ufudk owfí 0ufom;ukd
pm;MuNyD;vQif t<uif;ukd okdrDS;odrf;qnf;í
oGm;ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf yHhoul[k
xifrSwfojzifhtuyfcHapNyD;vQif oHk;aqmifMuukef\?
olckd;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd]]oif (toQifbk&m;)
wdkYonf&[ef;r[kwfMuawmhNyD}][k
pGyfpGJMuukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
yHhoul[k xifrSwfaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (114)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrufcif;odkY oGm;í
&dwfNyD;jzpfaom ig;yJwefjrufukd
ckd;vkdaompdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (115)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrufcif;odkY oGm;í
ig;yJwefjrufukd &dwfNyD;vQif
ckd;vkdaompdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\ xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (116)

156/ wpf&HHa&mtcg tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYonf oHCm\
o&ufoD;ukd a0jcrf;apí oHk;aqmifMuukef\?
ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYu xdk&[ef;wdkYukd]]oif
(toQifbk&m;) wdkYonf &[ef; r[kwfMuawmhNyD}][k
pGyfpGJMuukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuukef\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;ukef\

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fpdwf¹/₂dSukefoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYonf
oHk;aqmifvkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSMuygonf[k (avQmufxm;
ukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY oHk;aqmif&ef tvdkYiSgjzpfvQif tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (117)

wpf&HHa&mtcg tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYonf oHCm\
oajyoD;ukd/y/ oHCm\ awmifydEéJoD;ukd/y/ oHCm\
ydEéJoD;ukd/y/ oHCm\ xef;oD;rSnfhukd/y/ oHCm\
uHukd/y/ oHCm\ wnfoD;ukda0jcrf;apí
oHk;aqmifMuukef\ ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYu xkd
(tm*EÅK) &[ef;wdkYukd]]oif (toQifbk&m;) wdkYonf
&[ef; r[kwfMuawmhNyD}][k pGyfpGJMuukef\
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
oHk;aqmif&eftvdkYiSgjzpfvQif tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (118-123)

wpf&HHa&mtcg o&ufyifapmifhwdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; o&ufoD;ukd vSLukef\? &[ef;
wdkYonf]]polwdkYum;apmifha&SmufcGifhfom¹/₂dSuk
ef\ ay;vSLcGifhr&Sdukef}][k awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö}jzpfMu&um; tvSLrchMuukef?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef\? &[ef;wdkYapmifha&Smufol
vSL&mü tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (124)

wpf&HHa&mtcg oajyyifapmifhwdkYonf/y/
awmifydEéJyifapmifhwdkYonf/y/
ydEéJyifapmifhwdkYonf/y/
xef;oD;rSnfhapmifhwdkYonf/y/
MuHcif;apmifhwdkYonf/y/ wnfyifapmifhwdkYonf
wnfoD;ukdvSLMuukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf]]polwdkYum;apmifha&SmufcGifhom¹/₂

dSukef\? ay;vSLcGifh r¹/₂dSukef}}
[kawG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf&um;
tvSLrchMMuukef? jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukdavQmufxm;Muukef\
&[ef;wdkYapmifha&Smufol vSL&mü tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (125 -130)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCm\ opfukd
tckduftwefYaqmif,lí
rdrdausmif;eH&HukdaxmufcH]usm;uef}\?
&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd]]oifonf &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpG]Muukef\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;t&mukdavQmufxm;V

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf¹/₂dSoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
tckduftwefY,ljcif;jzpfygonf[k (avQmufxm;)\/
&[ef; tckduftwefY,ljcif;ü tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (131)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCm\ a&ukd
ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí cdk;\y/ oHCm\ajrukd
ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí/y/ oHCm\ jrufyHkukd
ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí ckd;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (132-134)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCm\ jrufyHkukd
ckd;vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí rD;wdkuf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh/ 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (135)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCm\
anmifapmif;]ckwif} ukd ckd;vkdaom pdwf¹/₂dSonf
jzpfíckd;\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}

jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(136)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCm\
tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} ukd/y/ oHCm\
bHkvsdK]zHk}ukd/y/ oHCm\ acgif;tHk;ukd/y/ oHCm\
wHcg;&Gufukd/y/ oHCm\ avaomufwHcg;ukd/y/
oHCm\tjcif&e,fukd ckd;vkdaompdwf½dSonfjzpfí
ckd;\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (137-
142)

157/ wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
'g,umwpfa,muf\ ausmif;oHk;]y&dabm*}
tdyf&mae&mudk tjcm;ausmif;ü toHk;jyKukef\
xdktcg xdk'g,umonf]]tb,faMumifh toQifjrwfhwYonf
tjcm;ausmif;\ toHk;taqmif]y&dabm*} udk tjcm;
(ausmif;) ütoHk;jyKukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\
½lwfcS\? tjypfjyajymqdk\
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;Mu
ukef\

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; (ausmif;)\ toHk;taqmif]y&dabm*}
udk tjcm; (ausmif;) ü roHk;pGJtyf? oHk;pGJaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (143)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &[ef;wdkYonf Oykoftdrf (odrf)
odkYvnf;aumif;? pnf;a0;]nDrl&m}
t&yfodkYvnf;aumif; aqmif,l&ef
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuí ajray:ü
xdkifMu&m udk,fESifh ouFef;wdkYonf
ajrrlefYtvdrf;vdrf; jzpfukef\? jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY tcdkuftwefYaqmif,l&eftvdkYiSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (144)

wpf&HHa&mtcg prÜmNrKdUü xkv'eE'm
 &[ef;rdef;r\ teD;aewynfh &[ef;rdef;ronf xkv'eE'm\
 tvkyftauR;trsKd;]'g,um} xHodkY oGm;í]]toQifr
 (xkv'eE'm) onf oHk;rsKd;pyf qefjyKwf¹],m*k}udk
 aomufvdkygowwf}}[k tusKdcdkif;í aqmif,lc]hNyD;vQif
 rdrdudk,fwdkif oHk;aqmif\? xdk (xkv'eE'm)
 &[ef;rdef;ronf odí xdk&[ef;rdef;rudk]]oifonf
 &[ef;rdef;r r[kwfawmhNyD}}[kpGyfpG]\?
 xdk&[ef;rdef;rtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\?
 xdkYaemuf xdk&[ef;rdef;ronf&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
 ptaMumif;udk jyefMum;ajymqdk\
 &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;
 ptaMumif;udk jyefMum; ajymqdkukef\
 &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
 ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;MuukefV

&[ef;wdkY yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odvsuf
 r[kwfrSef ajymqdkrlaMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (145)

wpf&HHa&mtcg &mZN*Kd[fNrKdUü xkv'eE
 'm&[ef;rdef;r\ teD;aewynfh &[ef;rdef;ronf xkv'eE'm\
 tvkyftauR;trsKd;]'g,um} xHodkY oGm;í toQifr (xkv'eE
 'm) onf rkefYcsKdvHk;udkpm;vdkygowwf}}[k
 tcsufcdkif;í aqmif,lc]hNyD;vQif rdrdudk,fwdkif
 oHk;aqmif\? xdk (xkv'eE'm) &[ef;rdef;ronf odí
 xdk&[ef;rdef;rudk]]oif &[ef;rdef;r r[kwfawmhNyD}}
 [k pGyfpG]\? xdk&[ef;rdef;rtm;
 awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/

&[ef;wdkY yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odvsuf
 r[kwfrSef ajymqdkrlaMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (146)

158/ wpf&HHa&mtcg a0omvDNrKdUü toQiftZÆKu\
 tvkyftauR; 'g,umtm; om; ESifhwltm;jzifh
 oli,fESpfa,muf &SdMu&m xdk'g,umonf

toQiftZÆKuudk]]toQifbk&m;
poli,fESpfa,mufwdkYwGif o''gw&m;&Sdí
&wemoHk;yg;udk MunfndKaom oli,ftm; p (Opömpk)\
tcGifhta&;udk ajymMum;awmfrlyg}}[k avQmufxm;\?
xdktcg xdk'g,um\ wlonf
o''gw&m;&Sdí&wemoHk;yg;udk MunfndKol jzpf&um;
toQiftZÆKuonf xdk (Opömpk)\ tcGifhta&;udk xdkoli,f
(wljzpfol) tm; ajymMum;\? xdkoli,fonf xdkOpömpkjzifh
a&mif;0,fazmufum;rl (Opömpk) udkvnf;wnfwHhap\?
tvSLtwef;udkvnf; jzpfap\? xdktcg xdk'g,um\ om;onf
toQiftmeE´mtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tmeE´m tb,folonf zcif\ tarGcHygenf;?
om;avm? odkYr[kwf wlavm}}[k (avQmufxm;)/

ighoQif 'g,um om;onf zcif\ tarGcHyifwnf;[k
(ajymMum;)/

toQifbk&m; ptoQiftZÆKuonf wynfhawmfwdkY\
OpömESpfudk wynfhawmfwdkY\ a,mufz]tazhw\} tm;
ñTefMum;avNyD[k (avQmuf)/

ighoQif 'g,um toQiftZÆKuonf
&[ef;r[kwfwawmhNyD[k (ajymMum;)/

xdktcg toQiftZÆKuonf toQiftmeE
´mudk]]ighoQiftmeE´m ightm; tqHk;tjzwf ay;yg}}
[kajymqdk\? xdktcgü toQifOygvdonf toQiftZÆKu\
bufodkY vdkufawmfrl\? toQifOygvdonftoQiftmeE
´mtm;-

]]ighoQiftmeE´m Opöm&Sifu p (Opömpk)\
tcGifhta&;udk prnfaomoltm; ajymyg[krSmxm;ojzifh
xdkoli,ftm; ajym&m xdkajymaom &[ef;onf
tb,ftjypf]tmywf} oifhygoenf;}}[k (ar;awmfrl)/

toQifbk&m; tb,ftmywfrS roifhyg? t,kwfojzifh
'kuú#frQyif roifhyg[k (avQmuf)/

ighoQiftmeE´m þtoQiftZÆKuonf þ (Opömpk)\
tcGifhta&;udk þrnfaom oltm;ñTefMum;awmfrlyg[k
Opöm&Sifu rSmxm;ojzifh xdkoli,ftm; ñTefMum;\?
ighoQiftmeE´m toQiftZÆKutm; tmywf
roifh]tjypfr&Sd}[k (rdefYqdk\)/ (147)

159/ wpf&HHa&mtcg Am&mPoDNrKdUü
toQifydvdE´Opä\ tvkyftauR; trsKd;]'g,um}
onfolcdk;ESdyfpufcH&\? uav;ESpfa,mufudkvnf;
ac:aqmifoGm;ukef\? xdktcg toQifydvdE
´Opäonfxdkuav;oli,fwdkYudk wefcdk;jzifh ac:aqmifcJhí
jymom'fxufü xm;\? vlwdkYonf xdkuav;oli,fwdkYudk
jrifvQif]]pt&monf toQifydvdE´Opä\
wefcdk;tpGrf;aywum;}}[ktoQifydvdE´Opäü
tvGefMunfndKMuukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,faMumifh
toQifydvdE´Opäonfolcdk;wdkY aqmif,l oGm;aom
uav;oli,fwdkYudk jyefaqmif,lí vmbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY wefcdk;&Sif\ wefcdk;t&mü tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (148)

160/ wpf&HHa&mtcg y@KuESifh uydv[laom
&[ef;ESpyfg;wdkYonf twlae rdwfaqGjzpfukef\?
wpfyg;u awm&Gmi,fü aeí wpyfg;u aumorÁDNrKdU ü
ae\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf awm&Gmi,frS
aumorÁDNrKdUodkY oGm;&m vrf;c&D;tMum;ü
jrpfudkjzwwful;pOf
0ufxdk;orm;]0ufowform;}wdkYvufrS vGwfusaom
tqDacGonf ajcü uyfNid\?
xdk&[ef;onf]]Opöm&SifwdkYtm; jyefay;rnf}}[k ,\?
Opöm&SifwdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk]]oif (toQifbk&m;) onf
&[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJMuukef\? jrpfrS

ul;wufvmNyD;aom
xdk&[ef;udkEGm;ausmif;olronf]]toQifbk&m;
<uvmawmfrlyg? arxkeftusifhudk (jyKusifh)
rSD0Jawmfrlyg}}[kajym&m xdk&[ef;onf]]igonf
e*dkuyif &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD}}[k xdkEGm;ausmif;
olrű arxkeftusifhudk (jyKusifh) rSD0JNyD;aemuf
aumorÁDNrKdUodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;
t&mudkjyefMum;ajymqdk\? &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;t&mudk
avQmufxm;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY (t&Sifonf udk,fElwfjzifh)
ray;aomOpömudk ,ljcif;aMumifh yg&mZdutmywf
roifh? arxkeftusifhudk (jyKusifh) rSD0Jjcif;aMumifh
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (149)

161/ wpf&Ha&mtcg om*vNrKdUü toQif'V\$du\ twlae
wynfh&[ef;onf rarGUavsmfjcif;]ysif;&djcif;}
ESdyfpuf&um; tdrfaps;onf]tdrfqdkif&Sif}\ acgif;aygif;
]OD;&pf} udk cdk;í toQif 'V\$dutm;-

]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmf &[ef; r[kwfawmhgy?
vlxGufygawmhrnf}}[k avQmuf\

ighoQif oifonf tb,fudk jyKrdoenf;[k ar;&m
xdk&[ef;u xdkjzpf&if;taMumif;udk avQmufxm;ojzifh
aqmif,lapNyD;vQif wefzdk;udk jzwfapaomf
xdkacgif;aygif;onf ig;yJrwef&um;]]ighoQif
yg&mZdutmywf roifh}}[k (qHk;jzwfNyD;aemuf)
"r®uxmudk a[mMum;\? xdk&[ef;onf
tvGefaysmfarGUavownf;/ (150)

OdeDw0w→K jzwfxHk;rsM;NyD;V

'kwd, yg&mZdu NyD;V

1/ ESrf; qef ESpfyg;ü yJrsKd;wpfyg;yg;pGwfvzuf
oHk;ckpyfí csufaom ,m*k (t|uxm)

Ä

3-wwd,yg&mZdu

yXrynwftaMumif;

162/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDNrKdU r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom
ausmif;BuD;ü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;wdkYtm; rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifhtokb
w&m;udk a[mMum;awmfrl\? tokbur®|mef;\ *kPfudk
a[mawmfrl\? tokbur®|mef;yGm;rsm;jcif;\ *kPfudk
a[mawmfrl\? &nfñTef;í &nfñTef;í tokbormywf\ *kPfudk
a[mawmfrl\

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf
v0ufywfVHk;]wpfvxuf0ufwpfq,fhig;&ufwdkifwdkif}
wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;aevdkonf? qGrf;ydkYaom
&[ef;rSwpfyg; ig\xHodkY rnfolrQ rcsOf;uyf&}}[k
&[ef;wdkYtm; rdefYawmfrl\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]aumif;ygNyD t&Sifbk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHí jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
qGrf;ydkYaom &[ef;rSwpfyg; rnfolrQrcsOf;uyfMuukef/

]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
tokbw&m;udk a[mMum;awmfrl\? tokbur®|mef;\
*kPfudk a[mawmfrl\? tokbur®|mef;yGm;rsm;jcif;\
*kPfudk a[mawmfrl\? &nfñTef;í &nfñTef;í tokb
ormywf\ *kPfudk a[mawmfrl\}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
rsm;pGmaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh >yrf;aom
tokbbm0emü tm;xkwfjcif;udk
tpOfBudK;pm;tm;xkwfvzuf aeMuukef\

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYcE"mudk,fü
NiD;aiGUukef\? &SufEdk;ukef\? pufqkyfukef\? Oyrm

aomfum;i,f&G,fEkysKdaom tvSty jyKjyifavh&Sdaom
OD;acgif;ESifhwuG a&csKd;NyD;aom
rdef;rysKdonfvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;ysKdonfvnf;aumif;?
a>raumifykyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
acG;aumifykyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
vlaumifykyfudkaomfvnf;aumif; vnfyif;ü qGJvml
NiD;aiGU &SufEdk; pufqkyf&mouJhodkY ptwlyif
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkY cE"mudk,fü NiD;aiGU
&SufEdk; pufqkyfukef&um;rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifvnf;
rdrdwdkYudk,fudk touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS csukef\?
tcsif;csif;vnf; touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS csukef\? rd*v@du
&[ef;a,mifodkYvnf; csOf;uyfí]]ighoQif
awmif;yefygonf? igwdkYudk touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS
csygavmh? poydwfouFef;onf oif\ oydwfouFef;
jzpfygvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkukef\? xdktcg rd*v@du
&[ef;a,mifonf oydwfouFef;wdkYudk owfctjzpfjzifh
&onfjzpfí rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYudk
touf]ZD0dwdä`E´}rS csí
aoG;tvdrf;vdrf;uyfvzuf&Sdaom oefvsufudk ,laqmifum
0*¾4Krk'gjrpfodkY csOf;uyfavV

163/ xdkYaemuf aoG;tvdrf;vdrf;uyfaom
xdkoefvsufudk aq;aMumokwfoifaeaom rd*v@du
&[ef;a,miftm;-

]]ightm; (tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) r&avpGwum;?
(tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) t&rawmfavpGwum;? igonf
(vltjzpfudk) raumif;ojzifh &tyfavpGwum;? (vltjzpfudk)
aumif;aom&jcif; r[kwfavpGwum;? igonf rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludk qnf;yl;rdavNyDwum;? tMuif igonf
tusifhoDvçaumif;rGefaom w&m;"r®&Sdukefaom
&[ef;wdkYudk touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS csrdayNyD}}[k
aemifwwpfzef ylyefjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;
jzpfay:onfomvQifwnf;/

xdktcg rm&fewf\ *dkPf;0if ewfom;wpfa,mufonf
ruGJtufaom a&jyifay:ü avQmuf vmírd*v@du
&[ef;a,mifudk]]tdkolawmfauumif; aumif;aypG?
aumif;aypG? tdkolawmfauumif;oifhtm;
(tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) t&awmfavpG? tdk olawmfauumif;
oifonf (vltjzpfudk) aumif;pGm&avpG?
tdkolawmfauumif; oifonf rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludk
qnf;yl;rdavNyD? tMuif oifonf (oHo&mrS)
rul;ajrmufEdkifMuao;aom &[ef;wdkYudk
ul;ajrmufap&avNyD} }[k ajymqdkavV

xdktcg rd*v@du &[ef;a,mifonf]]ightm;
(tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) t&awmfowwf? igonf (vltjzpfudk)
aumif;pGm &tyfowwf? igonf rsm;pGmaom
aumif;rludk qnf;yl;rdowwf? igonf (oHo&mrS)
rul;ajrmufEdkifMuao;aom &[ef;wdkYudk
ul;ajrmufap&owwf} }[k xufvSpGmaomoefvsufudk ,lí
wpfausmif;rS wpfausmif;odkY? y&d0kPfwpfckrS
y&d0kPfwpfckodkY csOf;uyfí]]rnfolonf oHo&mrS
rul;ajrmufao;oenf;? rnfolUudk ul;ajrmufap&rnfenf;}}
[k ar;jref;avV

xdk&[ef;wdkYwGif wPSm &m* ruif;Muao;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm; xdkodkY ar;aomtcgüaMumufvefYjcif;
udk,fcufwa&mfjzpfjcif; MuufoD;arG;nif;xjcif;wdkYonf
jzpfMuukef\? wPSm &m* uif;NyD;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;um; xdkodkY ar;aom tcgü
aMumufvefYjcif;udk,fcufwa&mfjzpfjcif;
MuufoD;arG;nif;xjcif;wdkYonf rjzpfMuukef/

xdktcg rd*v@du &[ef;a,mifonf &[ef;wpfyg;udkvnf;
wpfaeYwnf;jzifh touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS cs\?
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYudkvnf; wpfaeYwnf;jzifh
touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS cs\? &[ef;oHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;
wpfaeYwnf;jzifh touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS cs\?
&[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf; wpfaeYwnf;jzifh

touf]ZD0dwdá`E´} rS cs\? &[ef;ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;
wpfaeYwnf;jzifh touf]ZD0dwdá`E´} rS cs\?
&[ef;q,fyg;wdkYudkvnf; wpfaeYwnf;jzifh
touf]ZD0dwdá`E´} rS cs\? &[ef;ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf;
wpfaeYwnf;jzifh touf]ZD0dwdá`E´} rS cs\? &[ef;
oHk;q,fwdkYudkvnf;wpfaeYwnf;jzifh touf]ZD0dwdá`E
´}rS cs\? &[ef;av;q,fwdkYudkvnf; wpfaeYwnf;jzifh touf
]ZD0dwdá`E´} rS cs\? &[ef;ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;
wpfaeYwnf;jzifh touf]ZD0dwdá`E´} rS cs\?
&[ef;ajcmufq,fwdkYudkvnf; wpfaeYwnf;jzifh
touf]ZD0dwdá`E´} rS cs\?

164/ xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkv0ufudk
vGefajrmufí (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;ae&mrS
xawmfrlvwfaomf toQiftmeE´mudk]]tmeE´m
tb,fodkYenf;? &[ef;taygif;onfenf;yg;ava,mifwum;}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

jzpforQtvHk;pHkudk tukefjyefqdk
avQmufxm;ygrrnf? toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGm aomtaMumif;jzifh &[ef;wdkYtm;
tokbw&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlygonf? tokbur®|
mef;\ *kPfudk a[mawmfrlygonf? tokbur®|mef;
pD;jzef;yGm;rsm;jcif;\ *kPfudk a[mawmfrlygonf?
&nfnTef;í &nfnTef;í tokbormywf\ *kPfudk
a[mawmfrlygonf/

toQifbk&m; xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh tokbhw&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrl\? tokbur®|mef;\ *kPfudk a[mawmfrl\?
tokbur®|mef;pD;jzef;yGm;rsm;jcif;\ *kPfudk
a[mawmfrl\? &nfnTef;í &nfnTef;í tokbormywf\ *kPfudk
a[mawmfrl\}}[k rsm;pGmaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh
>yrf;aom tokbur®|mef;
pD;jzef;yGm;rsm;jcif;ütpOfBudK;pm;tm;xkwfvsuf
aeMuygukefonf? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf

rdrdwdkYcE"mudk,fü NiD;aiGU
&SufEdk;pufqkyfMuygukefonf? Oyrmaomfum;
i,f&G,fEkysKdaom tvStyjyK jyifavh&Sdaom
OD;acgif;ESifhwuG a&csKd;NyD;aom
rdef;rysKdonfvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;ysKdonfvnf;aumif;?
a>raumifykyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
acG;aumifykyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
vlaumifykyfudkaomfvnf;aumif; vnfyif;üqGJvml
NiD;aiGU &SufEdk;pufqkyf&mouJhodkY xdkYtwlyif
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYcE"mudk,fü NiD;aiGU
&SufEdk; pufqkyfukef&um; rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifvnf;
rdrdwdkY udk,fudk touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS
csMuygonf? tcsif;csif;vnf; touf]ZD0dwdä`E´} rS
csMuygonf? rd*v@du &[ef;a,mifodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQif awmif;yefygonf? igwdkYudk
touf]ZD0dwdä`E´}rS csygavmh? þoydwfouFef;onf
oif\oydwfouFef; jzpfygvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkMuygonf/
toQifbk&m; xdktcg rd*v@du &[ef;a,mifonf
oydwfouFef;wdkYudk owfctjzpfjzifh&onfjzpfí
&[ef;wpfyg;udkvnf; wpf&ufwnf;jzifh owfygonf/y/ &[ef;
ajcmufq,fwdkYudkvnf; wpf&ufwnf;jzifh owfygonf/
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tokbrSwpfyg; tMuiftjcif;t&mjzifh&[ef;taygif;onf
t&[wåzdkvfü wnf&mygonf? xdktcjif;t&mtm;jzifh
tjcm;taMumif;t&m]ur®|mef;}udk a[mawmfrlyg[k
avQmuf\?]]tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif a0omvDNrKdUudk
trSDjyKí aeMuaom &[ef;&SdorQ tm;vHk;udk
pnf;a0;&m Z&yfü tnDtñGwf pka0;apavmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrl&mtoQiftmeE´monf aumif;ygNyD
toQifbk&m;[k jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
a0omvDNrKdUudktrSDjyKí aeMuaom
&[ef;tm;vHk;udk pnf;a0;&m Z&yfü tnDtñGwf

pka0;apNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;xH csOf;uyfí
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; &[ef;taygif;onf tnDtñGwf
pka0;aeMuygNyD? toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü<u&ef
tcsdefukd toQifbk&m; odawmfrlyg\? <u&efrSm
jrwpGmbk&m;\ tvkdtwdkif;yif jzpfygonf}}[k
avQmufxm;V

165/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf pnf;a0;&m
Z&yfodkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm;aom
ae&müxkdifaeawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrlV

]]&[ef;wdkY ptmemygeówd orm"donf
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf½dSaomf Nidrfvnf; Nidrf ouf\?
rGefvnf; rGefjrwf\? oGef;avmif;p&mvnf; rvkd?
csrf;omaom ae&mvnf; jzpf\?
jzpfwkdif;jzpfwkdif;ukefaom tukokdvf
t,kwfw&m;wdkYukd wpfcPjcif; uG,faysmuf Nidrf;at;ap
EkdifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; aEGvwdkY\
aemufqHk;vü txufodkY vGifhwufaom jrLrlefYukd
tcgrJh (onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;aom) rkd;BuD;onf
wpfcPcsif; uG,faysmuf
Nidrf;at;apEkdifouJhodkYptwlyif &[ef;wdkY
tmemygeówd orm"donf
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf½dSaomf Nidrfvnf; Nidrfouf\?
rGefvnf; rGefjrwf\? oGef;avmif;p&mvnf; rvkd?
csrf;omaom ae&mvnf; jzpf\? jzpfwkdif;
jzpfwkdif;ukefaom tukodkvf t,kwfw&m;wdkYukd
wpfcPcsif; uG,faysmuf Nidrf;at;apEkdifV

&[ef;wdkY tmemygeówd orm"donf tb,fodkY
yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfonf½dSaomf Nidrfvnf;Nidrfouf
rGefvnf; rGefjrwf oGef;avmif;p&mvnf; rvkd?
csrf;omaom ae&mvnf; jzpfí

jzpfwkdif;jzpfwkdif;ukefaom
tukokdvft,kwfw&m;wdkYukd wpfcPcsif; uG,faysmuf
Nidrf;at;apEkdifoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
awmodkYjzpfap opfyif&if;odkYjzpfap
qdwfNidrf&modkYjzpfap uyfa&mufí ukd,fukd
ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;NyD;vQif (ur®|mef;okd)
a&S;½lowdudk jzpfapvsuf xuf0,fz]GUacG xkdifae\
xkd&[ef;onf owd½dSíomvQif xGufavukd xkwf\
owd&SdíomvQif 0ifavukd &SLV &SnfpGm
(xGufavukd) xkwfrl &SnfpGm (xGufavukd) xkwf\[k
od\? &SnfpGm (0ifavukd) &SLrl &SnfpGm (0ifavukd)
&SL\[k od\? wdkpGm (xGufavukd) xkwfrl wdkpGm
(xGufavukd) xkwf\[k od\? wdkpGm (0ifavukd) &SLrl
wdkpGm (0ifavudk) &SL\[k odV

xGufav tvHk;pHkukd xifapvsuf (xGufavukd)
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\? 0ifavtvHk;pHkukd
xifapvsuf (0ifavukd) &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\
(xGufav[k qkdyfaom) um,ocFg&ukd
Nidrf;csKyfapvsuf (xGufavukd) xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfí
usifh\? (0ifav[k qkdyfaom) um,ocFg&ukd
Nidrf;csKyfapvsuf (0ifavukd) &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfí
usifhV

ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} ukd xifapvsuf (xGufavukd)
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\? ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} udk
xifapvsuf (0ifavukd) &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfí usifhV

csrf;omjCIF;]okc} ukd xifapvsuf (xGufavukd)
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\? csrf;omjCIF;]okc}ukd
xifapvsuf (0ifavukd) &SLtHh[k tm;xkwfí usifhV

pdwåocFg&ukd xifapvsuf (xGufavukd) xkwftHh[k
tm;xkwfí usifh\? pdwåocFg&ukd xifapvsuf (0ifavukd)
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfí usifhV

pdwåocFg&ukd Nidrf;csKyfapvsuf (xGufavukd)
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\
pdwåocFg&ukdNidrf;csKyfapvsuf (0ifavukd) &SLtHh[k
tm;xkwfí usifh\

pdwfukd xifapvsuf (xGufavukd) xkwftHh[k
tm;xkwfí usifh\
pdwfukd xifapvsuf (0ifavukd)
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\

pdwfukd vGefpGm 0rf;ajrmufapvsuf (xGufavukd)
xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\
pdwfukd
vGefpGm0rf;ajrmufapvsuf (0ifavukd) &SLtHh[k
tm;xkwfí usifh\

pdwfukd aumif;pGm xm;vsuf/y/ pdwfukd
vGwfapvsuf/y/ tedpö[k tzefwvJv] ½lvsuf/y/
&m*uif;jcif;ukd tzefwvJv] ½lvsuf/y/ Nidrf;csKyfjcf;ukd
tzefwvJv] ½lvsuf/y/ pGefYvTwfjcf;ukdtzef wvJv]
½lvsuf (xGufavukd) xkwftHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\
pGefYvTwfjcf;ukdtzefwvJv] ½lvsuf (0ifavukd)
&SLtHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\

&[ef;wdkY podkY yGg;rsm;avhvmtyfaom
tmemygeówdorm"donf Nidrfvnf; Nidrfouf\
rGefvnf;
rGefjrwf\
oGef;avmif;p&mvnf; rvkd? csrf;omaom
ae&mvnf; jzpf\
jzpfwkdif;jzpfwkdif;ukefaom tukokdvf
t,kwfw&m;wdkYukd wpfcPcsif; uG,faysmuf Nidrf;at;ap
Ekdif\}}[ka[mawmfrl\

166/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkY ukd,fwdkifvnf;
rdrdwdkY ukd,fukd touf]ZD0dwda`E` }rS csukef\
tcsif;csif;vnf; touf]ZD0dwda`E` }rS csukef\
rd*v@du
&[ef;a,mifukdvnf; ighoQifawmif;yefygonf? igwdkYukd
touf]ZD0dwda`E` }rS csygavmh? poydwfouFef;onf

oif\ oydwfouFef; jzpfygvdrfhrnf[k csOf;uyfí
ajymMuonf[k Mum;od&onfrSm rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\ rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

yXrynwfodu©myk'f

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
u]U&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmuf
ywf? ravsmfuef? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY tjyKtrlr[kwf?
rtyf? rjyKoifh/ &[ef;wdkY
tb,fhaMumifhxkd&[ef;wdkYonf
rdrdwdkYukd,fwkdivnf; rdrdwdkYukd,fukd
touf]ZD0dwda`E´} rS csMuukefbdoenf;?
tcsif;csif;vnf; touf]ZD0dwda`E´} rS
csMuukefbdoenf;? rd*v@du &[ef;a,mifukdivnf;
ighoQifawmif;yefygonf? igwdkYtm; touf]ZD0dwda`E
´} rS csygavmh? poydwfouFef;onf oif\
oydwfouFef;jzpfygvdrfhrnf}}[k csOf;uyfí
ajymMuukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptrlonf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u) 167/]]tMuif &[ef;onf (owfvkdaom
pdwfpawemjzifh)aphaqmfí v]Zmwf jzpfamol\
udk,fukd touf]ZD0dwda`E´} rS csjim;tHh? xdkol\
touf]ZdD0dwda`E´} ukd
aqmifwwfaom"m;vufeufukdrlnf; &Smí (teD;ü)
xm;jim;tHh? p&[ef;onf vnf;
omoemawmfrSqHk;½Hl;jcif;odkY a&muf\
&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfwawmfriV

168/ xkdtcg Oygoum wpfa,mufonf rusef;rrm
jzpfæ\? xkdOygoum\ r,m;onftvGeftqif;vS\
Munfh¹/₂lzG,faumif;\? pdwfudk MunfvifapEkdif\
qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonfxkdrdef;rü wyfpJGaom
pdwf¹/₂dSukef\? xkdtcg
xkdqAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY tu,fí
xkdOygoumtouf &Sifaeygrl igwdkYonf xkdrdef;rukd
&EkdifMurnfr[kwfacs? ighoQifwdkY ,ck
igwdkYonfxkdOygoumtm; aojcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd
csD;usL;ajymqkdMuukeftHh}}[k tMuH
jzpfMuNyD;vQif qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xkd
OygoumxHodkY csOf;uyfí xkdOygoumtm; -

]]Oygoum oifonf jyKtyfNyD;aom aumif;rl&Sdol
jzpf\? jyKtyfNyD;aom ukodkvf¹/₂dSol jzpf\?
aMumufp&mukd wm;jrpfNyD;ol jzpf\? oifhrSm
jyKtyfNyD;aom ,kwfrmrl r&Sd?
jyKtyfNyD;aomMurf;MuKwfrl r&Sd? jyKtyfNyD;aom
cufxef &ufpufrl r¹/₂dS? oifonf aumif;rlukd jyKtyfNyD?
oifonf raumif;rlukd a&SmifMuOftyfNyD? oifhtm;
p,kwfnHh qkd;&Gm;pGm touf&Sifae&jcif;jzifhtb,f
tusdK;&SdtHhenf;? oifhtm; touf&Sifae&jcif;xuf
ao&jcif;u jrwfao;\? oifonf pb0rS uG,fvGefNyD;
cE"mukd,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ewfjynfüjzpf&ayvdrfhrnf? xkdewfjynfü
ewfwdkY\ umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYjzifh
a&mifh&JjynfhpHkonfjzpfí
cHpHaysmfyg;&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqkdMuukefV

169/ xkdtcg xkdOygoumonf]]toQifjrwwfdkYonf
rSefaom pum;wdkYukd ajymMuayukefV rSefayonf?
igonf jyKtyfNyD;aom aumif;rl&Sdoljzpf\?
jyKtyfNyD;aom ukodkvf¹/₂dSoljzpf\? aMumufp&mukd

wm;jrpfNyD;ol jzpf\? ighrSm jyKtyfNyD;aom ,kwfrmrl
r&Sd? jyKtyfNyD;aom Murf;MuKwfrl r&Sd?
jyKtyfNyD;aom cufxef &ufpufrl r¹/₂dS? igonf
aumif;rlukd jyKtyfNyD? igonfraumif;rlukd
a&SmifMuOftyfNyD? ightm; ,kwfnHh qkd;&Gm;pGm
touf&Sifae&jcif;jzifh tb,f tusdK;&SdtHhenf;? ightm;
touf&Sifae&jcif;xuf ao&jcif;u jrwfao;\? igonf pb0rS
uG,fvGefNyD;cE"mukd,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfü jzpf&ayvdrfhrnf?
xkdewfjynfü ewfwdkY\ umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYjzifh
a&mifh&J jynfhpHkonf jzpfí
cHpHaysmfyg;&ayvdrfhrnf}}[kxkdOygoumonf
roihfawmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYukdvnf; pm;\?
roifhawmfaom rkefYcJzG,fwdkYukdvnf; cJ\
roifhawmfaom vsufzG,fwdkYukdvnf; vsuf\
roifhawmfaom aomufzG,fwdkYukdvnf; aomuf\
roihfawmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYukdvnf; pm;
roifhawmfaom rkefYcJzG,fwdkYukdvnf; cJ
roifhawmfaom vsufzG,fwdkYukdvnf; vsuf
roifhawmfaom aomufzG,fwdkYukdvnf;aomufojzifh
xkdOygoumtm; Murf;wrf;aom tema&m*g jzpfav&m
xkdOygoumonf xdktema&m*gjzifhomvQif
uG,fvGefavV

xkdOygo*mm\ ZeD;onf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;rsm;onf t&Sufr¹/₂dSukef? oDvr¹/₂dSukef?
rrSefonfukd qkdavh¹/₂dSukef\? odkYpifvsuf
p&[ef;wdkYonf w&m;ukd usifhavh¹/₂dSukef\
nDñGwfrQwaom tusifhukd usifhavh¹/₂dSukef\
jrwfonfudk usihfavh&Sdukef\? trSefukd
qkdavh¹/₂dSukef\? oDv¹/₂dSukef\? aumif;aom
oabm¹/₂dSukef\[k 0efcHMuwHkbd\? p&[ef;wdkYtm;
&[ef;tjzpfolawmfoljrwftjzpfonf r¹/₂dSawmhNyD?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;tjzpf
olawmfoljrwftjzpfonfaysmufysufcJhavNyD?

p&[ef;wdkYtm; tb,frSm &[ef;tjzpf olawmfoljrwftjzpfonf
½dSrnfenf;? p&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;tjzpf
olawmfoljrwftjzpfS uif;uGmukefNyD?
p&[ef;wdkYonfighviftm; aojcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd
csD;usL; ajymqkdMuukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonf ighvifukd
owfjzwfMuavNyD}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdV

tjcm;aom vlwdkYonfvnf;]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;rsm;onf t&Sufr½dSukef? oDv r½dSukef?
rrSefonfukd qkdavh½dSukef\? odkYpifvsuf
p&[ef;wdkYonf w&m;ukd usifhavh½dSukef\?
nDñGwfrQwaom tusifhukd usifhavh½dSukef\?
tjrwfukd usifhavh½dSukef\? trSefukd
qkdavh½dSukef\? oDv½dSukef\? aumif;aom
oabm½dSukef\[k OefcHMuwHkbd\? p&[ef;wdkYtm;
&[ef;tjzpfolawmfoljrwftjzpfonf r½dSawmhNyD?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;tjzpf
olawmfoljrwftjzpfonfaysmufysufcJhavNyD?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; tb,frSm &[ef;tjzpf olawmfoljrwftjzpfonf
½dSrnfenf;? p&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;tjzpf
olawmfoljrwftjzpfS uif;uGmukefNyD? p&[ef;wdkYonf
Oygoumtm; aojcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd csD;usL;
ajymqkdMuukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonf
OygoumukdowfjzwfMuavNyD}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypf jyajymqkdMuukefV &[ef;wdkYonf
uJh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom xkdolwdkY\
pum;ukd Mum;ukefV

tvkdenf;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,faMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf Oygoumtm;aojcif;\
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd csD;usL; ajymqkdukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjyajymqkdMuukefV

tEkynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

170/ xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;Mu
ukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf Oygoumtm; aojcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd csD;usL;ajymqkdukef\lonfrSefoavm[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
(ptjyKtrlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmuf ywf? ravsmfuef?
roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY\ tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,faMumifh Oygoumtm; aojcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd csD;usL; ajymqkdMuukefbdoenf;?
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYp
(oifwdkYjyKrdaom) trlonf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjicif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

3/ (c) 171/]]tMuif &[ef;onf (owfvkdaom
pdwfapwemjzifh)aphaqmfivlZmwfjzpfaom ol\
ukd,fukd touf]ZD0dwda`E´}rS csjim;tHh? xkd ol\
touf]ZD0dwda`E´} ukdaqmifwwfaom
"m;vufeufukdrlnf; &Smí (teD;ü) xm;jim;tHh? aojcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukdaomfvnf; csD;usL;ajymqkd jim;tHh?
aopdrfhaomiSgaomfvnf;
aqmufwnfapjim;tHh?]tkda,musfm;
oifhtm; ,kwfnHhqkd;&Gm;pGm touf&Sifae&jcif;jzifh
tb,ftusdK;½dSthHenf;? oifhtm;touf&Sifae&jcif;xuf
ao&jcif;u jrwfao;\}[k podkY (aoapvkdaom)
pdwfESvHk;&Sdonfjzpfí podkY (aoapvdkaom)

pdwftMuH½dSonf jzpfí rsm;pGm aom
taMumif;jzifhaojcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukdaomfvnf;
csD;usL;ajymqkdjim;tHh? aopdrfhaomiSgaomfvnf;
aqmufwnfapjim;tHh? p&[ef;onf vnf; omoem awmfrS
qHk;½IH;jcif;odkY a&muf\? &[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh
twlwuG aygif;oif; &jcif; r&Sd}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-wwd,yg&mZdu odu©myk'ftzGifh

172/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lítvkd&SdtyfV

(owfvdkaom pdwfapwemjzifh)aphaqmfí[lonf
odvsuf taotcsm odvsufaphaqmf vsuf]tm;xkwfvzuf}
ESdrfeif;í vGefusL;jcif;wnf;/

vlZmwfjzpfao ol\ udk,f[lonf trd0rf;wGif;ü
a&S;OD;pGm (y#doaE") pdwf0dnmOf jzpfay:onfrS pí
aonhf umvwdkifatmifaom twGif;ü (jzpfao)
powå0gonf vlZmwfjzpfao ol\ udk,f rnfV

touf]ZD0dwdaNÉ'} rS csjim;tHh[lonf
touf]ZD0dwdaNÉ'}udk jzwf\? csKyfap\? cE"m
tpOfudkysufapV

xdkol\ touf]ZD0dwdaNÉ'}udk aqmifwwfaom
"m;vufeufudkrlvnf; &Smí (teD;ü) xm;jim;tHh[lonf
oefvsufudkaomfvnf;aumif;? vHSudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
cuf&if;udk aomfvnf;aumif;?
aqmufykwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ausmufcJudkaomfvnf;aumif;? (<uif;aom)
vufeufudkaomfvnf;aumif;? tqdyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
BudK;udkaomfvnf;aumif; (&Smí teD;ü xm;jim;tHh)/

aojcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udkaomfvnf;
csD;usL;ajymqdkjim;tHh[lonf touf&Sif aejCIF;ü
tjyPfuDk jy\? aojCIF;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk csD;usL;ajymqdkV

aopdrfhaomiSgaomfvnf; aqmufwnfapjim;tHh[lonf
vufeufudkaomfvnf; aqmif ,lyg? tqdyfudkaomfvnf;
pm;yG? BudK;qGJcsíaoMfvnf; aoyG? podkY
(cdkif;jcif;wnf;)/

tdk a,musfm;[lonf a&S;½l ac:a0:tyfaom a,musfm;\
trnf jzpfonf/

oifhtm; ,kwfnHhqdk;&Gm;pGm
tOUf&Sifae&jcif;jzifh tb,ftusKd; &SdtHhenf;
[l&mü ,kwfnHhpGmtOUf&SifjCIF;rnfonf <u,f0ol\
tOUf&SifjCIF;udk axmufqí qif;&JolwdkY\
tOUf&SifjCIF;onf ,kwfnHhatmufus\? ypönf;&SifwdkY\
tOUf&SifjCIF;ukd axmufqí ypönf;rJh wdkY\htOUf
&SifjCIF;onf ,kwfnHhatmufus\? ewfwdkY\
tOUf&SifjCIF;udk axmufqí vlwdkY\tOUf&SifjCIF;
onf ,kwfnHhatmufus\?

qdk;&Gm;pGm tOUf&SifjCIF; rnfonf vufjywfol\
ajcjywfol\ vufajcjywfol\ em;jywf ol\ESmacgif;jywfol\
em; ESmacgif;jywfol\ p,kwfnHhatmufus
qdk;&Gm;pGm tOUf&Sif ae&jCIF;jzifh
(tb,ftusKdk;&SdtHhenf;)? oifhtm; tOUf&Sifae&jCIF;xuf
ao&jCIF;u jrwfao;V (podkYcsD;rGrf;jim;tHh)/

podkY (aoapvdkaom) pdwfESvHk; &Sdonfjzpfí[lonf
pdwfonf ESvHk; rn\? ESvHk; onf pdwfrnfV

podkY (aoapvdkaom) pdwftMuH &Sdonfjzpfí[lonf
aojCIF;ü trSwf&Sdí aojCIF;üapwem&Sdí aojCIF;ü
tvdk&Sdonfjzpfí/

rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh[lonf ,kwf jrwf BuD; i,f
taMumif;jCIF;&m toG,foG,f wdkYjzifh/

aojCIF;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udkaomfvnf;
csD;usL;ajymqdkjim;tHh[lonf]]oifonf
pb0rSuG,fvGefNyD; cE`mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aomvm;&m ewfjynfö jzpf&ayvdrfhrnf?
xdkewfjynfö ewfwdkY\ umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYjzifh
a&mifh&jjynfhphkonfjzpfí
cHpHaysmfyg;&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k touf&SifjCIF;ü tjypfudk
jyí ao&jCIF;ü *kPfaus;Zl;udk csD;usL;ajymqdkV

aopdrfhaomiSgaomfvnf; aqmufwnfapjim;tHh[lonf
vufeufudkaomfvnf; aqmif,lyg? tqdyfudkaomfvnf;
pm;yg? BudK;qGJcsí aomfvnf; aoyg? xHk;tdkif (usif;)
üaomf vnf;aumif;? acsmufüaomfvnf;aumif;?
urf;yg;jywfüaomfvnf;aumif; ckefcsyg (ponfjzifh
cdkif;jim;tHh)/

p&[ef;onf vnf;[lonf a&S;&[ef;wdkYudk axmufí
qdktyfV

omoemawmfrS qHk;½lH;jCIF;odkY a&muf\ [lonf
Oyrmtm;jzifh
ESpfjcrf;uGJNyD;aomausmufzsmBuD;onf wpfzef
qufpyfí r&EdkifawmhoughodkY? ptwlyif &[ef;onf
owfvdkaompdwfapwemjzifhaphaqmftm;xkwfí
vlZmwfjzpf aom ol\ udk,fudk touf]ZD0dwdane´} rS
csrdí&[ef; r[kwfawmhay? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhay?
xdkYaMumifh]]omoem awmfrS qHk;½lH;jCIF;odkY
a&muf\}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG
aygif;oif;&jCIF;r&Sd[l&mü aygif;oif;jCIF;rnfonf twl
wuG0denf;uH jyKrl? twlwuG ygwdarmuf &Gwfqdk (jy)
rl? wlrQaom usifhMuH aexdkifrl[laom ptvHk;pHkonf
aygif;oif;jCIF; rnf\? xdk aygif;oif;jCIF;onf xdk &[ef;ESifh
twlwuG r&Sdawmhay? xdkYaMumifh]]aygif;oif;&jCIF;
r&Sd}}[k qdktyfV

3-wwd,yg&mZdu odu©myk'ftzGifhNyD;V

acgif;pOf rmwdum

173/ udk,fwdkif aqmufwnf (pD&if) í
wrefapvTwfjcf;? wref tqifhqifh apvTwfjcf;?
cRwf,Gif;aom wref? oGm;NyD;rS jyefvmaom wref?
qdwfuG,f&m r&SdbJ qdwfuG,f&m[k xifrSwfjcf;?
qdwfuG,f&mudk qdwfuG,f&m r[kwf[k xifrSwfjcf;?
qdwfuG,f&m r[kwfonfudkqdwf uG,f&m r[kwf[k
xifrSwfjcf;? qdwfuG,f&mudk qdwfuG,f&m[k
xifrSwfjcf;? udk,fjzifhcsD;usL;jcf;? Elwfjzifh
csD;usL;jcf;? udk,fElwfjzifh csD;usL;jcf;? wrefjzifh
csD;usL;jcf;? pma&ícsD;usL;jcf;? wGif;wl;jcf;?
rSD&m wHujysOf xm;jcf;? vufeufukd teD;ü
csxm;jcf;? aq;? ½lyg½kHudk teD;odkY aqmifjcf;?
o'g½kHudk teD;odkY aqmifjcf;? *E"m½kHudk
teD;odkY aqmifjcf;? &om½kHudk teD;odkY
aqmifjcf;? azm|AÁm½kHudk teD;odkY aqmifjcf;?
"r®m½kHudk teD;odkY aqmifjcf;? ajymMum;jcf;?
qHk;rjcf;? tcsdef;tcsuf jyKjcf;? trSwftom;
edrdwfjyKjcf;/

rmwdumtzGifh

174/ udk,fwkdif[lonf udk,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
udk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0wåKjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
vTwfvdkufaom jrm; ponfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
udk,fwdkif owfV

aqmufwnf (pD&if) í[lonf]]puJhodkY xdk;? puJhodkY
ykwfcwf? puJhodkY owf}}[kaqmufwnf
pD&ifápcdkif;jcf;wnf;/

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

xdk&[ef;onf xdkol[k xifrSwfí xdkoludkyif owftHh?
ESpfOD;vHk; yg&mZdutmywfoifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf xdkol[k xifrSwfí tjcm;oludk owftHh?
rlvapcdkif;&if; &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? owfaom
&[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf tjcm;ol xifrSwfí xdkoludk owftHh?
ESpfOD;vHk; yg&mZdutmywfoifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf tjcm;ol xifrSwfí tjcm;oludkyif owftHh?
rlvapcdkif;&if;&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? owfaom
&[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom &[ef;tm;
ajmygav? prnfaom&[ef;uvnf; prnfaom &[ef;tm;
prnfaom &[ef;onf prnfaom olukd owfygap}}[k
ajmygap-podkYapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf wpfyg;aom &[ef;tm;ajymtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? owfol &[ef;onf 0efcHtHh?
rlvapcdkif;&if; &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf xdkolukd owftHh? tm;vHk;]av;OD;vHk;}
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom &[ef;tm;
ajmygav? prnfaom&[ef;uvnf; prnfaom &[ef;tm;
prnfaom &[ef;onf prnfaom olukd owfygap}}[k
ajmygap-podkYapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf tjcm;]wqifhcdkif;tyfaom&[ef;rSwpfyg;}
&[ef;udk (wdkuf¹/₂dkuf)apcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? owfaom &[ef;onf 0efcHtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf xdkoludk owftHh? rlvapcdkif;&if;

&[ef;tm;tmywf roifh? (wdkuf¹/₂dkuf)apcdkif;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? owfaom&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf oGm;NyD;rS]]igonf xdkoludk
rowfEdkif}}[k wpfzef jyefvm\
xdk&[ef;onf]]owfEdkifaomtcg owfavmh}}[k wpfzef
xyfiapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf xdkoludk owftHh? ESpfOD;vHk; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywfhoifh\
xdk&[ef;onf apcdkif;NyD;rS ESvHk;rom]pdwfraumif;}
aomfvnf;]]rowfESifhawmh}}[krajymMum;rd?
xdk&[ef;onf xdkoludk owftHh? ESpfOD;vHk;
yg&mZdutmywf oifhf\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk&[ef;onf apcdkif;NyD;rS ESvHk;rom]pdwfraumif;}
ojzifh]]rowfESifhawmh}}[kajym\
xdk&[ef;onf]]oifonf ighudkapcdkif;tyfNyD; jzpfonf}}
[k qdkí xdkoludk owftHh? rlvapcdkif;&if; &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh? owfaom &[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]prnfaom oludk
owfavmh}}[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywfoifh\
xdk&[ef;onf apcdkif;NyD;rS ESvHk;rom]pdwfraumif;}
ojzifh]]rowfESifhawmh}}[k ajym\
xdk&[ef;onf]]aumif;ygNyD}}[k a&SmifMuOftHh?
ESpfOD;vHk; tmywf roifh/

175/ qdwfuG,f&m r[kwfonfudk qdwfuG,f&m[k
xifrSwfí]]prnfaom oludk owf&rlaumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k
ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

qdwfuG,f&mudk qdwfuG,f&m r[kwf[k
xifrSwfí]]prnfaom olukd owf&rl aumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k
ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

qdwfuG,f&m r[kwfonfudk qdwfuG,f&m r[kwf[k
xifrSwfí]]prnfaom olukd owf&rlaumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k
ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

qdwfuG,f&mudk qdwfuG,f&m[k xifrSwfí]]prnfaom
olukd owf&rl aumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[kajymtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

udk,fjzifh csD;usL;ajymqdkjcf; rnfonf]]puJhodkY
ao&aom olonf ypönf;Opömudkaomfvnf;&wwf\?
tjcHt&H tausmftapmudkaomfvnf; &wwf\?
ewfjynfodkYaomfvnf; a&mufwwf\}}[k udk,ftrlt&mudk
jyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdkcsD;usL;ajymqdkrlaMumifhaoawmhtHh[k
'ku©a0'emudk jzpfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
aotHh? yg&mZdutmywfoifhV

Elwfjzifh csD;usL;ajymqdkjcf; rnfonf]]puJhodkY
ao&aom olonf ypönf;Opömudkaomfvnf;&wwf\?
tjcHt&H tausmftapmudkaomfvnf; &wwf\?
ewfjynfodkYaomfvnf; a&mufwwf\}}[k Elwfjzifh
ajymqdkHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdkcsD;usL;ajymqdkrlaMumifh
aoawmhtHh[k'ku©a0'emudk jzpfaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

udk,f Elwf ESpfyg;jzifh csD;usL;ajymqdkjcf;
rnfonf]]puJhodkY ao&aom olonf
ypönf;Opömudkaomfvnf; &wwf\? tjcHt&H
tausmftapmudkaomfvnf; &wwf\
ewfjynfodkYaomfvnf; a&mufwwf\}}[k
udk,ftrlt&mudkvnf; jyKtHh? Elwfjzifhvnf; ajymqdkHh?
'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? xdkcsD;usL;ajymqdkrlaMumifh

aoawmhtHh[k 'ku©a0'emudk jzpfaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

wrefvTwfí csD;usL;ajymqdkjCIF; rnfonf]]puJhodkY
ao&aom olonf ypönf;Opö mudkaomfvnf; &wwf\?
tjCHt&H tausmftapmudkaomfvnf; &wwf\?
ewfjynfodkYaomfvnf;a&mufwwf\}}[k wreftm;
owif;ay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? wref\
owif;pum;udkMum;í aoawmhtHh[k 'ku©a0'emudk
jzpfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywfoifh\

176/ pma&í csD;usL;ajymqdkjCIF;
rnfonf]]puJhodkY ao&aom olonf
ypönf;Opö mudkaomfvnf; &wwf\? tjCHt&H
tausmftapmudkaomfvnf; &wwf\?
ewfjynfodkYaomfvnf;a&mufwwf\}}[k pma&tHh?
pmvHk;wdkif; pmvHk;wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
pmudk Munfí aoawmhtHh[k 'ku©a0'emudk
jzpfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

wGif;wl;jCIF; rnfonf vludk &nfñTef;vsuf]]usí
aovdrfhrnf}}[k wGif;udk wl;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
usNyD;aemuf 'ku©a0'em jzpftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rnfol[k r&nf&G,fy]]]wpfOD;wpfa,muf usí
aovdrfhrnf}}[k wGif;udk wl;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywfoifh\?
xdkwGif;ü vlustHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? usNyD;aemuf
'ku©a0'em jzpftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

bDvl;onfvnf;aumif;? Nydwåmonfvnf;aumif;?
vla,mifaqmifaom wd&påmefonfvnf;aumif; xdkwGif;ü
ustHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? usNyD;aemuf 'ku©a0'em
jzpftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? aotHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\

wd&päme fonf xdkwGif;ü ustHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? usNyD;aemuf 'ku©a0'em jzpftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? aotHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

177/ wHujysOf¹ xm;jcif; rnf onf]]usí aovdrfhrnf}}[k
wHujysOfü "m;vufeufudkaomfvnf; xm;tHh?
tqdyfjzifhaomfvnf; vdrf;okwftHh?
tm;enf;atmifaomfvnf; jyKtHh?² xHk;tdkif (usif;)
üaomfvnf;aumif;? acsmufüaomfvnf;aumif;?
urf;yg;jywfüaomfvnf;aumif; xm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? vufeufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
tqdyfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? usí aomfvnf;aumif;
'ku©a0'em jzpftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

vufeufudk teD;ü csxm;jcif; rnf onf
oefvsufudkaomfvnf;aumif;? vSHudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
cuf&if;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
aqmufykwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ausmufwHk;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
vufeufudkaomfvnf;aumif;? tqdyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
BuKd;udkaomfvnf;aumif;]]pt&m0wåKjzifh
aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;ü csxm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
xdkt&m0wåKjzifhaotHh[k 'ku©a0'emudk jzpfaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

aq; rnf onf axmywfudkaomfvnf;aumif;
qDudkaomfvnf;aumif; ysm;&nfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
wifvJudkaomfvnf;aumif;]]paq;udk vsufí aovdrfhrnf}}
[k ay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? xdkaq;udk vsufí
'ku©a0'em jzpftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywfoifh\

178/ ½lyg½Hkudk teD;odkY aqmifjcif; rnf onf
ESpfvdkzG,fr&Sdaom aMumufzufzG,fudk
jzpfapwwfaom aMumufp&maumif;aom
½lyg½Hkudk]]p½lyg½kHudk jrifaomf vefYí

aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkY aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? xdk½lyg½kHudk jrifí vefYtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ESpfoufzG,f ½lyg½kHudk]]p½lyg½kHudk jrifaomf
r&ojzifh ajcmufwyfí aovdrfhrnf}}[k
teD;odkYaqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdk½lyg½kHudk jrifí r&Edkifojzifh ajcmufwyfaetHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

o'g½kHudk teD;odkY aqmifjcf; rnfonf
ESpfvdkzG,fr&Sdaom aMumufrufzG,fudk jzpfapwwf
aomaMumufp&maumif;aom toHudk]]ptoHudk
Mum;aomf vefYí aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkYaqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xdktoHudk Mum;í vefYtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ESpfvdkzG,f-cspfcifzG,f-jrwfEdk;zG,f-&Sdaom
toHudk]]ptoHudk Mum;aomf r&Edkifojzifhajcmufwyfí
aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkY aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? xdktoHudk Mum;NyD;r&Edkifojzifh
ajcmufwyfaetHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

*E"m½Hkudk teD;odkYaqmifjcf; rnfonf
rESpfNrKdUzG,f pufqkyfzG,f &GH&SmzG,f&Sdaom
*E"m½Hkudk]]pteHYudk erf;aomf pufqkyf&GH&Smí
aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkY aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? xdkteHYudk erf;NyD; pufqkyf&GH&Smí
'ku©a0'em jzpftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ESpfNrKdUzG,f&Sdaom *E"m½kHudk]]pteHYudk
erf;NyD;aomf r&Edkifojzifh ajcmufwyfí aovdrfhrnf}}
[kteD;odkY aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdkteHYudk erf;NyD;aomf r&Edkifojzifh ajcmufwyfí
aetHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

&om½Hkudk teD;odkY aqmifjCIF; rnfONf
rESpfNrKdUzG,f pufqkyf &GH&SmzG,f&Sdaom
t&om]&om½kH}udk]]pt&omudk vsufNyD;aomf
pufqkyf&GH&Smí aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkY aqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xdkT&omudk vsufNyD;aomf
pufqkyf&GH&Smí 'ku©a0'em jzpftHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ESpfNrKdUzG,f&Sdaom t&om]&om½kH}
udk]]pt&omudk vsufNyD;aomf r&Edkifojzifh ajcmuf
wyfí aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkY aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? xdkT&omudk vsufNyD;aomfr&Edkifojzifh
ajcmufwyfaetHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

azm|AÁm½Hkudk teD;odkY aqmifjCIF; rnfONf
rESpfNrKdUzG,f tawGUqdk;aom azm|
AÁm½Hkudk]]ptawGUTxdjzifh awGUxdCH&aomf
aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkY aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? xdkTawGUTxdjzifh awGUxdCH&oltm;
'ku©a0'emjzpftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ESpfNrKdUzG,f tawGUaumif; tawGUEk azm|
AÁm½Hkudk]]ptawGUTxdjzifh awGUxdCH&aomf
r&ojzifhfhajcmufwyfí aovdrfhrnf}}[k teD;odkY
aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
xdktawGUTxdjzifhtawGUTxdCH&NyD; r&Edkifojzifh
ajcmufwyfaetHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

"r®m½Hkudk teD;odkY aqmifjCIF;
rnfONf]]ppum;udk Mum;aomf vefYí aovdrfhrnf}}[k
i&Jüjzpfxdkufoltm; i&JESifhpyfaom pum;udk ajymtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xdkpum;udk Mum;ívefYtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

]]pw&m;pum;udk Mum;aomf ewfjynfü ESvHk;oGif;í
aovdrfhrnf}}[k aumif;rl&Siftm;ewf&GmESifh pyfaom
pum;udk ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xdkpum;udk
Mum;í ewfjynfü ESvHk;oGif;vsuf aoawmhtHh[k
'ku©a0'emudk jzpfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

179/ ajymMum;jcif; rnfonf]]podkY aoyg? podkY
ao&aomolonf ypönf;Opö mudkaomfvnf; &wwf\
tjcHt&H tausmftapmudkaomfvnf; &wwf\
ewfjynfodkYaomfvnf;a&mufwwf\}}[k ar;oizifh
ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xdkajymMum;jcif;jzifh
aoawmhtHh[k'ku©a0'emudk jzpfaptHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh? yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

qHk;rjcif; rnfonf]]podkY aoyg? podkY
ao&aomolonf ypönf;Opö mudkaomfvnf; &wwf\
tjcHt&H tausmftapmudkaomfvnf; &wwf\
ewfjynfodkYaomfvnf; a&mufwwf\}}[k
rar;bJhajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdktqHk;trpum;jzifh aoawmhtHh[k 'ku©a0'emudk
jzpfaptHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? aotHh?
yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

tcsdef;tcsufjyKjcif; rnfonf eHeufaomfvnf;aumif;?
naecsrfaomfvnf;aumif;? nOfhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aeYaomfvnf;aumif;]]xdkumvpaom tcsdef;tcsufjzifh
xdkoludk owfavmh}}[k tcsdef;tcsufudk jyKtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? xdk tcsdef;tcsufjzifh xdkoludk
owftHh? ESpfOD;vHk;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
xdktcsdef;tcsuf\ a&SUüjzpfap aemufüjzpfap xdkoludk
owftHh? rlvcsdef;csuf&if; &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
owfaom &[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

trSwftom;jyKjCIF; rnfonf]]rsufpdukdaomfvnf;
rSdwfjyrnf? rsufckH;udkaomfvnf; yifhJy rnf?
OD;acgif;udkaomfvnf; ndwfjyrnf? xdktrSwfom;jzifh
xdkoludk owfavmh}}[k ajymtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdktrSwfom;jzifh xdkoludk owftHh? ESpfOD;vHk;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
xdktrSwfom;\ a&SUüjzpfap
aemufüjzpfap xdkoludk owftHh? rlvajymaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh? owfaom &[ef;tm;om yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

owfvdkaom pdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;? rodaom &[ef;?
raoapvdkaom&[ef;? (onf;ajcysufí) ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

**rEkó0d*¾[yg&mZdutaMumif; jyqdk&mtcef;
NyD;V**

1/ wHujysOf[lonf pae&mü aemufrSDrSeforQudk ac:\?
2/ tm;enf;atmifjyK[lonf ckwif ukvm;xdkif ponfudk
atmuf ydkif;jzwfxm;íjzpfap BudK;ckwifü BudK;udk
jzwfíjzpfap tenf;i,frQ csefxm;NyD;vQif atmufrS
vufeufponf xm;jCIF;wnf;/

Ã

0deDw0w¬Kacgif;pOfrmwdum

csD;usL;jCIF;? zdíxdkifrdjCIF;? usnfayGUaxmifjCIF;?
qHkvkyf&ef opfvHk;udk eif;rdjCIF;?
awmxGuf&[ef;BuD; om;tz? trJeifaom&[ef;rsm;?
pm;OD;vSLjCIF;? tqdyfudk prf;oyfjCIF;?
ausmif;&mpD&ifjCIF; oHk;0w¬K?
tkwfydjCIF;oHk;0w¬K? yJcGyfusjCIF;? tjCIF&e,fyDJCIF;?
jirf;zGJUjCIF;? qif;oufjCIF;? ausmif;rdk;NyD;í qif;jCIF;?
usjCIF;? *dZÑuk#fawmifay:rS ckefcsjCIF;?

ausmufvSdrfhjCIF;? acR;xkwfjCIF;? ESmESwfjCIF;?
 qkyfe,fjCIF;? a&csKd;jCIF;? qDvdRf;jCIF;? xapjCIF;?
 vJapjCIF;? xRif;ay;jCIF;? tpmauR;jCIF;? tazsmfwdkufjCIF;?
 vifi,faeaom rdef;r\ udk,f0ef? vifwlr,m;? trd raojCIF;?
 om;raojCIF;? om;trd ESpfA,mufvHk;aojCIF;? om;trd
 ESpfA,mufvHk; raojCIF;? 0rf;ydkufudk ESdyfjCIF;]ESdyfí
 om;zsufjCIF;}? 0rf;ydkufudk tylwdkufjCIF;? tjrHKr?
 om;zGm;olr? csKdif;xdk;upm;jCIF;?
 ESdyfíuHjyKjCIF;]0dkif;zdí uHjyKjCIF;}? bDvl;udk
 owfjCIF;? Murf;aom bDvl;xHodkYapvTwfjCIF;?
 xdkolxifrSwfí owfjCIF; ponf?
 ½dkufjCIF;]ewfyl;í½dkufjCIF;}? ewfjynfESifhpyfaom
 w&m;? i&]ESifhpyfaom w&m;? tmV0DNrKdUü
 opfyifvSnf;jCIF; oHk;0w¬K? awmrD;wdkufjCIF;
 oHk;0w¬K? ryifyef;apvifh? oifh pum;udk
 em;raxmifEdkif? &ufwuf&nfwdkufjCIF;?
 aom0D&uaq;wdkufjCIF;? þum; acgif;pOf rmwdumwnf;/

OdeDw0w¬K jzwfxHk;rsm;

180/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
 rusef;rrmjzpfæ\? &[ef;wdkYonf
 xdk&[ef;tm;oem;ojzifh ao&jCIF;\ *kPfauS;Zl;udk
 csD;usL;ajymqdkMuukef\? xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xkd
 (csD;usL;aom) &[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf yg&mZdu
 usavukefoavm}}[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\?
 xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk
 avQmufxm;Mu&m&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf yg&mZdu
 usukefNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg qGrf;ch&[ef;wpfyg;onf
 tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} ü t0wfydkif; zkH;aeaom
 uav;oli,fudk xdkifvdkuf&mwGif zdrdí aoap\?
 xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} Nzpf\y/ &[ef;

yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkY
rqifjCIF rpl;prf;b] ae&mü rxdkif&? xdkifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/ (2)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &GmtwGif;&Sd
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü ae&mcif;onf&Sdaomf
axmifNyD;xm;aom usnfayGUwdkYwGif
usnfayGUwpfckudk ,l&m 'kwd,usnfayGUonf vJí uav;
wpfa,muf\ OD;xdyfü wnfhwnfhusoJzifh xdkuav;onf
aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdWF&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfRSm aoapvdkpdwf
r&Sdyg[k (avQmufxm;)]/

&[ef; raoapvdkaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)]/ (3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &GmwGif;&Sd
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü ae&mcif;&m qHkvkyf&ef
opfvHk;udkeif;rdí vdrfhav&m uav;wpfa,mufudk zdrdí
aoap\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/

&[ef; aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/ (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg om;tzESpfa,mufwdkYonf &[ef;rsm;
txHü &[ef;jyK Muukef\? tcsdef tcgudkavQmufxm;&m
om;u tzukd]]toQifbk&m; <uyg? oHCmawmfonf
toQifbk&m;udkarQmfVifhaeygonf}}[k avQmufxm;í
ausmufukef;ü udkifí wGef;av&m xdk&[ef;onf
vJusíaoav\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdWF&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf aoapvdkpdwf
r&Sdyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/

&[ef; aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (5)

wpf&Ha&mtcg om;tzESpfa,mufwdkYonf &[ef;rsm;
txHü &[ef;jyK Muukef\? tcsdef tcgudkavQmufxm;&m
om;u tzukd]]toQifbk&m; <uyg? oHCmawmfonf
toQifbk&m;udkarQmfvifhaeygonf}}[k avQmufxm;í
aoapvdkojzifh ausmufukef;ü udkifí wGef;av&m
xdk&[ef;onf vJusí aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (6)

wpf&Ha&mtcg om;tzESpfa,mufwdkYonf &[ef;rsm;
txHü &[ef;jyKMuukef\? tcsdef tcgudkavQmufxm;&m
om;u tzukd]]toQifbk&m; <uyg? oHCmawmfonf
toQifbk&m;udkarQmfvifhaeygonf}}[k avQmufxm;í
aoapvdkojzifh ausmufukef;ü udkifí wGef;av&m
xdk&[ef;onf vJusaomfvnf; raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (7)

181/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; qGrf;pm;pOf
trJom;wHk;onf vnfacsmif;ü eifh]qdkY} ae\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf xdk&[ef;\ vnfyif;udk ½dkufav&m
aoG;ESifhwuG trJom;wHk; usvmNyD; xdk&[ef;onf
aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef;aoapvdkpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (8)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; qGrf;pm;pOf
trJom;wHk;onf vnfacsmif;ü eif]qdkY} ae\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf aoapvdkí xdk&[ef;\ vnfyif;udk
½dkufav&m aoG;ESifhwuG trJom;wHk; usvmNyD;vQif
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (9)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; qGrf;pm;pOf
trJom;wHk;onf vnfacsmif;ü eif]qdkY} ae\
&[ef;wpfyg;onf aoapvdkí xdk&[ef;\ vnfyif;udk
½dkufav&m aoG;ESifhwuG trJom;wHk; usvmaomfvnf;
xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (10)

wpf&Ha&mtcg qGrf;cH &[ef;wpfyg;onf tqdyfygaom
qGrf;udk &vmcJhí qGrf;pm;Z&yfodkY,lcJhNyD;aemuf
&[ef;wdkYtm; pm;OD;udk vSLav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
aoMuukef\? xdk (pm;OD;vSLaom) &[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfrodyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/
&[ef; rodaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (11)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf prf;oyfvdkí
&[ef;wpfyg;tm; tqdyfudk ay;&m xdk&[ef;onf aoav\
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmf prf;oyfvdkpdwf
&Sdygonf[k (avQmufxm;\)/

&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (12)

182/ wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom;
&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif;ajr&mudk pD&ifjyKvkyfMu&m
&[ef;wpfyg;onf atmufR aeí ausmufudk yifhajr\$muí
ay;\? txufu &[ef;onf raumif;ojzifh udkif,lonfjzpfí

183/ wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom;
&[ef;wdkYonf trlopf]ausmif;a0,sm0pö} udk
jyKvkyfMu&m &[ef;wpfyg;onf atmuf rS aeí y]cGyfudk
yifhajr\$mu fí ay;\? txufu &[ef;onf raumif;ojzifh
udkif,lonfjzpfí y]cGyfonf atmufu &[ef;\ OD;xdyfü
wnfhwnfhufí xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
aoapvdkp dwf rSdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmf r\))/ (19)

wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom; &[ef;wdkYonf
trlopfudk jyKvkyfMu&m &[ef;wpfyg;onfatmuf rS aeí
y]cGyfudk yifhajr\$mu fí ay;\? txufu &[ef;onf aoapvd k í
atmufu&[ef;\ OD;xdyfü y]cGyfudk vTwfcsav&m
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;y g&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ [k
(rdefYawmf r\))/ (20-21)

wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom; &[ef;wdkYonf
trlopfudk jyKvkyfMu&m &[ef;wpfyg;onfatmuf rS aeí
tj cif&e,fudk yifhajr\$mu fí ay;\? txufu &[ef;onf
raumif;ojzifh udkif,lonfjzpfí tj cif&e,fonf atmufu &[ef;\
OD;xdyfü wnf hwnfhufav&m xdk&[ef;onf aoav\?
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
aoapvdkp dwf rSdaom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmf r\))/ (22)

wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom; &[ef;wdkYonf
trlopfudk jyKvkyfMu&m &[ef;wpfyg;onfatmuf rS aeí
tj cif&e,fudk yifhajr\$mu fí ay;\? txufu &[ef;onf aoapvd k í
atmufu&[ef;\ OD;xdyfü tj cif&e,fudk vTwfcsav&m
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/

&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (23-24)

wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom; &[ef;wdkYonf
trlopfudk jyKvkyfMu&m jirf;udk zGJUcsnfMu ukef\
&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]ighoQif pbufü &yfí
zGJUcsnfavmh}}[k qdk&m xdk&[ef;onf xdkcdkif;aom
bufü &yfí zGJUcsnfpOf vdrfhusí aoav\
xdk&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf aoapvdkpdwf
r&Sdyg[k (avQmufxm;)/

&[ef; aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (25)

wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom; &[ef;wdkYonf
trlopfudk jyKvkyfMu&m jirf;udk zGJUcsnfMu ukef\
&[ef;wpfyg;onf aoapvdkí &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]ighoQif
pbufü &yfí zGJUcsnfavmh}}[k qdk&mxdk&[ef;onf
xdkcdkif;aom bufü &yfí zGJUcsnfpOf vdrfhusí aoavV/y/

vdrfhusí raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (26-27)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ausmif;udk
rdk;NyD;í qif;vm\? &[ef;wpfyg;u xdk &[ef;udk]]ighoQif
pbufrS qif;oufcJhavmh}}[k qdkojzifh xdk&[ef;onf
xdkbufrS qif;ouf&m vdrfhusíhaoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; aoapvdk
pdwfr&Sdaom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(28)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ausmif;udk
rdk;NyD;í qif;vm\? &[ef;wpfyg;u aoapvdkojzifh
xdk&[ef;udk]]ighoQif pbufrS qif;oufcJhavmh}}[k

qdkojzifh xdk&[ef;onf xdkcdkif;aom bufrS qif;ouf&m
vdrfhusí aoav\y/

vdrfhusí raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (29-30)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf raysmfydkufjcif;
ESdyfpuftyf&um; *dZÑuk#fawmifodkY
wufíurf;yg;jywfü ckefcsvdkuf&m
ESD;orm;wpfa,mufudk zdrdí aoap\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomf &[ef;wdkY
rdrdudk,fudk ypfrdstyf? ckefcsypfcsaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (31)

wpf&Ha&mtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
*dZÑuk#fawmifodkY wufí aysmfjrL;vdkojzifh
ausmufwHk;udkvSdrfhcsMu&m EGm;ausmif;om;
wpfa,mufudk zdrdí aoap\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomf &[ef;wdkY
aysmfjrL;vdkojzifhausmufwHk;udk rvSdrfhcstyf?
vSdrfhcsaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (32)

184/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm
jzpfae&m &[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udkacR;xkwfMuojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (33)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk aoap
vdkíacR;xkwfMuojzifh xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (34-35)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; OD;acgif;yl
(acgif;udkuf) ojzifh &[ef;wdkYonf
ESmESwfMu&mxdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;wdkYaoapvdkpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (36)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf acgif;udkufae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;tm; aoapvdkí
ESmESwfMuojzifh xdk&[ef;onf aoavV/y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (37-38)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udkqkyfe,fMuojzifh xdk&[ef;onf
aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (39)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf aoapvdkí xdk&[ef;tm;qkyfe,fMuojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoavV/y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (40-41)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk a&csKd;ay;Muojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (42)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpf&e&m
&[ef;wdkYonf aoapvdkí
xdk&[ef;udka&csKd;ay;Muojzifh xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (43-44)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpf&e&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk qDvdfr;ay;Muojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (45)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpf&e&m
&[ef;wdkYonf aoapvdkí
xdk&[ef;udkqDvdfr;ay;Muojzifh xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (46-47)

185/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm
jzpf&e&m &[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udkxlay;Muojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
raoapvdkaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/
(48)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpf&e&m
&[ef;wdkYonf aoapvdkí xdk&[ef;udkxlay;Muojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (49-50)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk v]Say;Muojzifh xdk&[ef;onf
aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (51)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf aoapvdkí xdk&[ef;udkvSJay;Muojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (52-53)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;tm;tpmauR;Muojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkY aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (54)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf aoapvdkí xdk&[ef;udktpmauR;Muojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (55-56)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae&m
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;tm;tazsmfwdkufMuojzifh
xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (57)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpf&e&m
&[ef;wdkYonf aoapvdkí xdk&[ef;tm; tazsmfudk
wdkufMuojzifh xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkYyg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (58-59)

186/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwpf&a,mufonf vifa,musfm;
t&yfwpyg;odkY oGm;aecdkuf]vifr&Sdcdkuf}
oa,mufvif]vifi,f} ESifh udk,f0ef &ae\? xdkrdef;ronf
tdrfodkY uyfaom q&m&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg&ap? udk,f0efusaq;]om;avQmaq;} udk
odawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmuf&m]]aumif;NyD ESr}}
[k 0efcHí xdkrdef;rtm; udk,f0efusaq;udk ay;&m
(0rf;wGif;&Sd) uav;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (60)

wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,muftm;
r,m;ESpfa,muf&Sdav&m wpfa,mufu jrHK íwpfa,mufu
om;zGm;ol jzpf\? tjrHKronf tdrfodkY uyfaom
q&m&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; prdef;r om;zGm;vQif
Opömtm;vHk;udk pdk;ydkifoGm;ygvdfrhrnf?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg&ap? xdkrdef;r\
udk,f0efusaq;udk odawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmuf&m]]aumif;NyD ESr}}[k 0efcHí
xdkrdef;rtm;udk,f0efusaq;udk ay;&m uav;ao\? trdum;
rao? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (61)

wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,muftm;
r,m;ESpfa,muf&Sdav&m wpfa,mufu jrHKí wpfa,mufu

om;zGm;ol jzpf\? tjrHKronf tdrfodkY uyfaom
q&m&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; prdef;r om;zGm;vQif
Opömtm;vHk;udk pdk;ydkifoGm;ygvdrfhrnf?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg&ap? xdkrdef;r\
udk,f0efusaq;udk odawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmuf&m]]aumif;NyD ESr}}[k 0efcHí xdkrdef;rtm;
udk,f0efusaq;udk ay;&m rdcifaoqHk;NyD; uav; raobJ
&Sd\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (62)

wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,muftm;
r,m;ESpfa,muf&Sdav&m wpfa,mufu jrHK í wpfa,mufu
om;zGm;ol jzpf\? tjrHKronf tdrfodkY uyfaom
q&m&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;prdef;r om;zGm;vQif
Opömtm;vHk;udk pdk;ydkifoGm;ygvdrfhrnf?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg&ap? xdkrdef;r\
udk,f0efusaq;udk odawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmuf&m]]aumif;NyD ESr}}[k 0efcHí xdkrdef;rtm;
udk,f0efusaq;udk ay;&m om;trd ESpfa,mufvHk;
aoqHk;Vy/

om;trdESpfa,mufvHk; raoMuacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (63-64)

187/ wpf&Ha&mtcg udk,f0efaqmif
rdef;rwppfa,mufonf tdrfodkY uyfaom
q&m&[ef;udk]]udk,f0efusaq;udk odawmfrlygavmh}}
[k avQmuf&m odkYjzpfvQif ESr tESdyfcHay;av[k
ajymqdk\? xdkrdef;ronf tESdyfcdkif;í udk,f0efudk
ysufap\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (65)

wpf&Ha&mtcg udk,f0efaqmif rdef;rwppfa,mufonf
tdrfodkY uyfaom q&m&[ef;udk]]udk,f0efusaq;udk
odawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmuf&m odkYjzpfvQif ESR
tylwdkufay;av[k ajymqdk\? xdkrdef;ronf tylwdkufí
udk,f0efudk ysufap\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (66)

wpf&Ha&mtcg tjrHKr¹wppfa,mufonf tdrfodkY
uyfaom q&m&[ef;udk]]awmif;yefygonf toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfr om;zGm;Edkifrnfhag;udk
odawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmuf&m]]aumif;NyD ESR}}
[k 0efcHí xdkrdef;rtm; aq;ay;&m xdkrdef;ronf aoav\?
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (67)

wpf&Ha&mtcg om;zGm;wwfaom
rdef;rwppfa,mufonf tdrfodkY uyfaom
q&m&[ef;udk]]awmif;yefygonf toQifbk&m;?
wynfhawmfrtm;
om;rzGm;Edkifrnfhag;]y#doaE"wm;qD;Edkifonfhag;}
udk odawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmufawmif;&m]]aumif;NyD ESR}}[k xdkrdef;rtm;
aq;ay;av&m xdkrdef;ronf aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (68)

wpf&Ha&mtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;udk csKdif;xdk;
upm;aysmfyg;Mu&m xdk&[ef;onf yifyef;í touf
r&SLEdkifojzifh aoav\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
yg&mZdutmywf roifh[k rdefYawmfriV (69)

wpf&Ha&mtcg owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
qAA*¾D&[ef;udk uHjyK Murnf[k zdí aoapukef\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkY yg&mZdutmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(70)

wpf&Ha&mtcg zkwfoGif;aq;orm;]ya,m*q&m}
jzpfzl;aom &[ef;onf bDvl;udk owf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (71)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk
Murf;aom bDvl;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYapvTwf&m
xdk&[ef;udk bDvl;wdkYonf owfukef\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ &[ef;
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (72)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aoapvdkonf jzpfí
&[ef;wpfyg;udk Murf;aom
bDvl;&Sd&mausmif;odkYapvTwf&m xdk&[ef;udk
bDvl;wdkYonf owfukef\y/

xdk&[ef;udk bDvl;wdkYonf rowfukef? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (73-74)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk
om;&J&Sdaom
c&D;Murf;odkYapvTwf&mom;&JwdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk
owfukef\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (75)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aoapvdkonfjzpfí
&[ef;wpfyg;udk om;&J&Sdaom

c&D;Murf;odkYapvTwf&m xdk&[ef;udk om;&JwdkYonf
owfukef\y/

xdk&[ef;udk om;&JwdkYonf rowfukef? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (76-77)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk
cdk;ol&Sdaom c&D;Murf;odkYapvTwf&mxdk&[ef;udk
cdk;olwdkYonf owfukef? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (78)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aoapvdkonfjzpfí
&[ef;wpfyg;udk cdk;ol&Sdaom c&D;
Murf;odkYapvTwf&m xdk&[ef;udk cdk;olwdkYonf
owfukef\y/

xdk&[ef;udk cdk;olwdkYonf rowfukef? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (79-80)

188/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
&[ef;wpfyg;udk xdk&[ef;[k xifrSwfí xdk&[ef;
udkyifowf\y/ xdk&[ef;[k xifrSwfí tjcm;&[ef;udk owf\y/
tjcm;&[ef;[k xifrSwfíxdk&[ef;udk owf\y/ tjcm;&[ef;[k
xifrSwfí tjcm;&[ef;udkyif owf\?
xdk&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonf yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (81-84)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;udk bDvl;yl;0ifojzifh
&[ef;wpfyg;u xdk (bDvl;yl;0ifaom) &[ef;tm;
½dkufav&m xdk&[ef;onf aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;

aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (85)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;udk bDvl;yl;0ifojzifh
&[ef;wpfyg;u aoapvdkonfjzpfí xdk (bDvl;yl;0ifaom)
&[ef;tm; ½dkufav&m xdk&[ef;onf aoav\y/

xdk&[ef;onf raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (86-87)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aumif;rl&Siftm;
ewfjynfESifhpyfaom w&m;udk a[m
av&mxdkaumif;rl&Sifonf (ewfjynfudk)
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf aoav\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (88)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aumif;rl&Siftm;
aoapvdkonfjzpfí ewfjynfESifhpyfaomw&m;udk
a[mav&m xdkaumif;rl&Sifonf (ewfjynfudk)
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf aoav\y/

xdkaumif;rl&Sifonf (ewfjynfudk) ESvHk;oGif;vsuf
raoacs? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfV/y/ &[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (89-90)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf i&Jvm;rnfholtm;
i&JESifhpyfaom w&m;udk a[mav&mxkdolonf vefYí
aoav\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfV/y/ &[ef;aoap vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (91)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf i&Jvm;rnfholtm;
aoapvdkonfjzpfí i&JESifhpyfaom w&m;udka[mav&m
xkdolonf vefYí aoav\y/

xkdolonf vefYí raoacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (92-93)

189/ wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom;
&[ef;wdkYonf trlopf]e0ur®} udk jyKvkyfMu&m
opfyifudkjzwfvsJMuukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf
&[ef;wpfyg;udk]]ighoQif þbufrS aeí jzwfyg}}
[kajym&m xkdajymaom bufrS aeí jzwfvsJaom
xkd&[ef;udk opfyifydí aoap\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
aoapvdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (94)

wpf&Ha&mtcg tmV0DNrKdUom; &[ef;wdkYonf
trlopf]e0ur®} udk jyKvkyfMu&m
opfyifudkjzwfvsJMuukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf
aoapvdkonfjzpfí &[ef;wpfyg;udk]]ighoQif þbufrS
aeíjzwfyg}}[k ajym&m xkdajymaom bufrS aeí
jzwfvsJaom xkd&[ef;udk opfyifydí aoap\y/

opfyifonf ydí raoacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (95-96)

190/ wpf&Ha&mtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
awmrD;¹/₂ldUMu&m vlwdkYonf rD;avmifí aoukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;wdkY aoapvdkpdwf r&Sdaom&[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (97)

wpf&Ha&mtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
aoapvdkonfjzpfí awmrD;¹/₂ldUMu&m vlwdkYonf
rD;avmifí aoukef\y/

vlwdkYonf rD;avmifí raoukef? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (98-99)

191/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vlowf&m
(oif;csdKif;) odkY oGm;í
cdk;olowfaoma,musfm;udk]]g,um poludk
ryifyef;ygapvifh? wpfcsufwnf; ckwfowfvdкуfyg}}[k
ajym&m]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k avQmufNyD;
wpfcsufwnf; ckwfowf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZduusNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (100)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vlowf&m
(oif;csdKif;) odkY oGm;í cdk;olowfaom
a,musfm;udk]]g,um poludk ryifyef;ygapvifh?
wpfcsufwnf; ckwfowfvdкуfyg}}[k
ajym&mxkd'g,umonf]]toQifbk&m;\ pum;udk
em;raxmifEdkif}}[k jyefavQmufNyD; xdkoludk owf\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (101)

192/ wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
aqGrsKd;tdrfü vufjywf ajcjywfjzpfíaqGrsKd;wdkYonf
0dkif;&Hí aeukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf
xkdvlwdkYudk]]g,umwdkY polUudk
aoapvdkMuoavm}}[k ar;&m]]toQifbk&m;
aoapvdkMuygonf}}[k avQmufukef\? odkYjzpfvQif
&ufwuf&nfudk wkdufMuukef[k ajymojzifh
xkdvlwdkYonf xkdolUudk &ufwuf&nfwkdufMu&m
xkdolonf aoav\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (102)

wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
aqGrsKd;tdrfü vufjywf ajcjywfjzpfí aqGrsKd;wdkY
onf0dkif;&Hí aeukef\? &[ef;rdef;r]bdu©KeDr}
wpfa,mufonf xkdvlwdkYudk]] 'g,umwdkY
poludkaoapvdkMuoaVm}}[k ar;&m]]toQifr
aoapvdkMuygonf}}[k avQmufukef\?
odkYjzpfvQifavmPaom0d&uaq;udk
wkdufauR;Muavmh[k ajymoizifh xkdvlwdkYonf
xkdolUudkavmPaom0d&uaq;udk wkdufMu&m
xkdolonf aoav\? xkd&[ef;rdef;rtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpfav\? xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf tjcm;&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufav\? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk (wpfqifh)
avQmuf ukef\? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;ukef\?
&[ef;wdkYxkd&[ef;rdef;ronf yg&mZdu usNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (103)

OdeDw0w→K jzwfxHk;rsm; NyD;V

wwd, yg&mZdu NyD;V

1/ udk,f0ef,IEdkif]vufcHEdkif} aomfvnf;
rwnfEdkifoludk &nf&G,fí tjrHKr[k qdk&onf?
Owkvmaom rdef;rwdkif; udk,f0ef,IEdkifavonf?
tukodkvfuHtm;BuD;olonf xdkrdef;r0rf;ü
avydk;wdkYaMumifh ysufpD;&avonf? ,if;wdkYudk
Edkifatmif aq;ay;&rnfjzpfvsuf xdk&[ef;um;
aq;ay;rSm;í xdkrdef;r aoqHk;&onf? 4if;aq;ay;rludk
&nf&G,fí 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k rdefYawmfrlV

Ä

4-pwkw→yg&mZdu

0*¾Krk'g jrpfurf;ae &[ef;rsm; 0w→K

193/ tcgwpfyg;ü bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDNrKdU
r[m0kefawmjymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrlaom tcg jrifzl;umrQ
rdwfaqGtwlae twlpm; rdwfaqG jzpfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf 0*¾Krk'g jrpfurf;ü
0guyfaexkdifMuukefV

xkdtcg 0ZÆDwkdif;onf tpmacgif;yg;\? toufarG;&ef
cj,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaom t½kd;&Sd\
pma&;wHvufrSwfjzifh toufarG;&\? oydwfvufpGJí
qGrf;chJcif;jzifh rQw&ef rvG,fulacs? xkdtcg
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]],cktcg 0ZÆDwkdif;onf tpmacgif;yg;\? toufarG;&ef
cj,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaom t½kd; &Sd\
vufrSwfjzifh toufarG;&\? oydwfvufpGJí qGrf;chJcif;jzifh
rQw&ef rvG,fulacs? igwdkYonf tb,fenf;jzifh tnDtñGwf
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om rjiif;chKMu&bJ csrf;ompGm
0guyfMu&ygtHhenf;? qGrf;twGufvnf; ryifyef;bJ
&SdygukeftHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV tcsKdUaom
&[ef;wdkYu-

]]ighoQifwdkY ,ck igwdkYonf vlwdkY\ trlBuD;i,fudk
pD&ifukeftHh? podkY pD&ifvQif xkdvlwdkY
onfigwdkYtm; ay;vSLMuzdkY&m
trSwf&Muayvdrfhrnf? podkY vSL'gef;MuvQif
igwdkYonf tnD tñGwf0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om rjiif;chKMu&bJ
csrf;ompGm 0guyfMu&ayvdrfhrnf? qGrf;twGufvnf;
ryifyef;bJ&SdMu&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV
tcsdKUaom &[ef;wdkYu-

]]ighoQifwdkY vlwdkY\ trlBuD;i,fudk
pD&ifMujcif;jzifh tusKd;r&SdMuyg? ighoQifwdkY ,ck
igwdkYonfvlwdkY\ wrefrludk aqmifukeftHh? podkY

aqmifvQif xkdvlwdkYonf igwdkYtm; ay;vSL
MuzdkY&mtrSwf&Muayvdrfhrnf? podkY
vSL'gef;MuvQif igwdkYonf tnDtñGwf 0rf;ajrmuf
0rf;omrjiif;cHkMu&bJ csrf;ompGm
0guyfMu&ayvdrfhrnf? qGrf;twGufvnf; ryifyef;bJ
&SdMu&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV tcsKdUaom
&[ef;wdkYu-

]]ighoQifwdkY roifhavsmfyg? vlwdkY\ trlBuD;i,fudk
pD&ifMujcif;jzifh tb,ftusKd; &SdMuygrnfenf;? vlwdkY\
wrefrludk aqmifjcif;jzifh tb,ftusKd;&SdMuygrnfenf;?
ighoQifwdkY ,ckigwdkY onf vlwdkYtm; tcsif;csif;\
vlwdkY ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaompsmef r*fzdkvf w&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkukeftHh?]ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
yXrpsmefudk&\? p trnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf 'kwd,
psmefudk &\? ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf wwd,psmefudk
&\? ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf pwkw→ psmefudk &\?
ptrnf&Sdaom&[ef;onf aomwmyefwnf;? ptrnf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf ou'g*grfwnf;? ptrnf&Sdaom&[ef;onf
tem*grfwnf;? ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf &[EÅmwnf;?
ptrnf&Sdaom&[ef;onf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;udk &\? p
trnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tbdnmPf ajcmufyg;udk &\}
[kajymqdkukeftHh? podkY ajymqdkMuvQif
xkdvlwdkYonf igwdkYtm;
ay;vSLoifhonf[krSwfxifMuayvdrfhrnf? podkY
vSL'gef;MuvQif igwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;omrjiif;cHkMu&bJ csrf;ompGm
0guyfMu& ayvdrfhrnf? qGrf;twGufvnf;
ryifyef;bJ&SdMu&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV
ighoQifwdkY vlwdkYtm; tcsif;csif;\hvlwdkY
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvf w&m;\
*kPfaus;Zl;udkajymjcif;onfomvQif jrwf\[k
oabmwlnDMuavV

194/ xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf vlwdkYtm;
tcsif;csif;\ vlwdkY ukokdvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkMuukef\?]]ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
yXrpsmefudk &\y/ ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tbdnmPf
ajcmufyg;udk&\}}[k ajymqdkMuukef\

xkdtcg xkdvlwdkYonf]]igwdkYtm;
t&awmfMuavpGwum;? igwdkYonf aumif;pGm
&MuaypGwum;? tMuifigwdkY\txHü puJhodkYaom
&[ef;awmfrsm;onf 0guyfawmfrlMuayonfwum;?
tusifhoDvESifh aumif;aom w&m;"r®&Sdukefaom
p&[ef;wdkYujhodkYaom &[ef;wdkYonf ptcgrSa&S;u
igwdkY\txHü 0guyfawmf rrlMuzl;aywum;}}[k tMuif
abmZOf cjzG,f vsufzG,faomuf zG,frsKd;wdkYudk
rdrdwdkY roHk;aqmifMu rcJMu rvsufMu
raomufMuukef? rdb om; r,m; uReftrl vkyf
rdwfaqGcifyGef; aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYtm;
ray;Muukef? xkdabmZOfcjzG,f vsufzG,f aomuf
zG,fwdkYudk &[ef;wdkYtm;om ay;vSLMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; tqif;vSjcif; £a`E
`jynfhNzKd;jcif; rsufESmtqif; Munfvifjcif;ukd,fa&tqif;
txl;Munfvifjcif; &SdMuukef\

0grS xukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ jrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmfuefawmh&ef csOf;uyfMujcif;onftavhtxyif jzpf\

xkdtcg oHk;v vGefajrmufí 0grS xukefaom
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mudkodkrSD;NyD;vQif oydwf ouFef;udk ,lí
a0omvDNrKdUodkY csOf;uyfukef\? tpOfojzifh
a0omvDNrKdUr[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom
ausmif;BuD;ü jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü aeMuukef\

xkdtcg t&yfav;rsufESmwdkYü 0grS xukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf ydef? uH Muukef\? taoG;
tom;acgif;yg;Muukef\? rvSaom ½kyftqif;&SdMuukef\
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkaY)
ajzmhawmhaomtqif;&SdMuukef\
(uGef,ufjzefYcif;oujhodkaY) taMumNyKdif;NydKif;xaom
udk,f&SdMuukef\? 0*¾Krk'gjrpurf;ae
&[ef;wdkYonfum; vSyaom tqif;&SdMuukef\
jynfhNzKd;aom £a`E´&SdMuukef\? Munfvifaom
rsufESmtqif; ½dSMuukef\? txl;Munfvifaom
udk,fa&tqif;&SdMuukef\

tm*EÅK &[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG 0rf;ajrmufpGm
Elwfqufpum;
ajymMum;awmfrljCIF;onfbkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tavhtxyif jzpf\

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf 0*¾Krk'gjrpurf;ae
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]&[ef;wdkY usef;rmMuukef\avm? rQwMuukef\
avm? tnDtñGwf 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;omrjiif;rcHkbJ
csrf;ompGm 0guyfcJhMu&ukef\avm? qGrf;twGufvnf;
ryifyef;bJ &SdMuukef\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl&m-

usef;rmMuygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;? rQwMuygonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;? wynfhawmfwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om rjiif;rcHkbJ csrf;ompGm
0guyfcJhMu&ygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;? qGrf;twGufvnf;
ryifyef;bJ &SdMuygukefonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufxm;ukef\)/

bk&m;oQifwdkYonf odvufvnf; ar;awmfrlukef\
odvufvnf; ar;awmfrrlukef/y/]]w&m;udkaomfvnf;
a[mukeftHh? wynfhom0uwdkYtm;
odu©myk'fudkaomfvnf; ynwfuukeftHh}}[laom
taMumif; ESprsdK;wdkYjzifh bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom

jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYudk
ar;awmfrlukef\

xdkYaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf 0*³/₄Krk'gjrpfurf;ae
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonftb,fodkYvQif
tnDtñGwf 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om rjiif;rcHkb] csrf;ompGm
0guyfcJhMuukefoenf;? qGrf;twGufvnf; ryifyef;b]
&SdMuukefoenf;}}[k ar;awmfrlaomtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
jyefavQmufxm;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY todkYenf; oifwdkYtm;
(psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;) xif&Sm; &SdMuyg\avm[k
(ar;awmfrl&m) -

xif&Sm;r&Sdyg jrwfpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufxm;ukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\

]](r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
(ptjyKtrlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmuf ywf? ravsmfuef?
roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,faMumifh 0rf;a&;twGuf vlwdkYtm;
tcsif;csif;\ vlwdkYukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\ *kPfauS;ZI;udk
ajymqdkMuukefbdoenf;/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf xufvSpGmaom EGm;owf"m;jzifh rdrd\
0rf;Adkufudk azmufcGj vSD;jzwf&jcif;u jrwfao;\?
0rf;a&;twGuf vlwdkYtm; tcsif;csif;\
vlwdkYukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\
*kPfauS;ZI;udkajymqdkjcf;onfum; rjrwfonfomwnf;/

xkdodkY jzpfjCIF;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY xkd"m; jzifhowfjCIF;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh aojCIF;odkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
aoavmufeD;yg; 'ku©odkYaomfvnf;aumif; a&muf&m\
xkd"m;jzifh rdrd0rf;Adkufudk azmufcGJ vSD;jzwfjCIF;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&mysufpD; vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkYum;
ra&mufEdkifonfomwnf;/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
pvlwdkY ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xufvGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkjCIF;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhum; cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY
a&muf&ayawmhtHh/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdacom) trlonf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUNyD;í
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfriNyD;aemuf
&[ef;wdkYudk rdefYawmfri\

cdk;olBuD;ig;a,muf

195/ &[ef;wkdkYavmuü pcdk;olBuD;
ig;a,mufwdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
ig;a,mufwdkYum;tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
cdk;olBuD;tm;]]igonf b,ftcgü (wynfh) t&m
taxmifjCH&Hí owfvsuf owfapvsuf jzwfvsuf jzwfapvsuf
csufjyKwfvuf csufjyKwfp vsuf &Gmed*Hk;
rif;aejynfwdkYü vSnfhvnf usufpm;&ygtHhenf;}}[k
tMuHtpnfjzpf\? tcg wpfyg;üxdkcdk;olBuD;onf (wynfh)
t&mtaxmifjCH&Hí owfvsuf owfapvsuf jzwfvsuf

jzwfapvsufcsufjyKwfvuf csufjyKwfapvsuf &Gm
ed*Hk; rif;aejynfwdkYü vSnfhvnf usufpm;&V

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
&[ef;,kwftm;-

]]igonf tb,ftcgü (wynfh) t&mtaxmif jcH&Hí
vl&Sif&[ef;wdkY\ aumif;aom t jyKtpkcHvsuf
tav;jyKcHvsuf tjrwfEdk;cHvsuf tylaZmfchHvsuf
t¹/₂kdaocHvsuf ouFef; qGrf;ausmif; aq;
ypönf;av;yg;wdkYudk &onfjzpfí &Gm ed*Hk;
rif;aejynfwdkYü a'opm&D vSnfhvnf&ygtHhenf;}}[k
tMuH jzpfV

tcgfwpfyg;ü xkd&[ef;,kwfonf (wynfh) t&mtaxmif
jcH&Hí vl&Sif&[ef;wdkY\ aumif;aomt jyKtpkcHvsuf
tav;jyKcHvsuf tjrwfEdk;cHvsuf tylaZmfchHvsuf
t¹/₂kdaocHvsuf ouFef;qGrf; ausmif; aq;
ypönf;av;yg;wdkYudk &onfjzpfí &Gm ed*Hk;
rif;aejynfwdkYü a'opm&D vSnfhvnf&V

&[ef;wdkY ponfum;avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdaom yXr
cdk;olBuD;aywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYjyifvnf; pomoemawmfü tcscdKUaom
&[ef;,kwfonf jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlaom okwf
tbd"r®m 0denf; a'oemawmfudk oif,lí udk,fydkif
jyKxm;\ (q&mpm;rxm;)/

&[ef;wdkY ponfum;avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdaom 'kwd,
cdk;olBuD;aywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYjyifvnf; pomoemawmfü tcscdKUaom
&[ef;,kwfonf pifMu,faom tusifh&Sdaom
xuf0ef;usifpifMu,faom tusifhudk usifhaom
oDwif;oHk;abmfudk tajctjrpf r&Sdaomrjrwwfaom tusifh
(arxkeftusifh) jzifh pGyfpGJV

&[ef;wdkY ponfum;avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdaom wwd,
cdk;olBuD;aywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYjyifvnf; pómoemawmfü tcsdKUaom
&[ef;,kwfonf oHCm\
*½kbPf*½ky&du©&mjzpfukefaom t&H? t&Hajr&m?
ausmif;? ausmif;ajr&m? anmifapmif;]ckwif}?
tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf}? bHkvQdK]zHk}? acgif;tHk;?
aMu;tkd; - oHtkd;? aMu;oHtdk;p&nf;BuD;?
aMu;oHtifwGJ]tifwHk ZvHk}? aMu;oHzsOf;tdk;?
yJcGyf? ykqdef? "m;r? aygufwl;? aqmuf? EG,f? 0g;?
jzLqHjruf? Nydwfjruf? (<uif;aom) jruf? ajrnuf?
opfb@m? ajrb@m (pESpfq,fhig;rsKd;) wdkYjzifh vludk
csD;ajr\$mufl? jzm;a,mif;V

&[ef;wdkY þonfum;avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdaom pwkw¬
cdk;olBuD;aywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuif &[ef;onf (rdrdoEÅmefü)
xif&Sm;r&Sdaom r[kwfrfSefaom vlwdkY
ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um;ajymqdk\? þ&[ef;onf
ewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifhwuGaom
jA[®mESifhwuGaom þMoumoavmuüvnf;aumif;? &[ef;
ykPÖm;ESifhwuGaom rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifhf wuGaom
þowå0gtaygif;üvnf;aumif; tqdk;qHk; tBuD;qHk;
cdk;olBuD;aywnf;? xkdodkY jzpf&jcif;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;qdkvQif &[ef;wdkY
wkdif;oljynfom;wdkY\ qGrf;udk cdk;í
pm;aomaMumifhaywnf;/

]]rdrdoEÅmefrSm jrifhjrwaom w&m;r&SdbJvsuf
jrifhjrwaom w&m;&Sd[ef ajymqdkaom&[ef;onf
pOf;vJaom upm;orm; (iSufkrqdk;) uJhodkY jynfol
wdkY\ qGrf;udk cdk;pm;onf rnfV

ouFef;udk vnfwGif okdif;í npfnrf;aom
oabm&Sdukefaomapmifhpnf;rl
uif;uGmí,kwfrmukefaom rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf

raumif;rltukokdvf uHaMumifh
i&JodkYuyfa&mufMu&ukef\

tusifhoDvr&SdbJapmifhxdef;rl]oH0&} r&SdbJ
wkdif;oljynfom;wdkY vSL'gef;aom qGrf;udkpm;jcif;xuf
&J&JnD; zkwfxm;aom oHawGcJudk pm;&jcif;u
jrwfao;\}}/

xdkYaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf 0*³/₄Krk'gjrpurf;ae
xkd&[ef;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUawmfrlNyD;vQif udk,fwkdif
jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcif; olwpfyg;wdkYu
jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjcif;V\y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

yXrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 196/]]tMuif &[ef;onf rodbJ udavomudk
zsufqD;jcif;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom jrwfaomÓPftjrif[k
qdktyfaom vlwdkY ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwf aom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk rdrdodkY
aqmifuyfí]podkY igod\? podkY igjrif\}[k
ajymMum;jim;tHh? xkdodkYajymMum;NyD;rS aemuf
tcgü (olwpfyg;wdkY) ar;ppftyfí aomfvnf;aumif;?
rar;ppftyfbJaomfvnf;aumif; tmywfoifha&mufNyD;í
pifMu,fjcif;udk tvdk&Sd& um;]ighoQifwdkY podkY
rodbJod\[k qdkrdNyD? rjrifbJ jrif\[k qdkrdNyD? tcsnf;
tESD; rSm;,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymrdNyD}
[kajymqdkjim;tHh? p&[ef;onf vnf; omoemawmfrS
qHk;½Hl;jcif;odkY a&muf\?
&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifhtwlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

197/ xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
rjriftyfao;onfü jriftyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí?
ra&muftyfao;onfü a&muftyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí?
r&tyfao;onfü &tyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí? rsufarSmuf
rjyKtyfao;onfü rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí?
txifBuD;rljzifh t&[wåzdkvfudk ajymMum;MuukefV/
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; tcgwpfyg;ü &m*jzpfzdkYvnf;
pdwfñGwf\? a'gojzpfzdkYvnf; pdwfñGwf\?
arm[jzpfzdkYvnf; pdwfñGwf\?]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlNyD;NyD? igwdkYonfvnf;
rjriftyfao;onfü jriftyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí?
ra&muftyfao;onfü a&muftyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí?
r&tyfao;onfü &tyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí? rsufarSmuf
rjyKtyfao;onfü rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí
txifBuD;rljzifh t&[wåzdkvfudk ajymMum;rdukefNyD?
tb,fodkYenf; igwdkYonf yg&mZdu usavukefoavm}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfMuukefV

toQiftmeE´mtm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;Mu&m
toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;V

tmeE´m tMuif &[ef;wdkYonf rjriftyfao;onfü
jriftyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí? ra&muftyfao;onfü
a&muftyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí? r&tyfao;onfü
&tyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí? rsufarSmufrjyKtyfao;onfü
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k trSwf&SdMuí? t&[wåzdkvfudk
ajymMum;rdwwfukef\? xkd txifBuD;ojzifh
t&[wåzdkvfudk ajymMum;jcif;udkum; tmywfoifhjcif;\
taMumif;[krac:a0:avmuf}} podkY (rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

tEkynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

4/ (c)]]tMuif &[ef;onf rodb] udavomudk
zsufqD;jcif;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom jrwfaomÓPftjrif[k
qdktyfaom vlwdkY ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk rdrdodkY
aqmifuyfí]podkY igod\? podkY igjrif\}[k ajymMum;
jim;tHh? xkdodkYhajymMum;NyD;rS aemuftcgü
(olwpyfyg;wdkY) ar;ppftyfífaomfvnf;aumif;?
rar;ppftyfbJaomfvnf;aumif; tmywfoifha&mufNyD;í
pifMu,fjcif;udk tvdk&Sd&um;]ighoQifwdkYpodkY
igrodb] od\[k qdkrdNyD? rjrib] jrif\[k qdkrdNyD?
tcsnf;tESD; rSm;,Gif; aom pum;udkajymrdNyD}[k
ajymqdkjim;tHh? txifBuD;rludk MuOfí p&[ef;onf vnf;
omoemawmfrSqHk;½Hl;jcif;odkY a&muf\?
&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

4-pwkw→ yg&mZdu odu©myk'ftzGifh

198/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom oludk]]&[ef;}}[k
tvdk&SdtyfV

rodb][lonf rdrdü r&Sdaom r[kwfrSefaom
xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
ukokdvfw&m;udk]]ightm;ukokdvfw&m;&Sd\}}[k
rodb] rjrib]/

vlwdkY ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m; rnfonf psmef? 0darmu©? orm"d?
ormyw? ÓPftjrif? r*fudk yGg;rsm;jcif;? zdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? udavomudk y,fjcif;? eD0&PrS

uif;jcif;? qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrfr;ü
arGUavsmfjcif;wnf;/

rdrdodkY aqmifuyfí[lonf
xkdukokdvfw&m;wdkYudkaomfvnf; rdrdodkY
aqmifuyf\? rdrdudkaomfvnf;
xkdukokdvfw&m;wdkYodkY aqmifuyfV

ÓPf[lonf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wnf;/

tjrif[lonf ÓPfonf tjrif rnf\? tjrifonf ÓPf rnfV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf rdef;rtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? vltm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif; ajymMum;jim;tHh/

podkYod\ podkYjrif[lonf]]xkdw&m;wdkYudk
igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYudk igjrif\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonfvnf; igü &Sd\? igonfvnf;
xkdw&m;wdkYü xif\}}[k (ajymMum;jcif;wnf;)/

xkdodkY ajymMum;NyD;rS aemuftcgü[lonf
tMuifcPü ajymMum;\? xkdcP xkdv,xkdrk[kwfudk
vGefonf&Sdaomf/

olwpfyg;wdkY ar;ppftyfí[aomfvnf;aumif;[lonf tMuif
0w¬Kudk 0efcH\? xkd0w¬Kudk]]oifonf tb,fw&m;udk
&oenf;? oifonf tb,fodkY &oenf;? oifonf tb,ftcgü&oenf;?
oifonf tb,ft&yfü &oenf;? oifonf tb,frnfaom
udavomwdkYudk y,foenf;? oifonf tb,frnfaom
w&m;wdkYudk &oenf;}}[k ar;ppfonf&Sdaomf/

rar;ppftyfbJaomfvnf;aumif;[lonf
wpfOD;wpfa,mufurQ rar;rppfbJ/

tmywfoifha&mufNyD;í[lonf ,kwfnHhaom tvdkqdk;
&Sdonfjzpfí tvdkqdk; ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí
xif&Sm;r&Sdaom r[kwfrSefaom vlwdkY
ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaompsmef

r*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um; ajymqdkrdí
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;onf jzpfV

pifMu,fjCIF;udktvdk&Sd&um;[lonf
vlaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfvdKí Oygoumaomfvnf;aumif;?
jzpfvdKí t&Hapmifhaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfvdKí
omraPaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfvdKí/

ighoQifwdkY podkY igrodbJ od\[k qdkrdNyD? rjriFbJ
jrif\[k qdkrdNyD[lonf]]igonf xkdw&m;wdkYudk
rodyg? igonf xkdw&m;wdkYudk rjrifyg?
xkdw&m;wdkYonfvnf; igü r&SdMuyg? igonfhvnf;
xkdw&m;wdkYü rxifyg}}[k (ajymqdkjCIF;wnf;)/

tcsnf;tESD; rSm;,Gif;aompum;udk
ajymqdkrdNyD[lonf igonf tcsnf;ESD;aom
pum;udkajymqdkrdNyD? igonf rSm;,Gif;aom pum;udk
ajymqdkrdNyD? r[kwfrRsefaom pum;udk
ajymqdkrdNyD? igonf rodbJ ajymqdkrdNyD/

txifBuD;jCIF;udk MuOfí[lonf txifBuD;jCIF;udk xm;í/

p&[ef;onf vnf;[lonfudk a&S;&[ef;wdkYudk axmufí
qdktyfV

omoemawmfrS qHk;½Hl;jCIF;odkY a&muf\[lonf
Oyrmaomfum; vnfqpfjywfusKd;avNyD;aom xef;yifonf
aemufxyf pnfyifaygufa&mufjCIF;iSg
rjzpfEdkifouJhodkY ptwlyif &[ef;onf ,kwfnHhaom
tvdkqdk;&Sdonfjzpfí tvdkqkd;onf ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí
xif&Sm; r&Sdaomr[kwfrRsefaom vlwdkY
ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom (psmef r*f
zkdvf) w&m;udk0g<um; ajymqdkrdí &[ef;
r[kwfawmhay? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhay? xdkYaMumifh]]omoemawmfrS
qHk;½Hl;jCIF;odkY a&muf\}}[k qdk&V

&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;&jCIF;
r&Sd[l&mü aygif;oif;jCIF;rnfonf twl wuG0denf;uH

jyKrl? twlwuG ygdarmuf &Gwf (jy) rl? wlrQaom
usifhMuHaexkdifrlwnf;? ptvHk;pHkonf aygif;oif;jcif;
rnf\? xkdaygif;oif;jcif;onf xkd (yg&mZduusaom)
&[ef;ESifh twlwuG r&Sdawnhay?
xdkYaMumifh]&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG
aygif;oif;&jcif; r&Sd}}[k qdk&V

199/ vlwdkY ukokdvfur@yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m; rnfonfpsmef?
0darmu©? orm"d? ormywf? ÓPftjrir? r*fudk
yGg;rsm;jcif;? zdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?
udavomudk y,fjcif;? eD0&PrS uif;jcif;? qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrfr;ü arGUavsmfjcif;wnf;/

psmef[lonf yXrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef
pwkw→psmefwnf;/

0darmu©[lonf udavomqdwfokOf;í
vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©}?
udavomtaMumif;edrdwfr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tedrdwå0darmu©}?
udavomawmifhwrl r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©}wnf;/

orm"d[lonf udavomqdwfokOf;í
wnfMunfjcif;]oknworm"d}?
udavomtaMumif;edrdwfr&Sdí
wnfMunfjcif;]tedrdwåorm"d}? udavomawmifhwrl
r&Sdí wnfMunfjcif;]tyÜPd[dw orm"d}wnf;/

ormywf[lonf udavomqdwfokOf;í
0ifpm;jcif;]oknwormywf}? udavom
taMumif;edrdwfr&Sdí 0ifpm;jcif;]tedrdwåormywf}?
udavomawmifhwrl r&Sdí
0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf}wnf;/

ÓPftjrif[lonf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wnf;/
r*fudk yGg;rsm;jcif;[lonf owdy|mefav;yg;?
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;? £'°dyg'fav;yg;? £a`E´ ig;yg;?
Adkvfig;yg;? aAmZÑifckepfyg;? jrwfaom
r*¾if&Spfyg;wnf;/

zdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;[lonf
aomwmywådzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? ou'g*grd
zdkvfudkrsufarSmufjyKjcif;? tem*grdzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;? t&[wåzkdvfudk rsufarSmuf
jyKjcif;wnf;/

udavomudk y,fjcif;[lonf &m*udky,fjcif;?
a'goudky,fjcif;? arm[udky,fjcif;wnf;/

eD0&PrS uif;jcif;[lonf &m*rS pdwf\
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;jcif;? a'gorS pdwf\
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;jcif;? arm[rS pdwf\
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;jcif;wnf;/

qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrf;ü arGUavsmfjcif;[lonf
yXrpsmefjzifh qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrf;üharGUavsmfjcif;? 'kwd,psmefjzifh
qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrf;ü arGUavsmfjcif;?
wwd,psmefjzifhqdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrf;ü
arGUavsmfjcif;? pwkw¬psmefjzifh qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrf;üarGUavsmfjcif;wnf;/

4-pwkw¬yg&mZduodu©myk'f tzGifh NyD;V

4-pwkw¬yg&mZdu ok'°du0g&

200/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq]&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD;&[ef;onf]]igr[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[kod\? (b) taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh

yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? (ightm; yXrpsmef r&Sd[laom
rdrd\)
t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk
0ifpm;cJhNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? (ightm; yXrpsmef r&Sd[laom
rdrd\)
t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf (ightm; yXrpsmef
r&Sd[laomrdrd\)
ESpfodrfh oabmwlnDrludk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk
0ifpm;cJhNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? (ightm; yXrpsmef r&Sd[laom
rdrd\)
t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf (ightm; yXrpsmef
r&Sd[laomrdrd\)
ESpfodrfh oabmwlnDrludk
zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk
taMumif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk
0ifpm;cJhNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef

ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? (ightm; yXrpsmef r&Sd[laom
rdrd\) t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf (ightm; yXrpsmef
r&Sd[laomrdrd\) ESpfodrfh oabmwlnDrludk
zHk;xm;vsuf (ightm; yXrpsmef r&Sd[laom rdrd\)
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf (ightm; yXrpsmef
r&Sd[laom rdrd\) &nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuftaMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk Oifpm;cjhNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

201/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymqj&[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[kod\? (p) taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk Oifpm;onf[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymqj &[ef;onf h]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk Oifpm;onf[k
odvsuf r[kwf rrSefajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymqj &[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk Oifpm;onf[k
odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymqj &[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrrSef

ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk
zHk;xm;vsuftaMumif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;onf[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;onf[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

202/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq]&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[kod\ (p) taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;ae\[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdu tmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;ae\[k
odvsuf r[kwfrrSefajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf

taMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;ae\[k
odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk
zHk;xm;vsuftaMumif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;ae\[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;ae\[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

203/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq]&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]igr[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[kod\? (p) taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk &onf[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdu tmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk &onf[k

odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]][ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk&onf[k odvsuf
r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]][ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk
zHk;xm;vsuftaMumif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk &onf[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]][ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk &onf[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSefajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

204/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq]&[ef;onf]][kwfrrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]][ig r[kwfrrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[kod\? (p) taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh

yXrpsmefudk avhvmjCIF; &Sd\[k odvSuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudk avhvmjCIF;
&Sd\[k odvSuf r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefudkavhvmjCIF;
&Sd\[k odvSuf r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk
zHk;xm;vsufhtaMumif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudk avhvmjCIF;&Sd\[k odvSuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf?
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf? &nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh

yXrpsmefudk avhvmjCIF; &Sd\[k odvSuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

205/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[kod\ (b) taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
igonf yXrpsmefudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvSuf
r[kwfrSefajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifhV

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh igonf yXrpsmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh igonf yXrpsmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvSuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywfoifhV

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk
zHk;xm;vsuftaMumif;ajcmufsrKd;wdkYjzifh igonf
yXrpsmefudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvSuf

r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]][kwfrfSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]][kwfrfSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]][ig r[kwfrfSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh igonf
yXrpsmefudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\ «pyXrpsmefudk tus,fcsJUouJhodkY ptwl
tvHk;pHkudkvnf; tus,fcsJUtyf\»/

206/ rajymrDa&S;rqGuyif/y/
taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh 'kwd,psmefudk/y/
wwd,psmefudk/y/ pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;cjhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? pwkw¬psmefudk &onf?
pwkw¬psmefudkavhvmjcif;&Sd\? igonf
pwkw¬psmefudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf]][kwfrfSef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]][kwfrfSef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD;&[ef;onf]][ig r[kwfrfSef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\

t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfh oabmwlnDrludk
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
&nfrSef;csufudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ckepfrsdK;wdkYjzifh pwkw¬psmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

207/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
udavomqdwfokOf;í vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©}??

udavom taMumif;edr dwfr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufj cif;]tedrdwå0darmu©}?
udavomawmifhwrlr&Sdí vGwf
ajrmufj cif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udk 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? udavomawmifhwrl r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufj cif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udk &onf?
avhvmj cif;&Sd\? igonf udavom awmifhwrlr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufj cif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©}
udkrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odv suf r[kwf rrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV y/

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh udavomqdwfokOf;í
wnfMunfj cif;]okn worm"d}? udavomtaMumif;
edr dwfr&Sdí wnfMunfj cif;]tedrdwåorm"d}?
udavomawmifhwrlr&Sdí
wnfMunfj cif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} udk 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? udavomawmifhwrlr&Sdí
wnfMunfj cif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} udk &onf?
avhvmj cif;&Sd\? igonf
udavomawmifhwrlr&SdíwnfMunfj cif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d
} udk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odv suf r[kwfr rSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh udavom qdwfokOf;í
0ifpm;j cif;]okn wormywf}? udavomtaMumif;
edr dwfr&Sdí 0ifpm;j cif;]tedrdwåormywf}? udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí 0ifpm;j cif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} udk
0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí0ifpm;j cif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} udk
&onf? avhvmj cif;&Sd\? igonf udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí0ifpm;j cif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} udk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odv suf r[kwfr rSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkY udk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?

0ifpm;ae\? 0dZÆmoHk;yg; wdkYudk&onf?
avhvmjCIF;&Sd\? igonf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwf
rrSefajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh owdy|
mefav;yg;wdkYudk or®yÜ"mef av;yg;wdkYudk
£'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? £'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk &onf? avhvmjCIF;
&Sd\? igonf£'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;
ae\? Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk &onf? avhvmjCIF;&Sd\?
igonf Akdvfig;yg;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
odvsufr[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk &onf?
avhvmjCIF;&Sd\? igonf aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh jrWfaom
r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? jrWfaomr^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udk &onf?
avhvmjCIF;&Sd\? igonf jrWfaom r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udk
rsufarSmufjyK tyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh aomwmywâdzdkvfudk
ou'g*grdzdkvfudk tem*grdzdkvfudk t&[wâ
zdkvfudk0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\?
t&[wâzdkvfudk &onf? avhvmjCIF;&Sd\?

igonfht&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh igonf &m*udk
pGefYNyD axG;tefNyD vTwfNyD y,fNyD pGefYypfNyD
xdwfvfYapNyDaumif;pGm xdwfvfYapNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh igonf a'goudk
pGefYNyD axG;tefNyD vTwfNyD y,fNyD pGefYypfNyD
xdwfvfYapNyDaumif;pGm xdwfvfYapNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdu
tmywfoifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh igonf arm[udk
pGefYNyD axG;tefNyD vTwfNyD y,fNyD
pGefYypfNyDxdwfvfYapNyD aumif;pGm
xdwfvfYapNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh &m*rS ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsufr[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsdK;wdkYjzifh a'gorS ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsufr[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/
taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rS ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xdkdk&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSef
ajymrnf} }[k od\
ajymq]&[ef;onf]r[kwfrSefajymonf} }[k od\
od\?

ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]]ig r[kkwfrrSef ajymrdNyD}][k
od\

t,l tqudk zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfoufauseyfrludk
zHk;xm;vsuf&nfrSef;csufudk zHk;xm;vsuf arm[rS ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k
odvsufr[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

ok'"du0g& NyD;

pufjywf]c@puf}

208/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm; cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;on f/ 0ifpm;ae\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;
&\? avhvmjcf;½dS\? igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
'kwd,psmefudkdkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif; &\
avhvmjcf; &Sd\ igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmuf
jyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;on f/ 0ifpm;ae\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;

&V avhvmjCIF; &Sd\? igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavomqdwfokOf;í
vGwfajrmufjCIF;]oknw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;/
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
udavomtaMumif;edrdwfr½dSí
vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tedrdwå0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;/
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavom
awmifhwrlr½dSívGwfajrmufjCIF;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©}
udkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavomawmifhwrl r½dSí
vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;
&V avhvmjCIF; ½dSV igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
udavomawmifhwrlr½dSí
vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsufr[kwf rrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavom qdwfokOf;í
wnfMunfjCIF;]oknworm"d} udkvnf;aumif;/
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavom
taMumif;edrdwfr½dSí
wnfMunfjCIF;]tedrdwåorm"d} udkvnf;aumif;/
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavomawmifhwrl
r½dSíwnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} uddkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;on f/ 0ifpm;aeV
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavomawmifhwrlr½dSí
wnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} uddkvnf;aumif;&V
avhvmjCIF; ½dSV igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
udavomawmifhwrlr½dSí
wnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} uddkvnf;aumif;

rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavomqdwfokOf;í
0ifpm;jcif;]oknw ormywf} udkvnf;aumif;/
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavom
taMumif;edrdrf&Sdí 0ifpm;jcif;]tedrdwåormywf}
udkvnf;aumif;/ yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
udavomawmifhwr1½dSí0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf
} uddkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavomawmifhwr1½dSí
0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} uddkvnf;aumif; &\
avhvmjcf; ½dSV igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
udavom awmifhwr1½dSí
0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} uddkvnf;aumif;rsufarS
mufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY jzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\ yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &\
avhvmjcf;½dSV igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? owdy|mef
av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/ yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
or®yÜ"mef av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;£'d"yg'f
av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;ae\ yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?

£'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &V avhvmjCIF;&SdV
igonfyXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? £'`dyg'f
av;yg;wddkYudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
odvsufr[kwfrSefajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY jzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? £a`E
`ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfig;yg;wkUdudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfig;yg;wkUdudkvnf;aumif; &V avhvmjCIF;&SdV
igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqddkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

209/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &V
avhvmjCIF;&SdV igonf yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; rsuf
arSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZddutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif;0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;aeV yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif; &V avhvmjCIF;1/2dSV igonf
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZddutmywfoifhV

pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;\[k odvsuf
r[kwfrfSefajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

puf0dkif;]A'"puf}

210/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;on f/
0ifpm;ae\ 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;&\ avhvmjcf;½dSV igonf
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;rsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\ 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkwåpsmefudkvnf;aumif; &\ avhvmjcf; ½dSV igonf
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmuf
jyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrfSSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavomqdwfokOf;í
vGwfajrmufjcf;]oknw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;/
udavom taMumif;edrdrwfr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcf;]tedrdwå0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;/
udavomawmifhwrIr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcf;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;/

udavomqdwfokOf;í wnfMunfjCIF;]oknworm"d}
udkvnf;aumif;/ udavomtaMumif;edrDwfr&Sdí
wnfMunfjCIF;]tedrdwåorm"d} udkvnf;aumif;/ udavom
awmifhwrlr&SdíwnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d}
udkvnf;aumif;/ udavomqdwfokOf;í
0ifpm;jCIF;]oknwormywF} udkvnf;aumif;/ udavom
taMumif;edrDwfr r&Sdí
0ifpm;jCIF;]tedrdwåormywF} udkvnf;aumif;/ udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí 0ifpm;jCIF;]tyÜPd[dw ormywF}
ukdkvnf;aumif;/ 0dZÆmoHk;yG;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/
owdy|meFav;yG;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/
or®yÜ"meFav;yG;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
£'`dyG'fav;yG;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/ £a`E
`ig;yG;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/
Adkvfig;yG;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/
aAmZÑifckepfyG;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/ jrwfaom
r*¾if&SpfyG;udkvnf;aumif;/
aomwmywådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;/
ou'g*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;/
tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;/
t&[wådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;on f/
0ifpm;aeV 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvmjCIF; &Sd\? igonf
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? t&[wådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrRsef
ajymqdkaoM &[ef;tm;yG&mZdutmywF oifhV
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY jzifh 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV
'kwd,psmefudkvnf; &V avhvmjCIF;½dSV igonf
'kwd,psmefudkvnf; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD?
igonf&m*udkvnf; pGefYNyD/ a'goudkvnf; pGefYNyD/
arm[udkvnf; pGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD?
y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm
xdwfvefYapNyD? &m*rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf

tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? a'gorSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? arm[rSvnf; ig\pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkaoM &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGGuyif/y/
ptaMumif;okH;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD
a&S;rqGGuyif/y/ &nfrSef;csufudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;
&\ avhvmjcif; ½dS\ igonf 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaoM &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

puf0dkif;]A' puf} NyD;V

«ptwl wpfckckudk rlwnfjyKí pufudk vnfatmif
vSnfhtyf\»?

p (qdkvwåHU) onfum; tusOf;wnf;?

211/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;/y/
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;
&\ avhvmjcif;½dS\ igonf wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrfSefajymqdkaoM &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh wwd,psmefudkvnf;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\/
wwd,psmefudkvnf;&\ avhvmjCIF;&Sd\ igonf
wwd,psmefudkvnf; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD? igonf
&m*udkvnf; pGefYNyD/ a'goudkvnf; pGefYNyD/
arm[udkvnf; pGefYNyD? axGG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD?
y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm
xdwfvefYapNyD? &m*rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? a'gorSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? arm[rSvnf;ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY jzifh
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;/
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;
&\? avhvmjCIF;½dS\? igonf wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? yXrpsmefudkvnf;/y/
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;/y/ wwd,psmefudkvnf;/y/
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;ae\? arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;NyD? pwkw¬psmefudkvnf; &\?
avhvmjCIF;&Sd\? arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;NyD? igonf
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrSef ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

212/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? udavom
qdwfokOf;í vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©} udkvnf;/
udavomtaMumif;edrdwfr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tedrdwå0darmu©} udkvnf;/
udavomawmifhwrl r½dSívGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd
[dw0darmu©} udkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;aeV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P}
uif;NyD/ udavomawmifhwrl
r½dSívGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udkvnf;
&V avhvmjcif;&SdV arm[rSvn;f ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? igonf udavom awmifhwrl
r½dSí vGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udkvnf;
rsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkom&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? udavomqdwfokOf;í
wnfMunfjcif;]oknworm"d} udkvnf;/ udavom
taMumif;edrdwf r&SdíwnfMunfjcif;]tedrdwåorm"d}
udknf;/ udavom awmifhwrl r&Sdí
wnfMunfjcif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} udkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonftydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí
wnfMunfjcif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d}udknf; &V
avhvmjcif;&SdV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? igonf udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí wnfMunfjcif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d}
udknf; rsufarSmufjyKhtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? udavomqdwfokOf;í
0ifpm;jcif;]oknwormywf} udkvnf;/ udavom
taMumif;edrdwf r&Sdí0ifpm;jcif;]tedrdwåormywf}

udkvnf;/ udavom awmifhwrl r&Sdí
0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} udkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonftydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí 0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf}udkvnf;
&V avhvmjcf;½dSV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? igonf udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí 0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf}
udkvnf; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdu tmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;NyD?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonftydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf; &V avhvmjcf;&SdV
arm[rSvnf; ig\pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
igonf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? owdy|
mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;/
orÜyÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;/
£'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;aeV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P}
uif;NyD? £'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf; &V
avhvmjcf;½dSV arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;NyD? igonf £'`dyg'f
av;yg;wdkYudkvnf; rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifhV

213/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? £a`E
`ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;/ Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\? arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf; &V avhvmjcf;&Sd\
arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
igonfAdkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf; rsuf arSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;on f/ 0ifpm;ae\ arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf; &V avhvmjcf;½dS\
arm[rSvnf; ig\pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
igonf aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
jrwfaomr*¾if&Spfyg;udkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\ arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwf onftydwftyif
]eD0&P} uif;NyD? jrwfaom r*¾if&Spfyg;udkvnf; &V
avhvmjcf;½dS\ arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? igonf jrwfaom
r*¾if&Spfyg;udkvnf;rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? aomwmywåd
zdkvfudkvnf;/ ou'g*grdzdkvfudkvnf;/

tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;/
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;ae\ arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;NyD? t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf; &\
avhvmjciF;&Sd\ arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? igonf t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSefajymqdkaoM
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY jzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? igonf&m*udkvnf;
pGefYNyD/ igonf a'goudkvnf; pGefYNyD/ igonf
arm[udkvnf; pGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD?
y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm
xdwfvefYapNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrrSefajymqdkaoM
&[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/ ptaMumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif
xdk&[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq]
&[ef;onf]r[kwfrrSef ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD;
&[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqukd
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfhfoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf &nfrSef;csufukd
zHk;xm;vsuftaMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf;
ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? &m*rSvnf; ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? a'gorSvnf; ig\
pdfwfonf tydfwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; yg&mZdutmywf
oifh\

{url NyD;/

«{urlukd csJUjyouJhodkY 'kurlponfukdvnf; ptwlyif
tm;vHk; csJUjytyf\»?

p (qkdvwåHU) onfum; oAÁrlwnf;?

214/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif
xdk&[ef;onf]r[kwfrsSef ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymqj
&[ef;onf]r[kwfrsSef ajymonf}}[kod\? ajymNyD;
&[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrsSef ajymrdNyD}}[k odV t,ltqukd
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf &nfrSef;csufukd
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefukdvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefukdvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefukdvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefukdvnf;aumif;? udavomqdwfokOf; í
vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©}ukdvnf;aumif;?
udavomtaMumif;edr dwfr&SdívGwfajrmufjcif;]tedrdw
å0darmu©} ukdvnf;aumif;? udavomawmifhwrl r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw 0darmu©}ukdvnf;aumif;?
udavomqdwfokOf;íwnfMunfjcif;]oknworm"d}ukdvnf;a
umif;? udavom taMumif;edr dwf r&Sdí
wnfMunfjcif;]tedrdwåorm"d} ukdvnf;aumif;? udavom
awmifhwrl r&Sdí wnfMunfjcif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d}
ukdvnf;aumif;? udavom
qdwfokOf;í0ifpm;jcif;]oknwormywf}ukdvnf;aumif;?
udavomtaMumif;edr dwfr&Sdí
0ifpm;jcif;]tedrdwåormywf}ukdvnf;aumif;? udavom
awmifhwrl r&Sdí
0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf}ukdvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? owdy|mef
av;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? or®yÜ"mef
av;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? £'d"yg'f
av;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? £a`E´
ig;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
Akdvfig;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? aAmZÑif
ckepfyg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? jrwfaomr*¾¼if
&Spfyg;ukdvnf;aumif;?

aomwmywådzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzkdvfukdvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;ae\y/ igonf &m*ukdvnf; pGefYNyD/ igonf
a'goukdvnf; pGefYNyD/ igonf arm[ukdvnf; pGefYNyD?
axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD? y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD?
xdwfvfYapNyD? aumif;pGm xdwfvfYapNyD?
&m*rSvnf; ig\pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
a'gorSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;NyD?
arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrfSefajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\

oAÁrl NyD;V

ok'd"u0g& pum;&yf NyD;V

215/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[k qkdvdksuf 'kwd,psmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;
(em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywfoifh\
(em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[k qkdvdksuf wwd,psmefukd 0ifpm;NyD[k
odvsufr[kwfrfSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yXrpsmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[k qkdvdksuf pwkwåpsmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[k odvsufr[kwfrfSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;
(em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
(em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/ ptaMumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xdk&[ef;
onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymrnf}}[k od\}}/ ajymqJ
&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymonf}}[k od\ ajymNyD;
&[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqukd
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf &nfrSef;csufukd
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefukd Oifpm;NyD[k qkdvdksuf udavom
qdwfokOf;í vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©} ukd/
udavom taMumif;edr dwf r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tedrdwå0darmu©} ukd/ udavom
awmifhwrl r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} ukd/ udavom
qdwfokOf;íwnfMunfjcif;]oknworm"d} ukd/ udavom
taMumif;edr dwf r&Sdí wnfMunfjcif;]tedrdwåorm"d}
ukd/ udavom awmifhwrl r&Sdí
wnfMunfjcif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} ukd/
udavomqdwfokOf;í Oifpm;jcif;]oknwormywf} ukd/
udavom taMumif;edr dwf r&Sdí
Oifpm;jcif;]tedrdwåormywf} ukd? udavom awmifhwrl
r&Sdí Oifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} ukd/
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYukd/ owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd/
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYukd/ £'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd/
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYukd/ Akdvfig;yg;wdkYukd/
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYukd/ jrwfaom r*³/₄if&Spfyg;ukd/
aomwmywdåzkdvfukd/ ou'g*grdzkdvfukd/
tem*grdzkdvfukd/ t&[wåzkdvfukd/ Oifpm;cJhNyD/
igonf &m*ukd pGefYNYD/ igonfa'goukd pGefYNYD/
igonf arm[ukd pGefYNYD? axGG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD?
y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm
xdwfvefYapNyD? &m*rS ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD/ a'gorSig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD/ arm[rS ig\ pdwfonf

tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

**tajymvGJrSm;aom ol\ {url pufjywf]c@puf}
NyD;V**

216/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh 'kwd,psmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[k qkdvkdvsuf wwd,psmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;
(em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywfoifh\?
(em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh 'kwd,psmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[k qkdvkdvsuf pwkw→psmefukd
0ifpm;NyD[k/y/ arm[rS ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P}
uif;NyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;
(em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifh\?
(em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomfxkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/ ptaMumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/
&nfrSef;csufudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh 'kwd,psmefudk
0ifpm;NyD[k qdkvdkvsuf yXrpsmefudk0ifpm;NyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

**tajymvGJrSm;aomol\ {url puf0dkif;]A''puf}
NyD;V**

rludk tusOf;csKyfí jr\$KyftyfNyD/

217/ taMumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rS ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[kqdkvdkvsuf
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;NyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf
yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
arm[rS ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k
qdkvdkvsuf a'gorS ig\
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P}
uif;NyD[k odvsufr[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
(em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifh\
(em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/

tajymvGJrSm;aom ol\ {url NyD;V

**«{urludk csJUjyouJUodkY 'krlponfudkvnf;
tm;vHk; csJUjytyf\»/**

p (qdkvwåHHHHU) onfum; oAÁrlwnf;/

218/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/
taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavom qdwfokOf;í
vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;?
udavom taMumif;edrdwfr½dSí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tedrdwå0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;?
udavom awmifhwrl r½dSí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;?
udavom qdwfokOf;í
wnfMunfjcif;]oknworm"d}udkvnf;aumif;? udavom
taMumif;edrdwf r½dSí wnfMunfjcif;]tedrdwåorm"d}
udkvnf;aumif;? udavom awmifhwrl r½dSí

wnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} udkvnf;aumif;?
 udavomqdwf okOf;í 0ifpm;jcif;]oknwormywf}
 udkvnf;aumif;? udavomtaMumif;edrdwf
 r½dSí0ifpm;jcif;]tedrdwåormywf} udkvnf;aumif;?
 udavom awmifhwrl r½dSí 0ifpm;jcif;]tyÜPd[dw
 ormywf} udkvnf;aumif;?
 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? owdy|
 mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? or®yÜ"mef
 av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
 £'d"yg'fhav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? £a`E
 ´ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
 Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? aAmZÑif
 ckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
 r*¾if&Spfyg;udk vnf;aumif;?
 aomwmywådzdKvfudkvnf;aumif;?
 ou'g*grdzdkvfudkdKvnf;aumif;? tem*grdzdkvfudk
 vnf;aumif;? t&[wådKvfudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;NyD/y/
 igonf &m*udkvnf; pGefYNyD/ igonf
 a'goudkvnf;pGefYNyD/ igonf arm[udkvnf; pGefYNyD?
 axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD? y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD?
 xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm xdwfvefYapNyD/
 &m*rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD/
 a'gorSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k
 qdkvdkvsuf arm[rS ig\ pdwfonftydwftyif]eD0&P}
 uif;NyD[k odvuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
 (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifhV
 (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifhV

219/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh 'kwd,
 psmefudkvnf;aumif;? wwd, psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
 pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;? udavom qdwfokOf;í
 vGwfajrmufjCIF;]oknw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;?
 udavom taMumif;edrdwf r½dSí
 vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tedrdwå0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;?
 udavom awmifhwrl r½dSí

vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udkvnf;aumif;?
udavomqdwfokOf;í wnfMunfjCIF;]oknworm"d}
udkvnf;aumif;? udavom
taMumif;edrdwfr¹/₂dSíwnfMunfjCIF;]tedrdwåorm"d}
udkvnf;aumif;? udavomawmifhwrl
r¹/₂dSíwnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd [dworm"d}udkvnf;aumif;?
udavom
qdwfokOf;í0ifpm;jCIF;]oknwormywf}udkvnf;aumif;?
udavom taMumif;edrdwf r¹/₂dSí
0ifpm;jCIF;]tedrdwåormywf} udkvnf;aumif;? udavom
awmifhwrl r¹/₂dSí 0ifpm;jCIF;]tyÜPd[dwormywf}
udkvnf;aumif;? 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? or®yÜ"mef
av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
£'`dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? £a`E
`ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
r³/₄if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif;?
aomwmywådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzdkvfudkdvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;NyD/
igonf&m*udkvnf; pGefYNyD/ igonf a'goudkvnf;
pGefYNyD/ igonf arm[udkvnf; pGefYNyD?
axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD? y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD?
xdwfvfYapNyD? aumif;pGm xdwfvfYapNyD?
&m*rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonftydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
a'gorSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k
qdkvdkvsuf yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;NyD[kodvsuf
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdu tmywfoifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;/y/ arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? yXrpsmefukdvnf;
0ifpm;NyD[k qdkvdkvsuf'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;NyD[k
odvsuf r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif? y?
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh arm[rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwf tyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif
xdkdk&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrfSefajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymqj
&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrfSef ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD;
&[ef;onf h]]ig r[kwfrfSef ajymrdNyDd}}[k od\?
t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
&nfrSef;csufudk zHk;xm;vsuf
taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh&m*rSvnf; ig\ pdwfonf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k qdkvdkvsuf a'gorSvnf;
ig\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf yg&mZdutmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifhV

tajymvGJrSm;aom ol\ oAÁrINyD;V

**tajymvGJrSm;aom ol\ pufjr\$Kyf puúay,smv¹
NyD;V**

0wåKumr0g& pum;&yf NyD;V

220/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh tMuif &[ef;onf oif\
ausmif;üae\? xdkdk&[ef;onf yXrpsmefudk
0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\ xdkdk&[ef;onf
yXrpsmefudk &\ avhvmjCIF; ½dSV xdkdk&[ef;onf
yXrpsmefudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
odvsufr[kwfrRsef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xdkdk&[ef;onf]r[kwfrRsef
ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq] &[ef;onf]r[kwfrRsef
ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf]ig r[kwfrRsef
ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf &nfrsef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;av;rsKd; ig;rsKd; ajcmufrsKd;
ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh tMuif&[ef;onf oif\
ausmif;ü ae\? xdkdk&[ef;onf yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/
0ifpm;ae\ xdkdk&[ef;onf yXrpsmefudk &\
avhvmjCIF;&Sd\ xdkdk&[ef;onf yXrpsmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf r[kwfrRsef
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomfxkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh tMuif&[ef;onf oif\
ausmif;ü ae\? xdkdk&[ef;onf 'kwd,psmefudk/
wwd,psmefudk/ pwkw¬psmefudk/ udavom
qdwfokOf;í vGwfajrmufjCIF;]oknw0darmu©}udk/
udavom taMumif;edrdwfr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tedrdwå0darmu©}udk/
udavomawmifhwrl r½dSí
vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©} udk/ udavom
qdwfokOf;í wnfMunfjCIF;]oknworm"d}udk/ udavom
taMumif;edrdwfr&Sdí wnfMunfjCIF;]tedrdwåorm"d}

udk/ udavom awmifhwrlr¹/₂dSÍ
wnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} udk/
udavomqdwfokOf;í0ifpm;jCIF;]oknw ormywf}udk/
udavom taMumif;edrDwf r&Sdí
0ifpm;jCIF;]tedrdwåormywf} udk/ udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí 0ifpm;jCIF;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} udk/
0dZÆmoHk;yG;wdkYudk/ owDy|mef av;yG;wdkYudk/
or®yÜ"mef av;yG;wdkYudk? £"dyg'f av;yG;wdkYudk/
£a`E´ ig;yG;wdkYudk/ Adkvfig;yG;wdkYudk/ aAmZÑif
ckePfyG;wdkYudk/ jrwfaom r*³/₄if&SpfyG;udk/
aomwmywådzdkvfudk/ ou'g*grdzdkvfudk/
tem*grdzdkvfudk/ t&[wådzdkvfudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV xdkdk&[ef;onf t&[wådzdkvfudk
&V avhvmjCIF;¹/₂dSV xdkdk&[ef;onf t&[wådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvSuf r[kwfrrSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
roDem;rvnfaomf'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh xdkdk&[ef;onf
&m*udk pGefYNyD/ a'goudk pGefYNyD/ arm[udk
pGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD? y,fNyD?
pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm
xdwfvefYapNyD[k odvSuf r[kwf rrSef ajymqkdaom
&[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\? (em;axmifol) rod em;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\?

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif
xdkdk&[ef; onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymrnf}}[kod\? ajymqJ
&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD;
&[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf &nfrSef;csufukd
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckePfrsKd;wdkYjzifh &m*rS

xdkdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD?
a'gorS pdwfonftydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD? arm[rS
pdwfonf tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;NyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif
xdkdk&[ef; onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymrnf}}[k od\ ajymqj
&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD;
&[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf &nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh tMuif
&[ef;onf oif\ ausmif;ü ae\? xdkdk&[ef;onf
qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrf;ü yXrpsmef 'kwd,psmef
wwd,psmef pwkw→psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\ xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrf;ü pwkw→psmefudk &\ avhvmjCIF;½dSV/
xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrf;ü
pwkw→psmefudk rsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? «ay,smv
wq,fhig;rsKd; oGm;yHkwdkYudk ptwlyif
csJUjytyfukef\? »

221/ taMumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ taMumif;
ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh tMuif &[ef;onf oif\ouFef;udk
oHk;aqmif\ tMuif&[ef;onf oif\ qGrf;udk oHk;aqmif\/
tMuif&[ef;onf oif\ ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mudk
oHk;aqmif\ tMuif&[ef;onf oif\ olem\
taxmuftyHhjpfaom aq;toHk;taqmifudk oHk;aqmif\/
xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrf;ü
pwkw→psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;ae\

xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrfr;ü
pwkw¬psmefudk &V avhvmjcif;½dSV xdkdk&[ef;onf
qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrfr;ü pwkw¬psmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom
&[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomfxkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\? (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\?

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/
taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh tMuif&[ef;onf oif\
ausmif;udkoHk;aqmifNyD/ tMuif&[ef;onf oif\
ouFef;udk oHk;aqmifNyD/ tMuif&[ef;onf oif\qGrf;udk
oHk;aqmifNyD/ tMuif&[ef;onf oif\ ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mudk oHk;aqmifNyD/ tMuif&[ef;onf oif\ olem\
taxmuftyHhjpfaom aq;toHk;taqmifudk
oHk;aqmifNyD/ xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrfr;ü pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD/
0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrfr;ü pwkw¬psmefudk &V avhvmjcif; ½dSV
xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrfr;ü
pwkw¬psmefudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k odvsuf
r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomf xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif/y/ ptaMumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif
xdkdk&[ef; onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymrnf}}[k od\? ajymq]
&[ef;onf]]r[kwfrrSef ajymonf}}[k od\? ajymNyD;
&[ef;onf]]ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD}}[k od\? t,ltqudk
zHk;xm;vsuf ESpfodrfhfoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;vsuf
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;vsuf &nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;vsuf taMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh oifonf tMuif
(&[ef;) udk tpGJjyKí ausmif;udk vSL\? ouFef;udk vSL\
qGrf;udk vSL\? ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk vSL\? olem\
taxmuftyHhjpfaom aq; toHk;taqmifudk vSL\?

xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m ausmif; ocFrF;ü
pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD/ 0ifpm;onf/ 0ifpm;aeV
xdkdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&m ausmif; ocFrF;ü
pwkw¬psmefudk &V avhvmjCIF;½dSV xdkdk&[ef;onf
qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrF;ü pwkw¬psmefudk
rsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD[kodvsuf r[kwfrRsef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

ay,smv wpfq,fhig;rsKd; NyD;V

ypönf;ESifhpyfaom pum;&yf NyD;V

Owå&drEkó"r® pufjr\$Kyff]puúay,smv} NyD;V

222/ txifBuD;jcif;]&Edk;jcif;}jzifh r0g<um;vdkaom
&[ef;? (onf;ajcysufí) ½l;aom &[ef;? (bDvl;zrf;í)
pdwfysHUvGifhaom &[ef;? a0'emzdpD;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?

1/ ay,smv-pmydk'füjr\$Kyfxm;jcif;/

Ã

0deDw0w¬Kacgif;pOfrmwdum

txifBuD;jcif;]&Edk;jcif;} awmü qGrf;cHjCIF;
OyZÆsm,fq&m £&d,mykwf oHa,mZOfqdwfuG,f&mü
w&m;xl;rsm; ausmif; vkyfauR;jcif;/

rcJ,Of; vkHYv0D&d, xdkYjyif ighoQifwdkY aorif;rS
raMumuf pdwfESvHk; rom,molonfaMumufonf?
aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF; tm;xkwfrljzihf ESpfodrfhjCIF;
xdkYjyif a0'emudk onf;cHjCIF;ESpfrsKd;/

ykPÖm;0w¬Kig;yk'f t&[wåzdkvfudk ajzqdkaom
&[ef;oHk;yg; tdrf&mwnfaxmif
vlwdkYabmifumr*kPfwdkYudk ydwfqdkYtyfNyD?
arGUavsmfjcf; xddkYjyif zJoGm;NyD/

t½dk;pk om;wpf EGm;owfa,musfm; ESdfa,muf
tom;wHk; iSufkrqdk; ta&r&Sd qdwfowform; oefvsuf
0ufxdk;orm; vSH om;rkqdk; jr§m; n§Of;qJol (yg;uGyf)
tyf &xm;xdef;/

tMuif tyfjzifh csKyftyf\? xdk tyfonf ukef;wdkufol
rnf\? &yf&GmudkaumufuspfpOf;vJol]w&m;olBuD;}
onf a0S;apU0ef½dSol]a0S;aphBuD;ol} jzpf& avNyD/
olU om; r,m;udk oGm;vmaom xdkdkolonf rpifwGif;ü
epfjrKyf&avNyD? ykPÖm;ysufonf rpifudkpm;&avNyD/

vifudk usL;vGefí usifhaom rdef;ronf ta&r½dSaom
Nydwåmr jzpf&avNyD? ewf0ifr]ewfuawmf} onf
t½kyfqdk;r jzpf&avNyD? vifwlr,m;udk rD;tdk;
uif;jzifhavmif;aomrdef;ronf rD;usD; Nydwåmr
jzpf&avNyD/

cdk;olowfa,mufsm;onf OD;acgif;jywf
Nydwåmjzpf&NyD? uóyjrwpGmbk&m;
omoemawmfü&Sif&[ef;jzpfMuaom &[ef; &[ef;rdef;r
odu©rmef omraP omraPrwdkYonf
xkdtcgüraumif;rludk jyKukefNyD? wdkolwdkYonf
aumif;uifysH rD;avmifNydw åmrsm; jzpfMu&NyD/

wayg'gjrpf &mZN*dK[fppfyG] qifajymifwdkY
qif;oufjcf; toQifaombdw &[EÅm &[ef;onf
r[muyfig;&mudk atmufarhEdkif\? þum; acgif;pOf
rmwdumwnf;/

0DeDw0w¬K jzwfxHk;rsm;

223/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
txifBuD;jcif;]&Edk;jcif;} jzifh
t&[wåzdkvfudkajymqdkrd\?]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfudk ynwfawmfrltyfNyD? igonf
yg&mZduusavoavm}}[k xdkdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpöö} jzpf\? xdktcg &[ef;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;\? &[ef;
txifBuD;jcif;]&Edk;jcif;} jzifh ajymqdkkaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roihf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)?

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf]]podkY aevQif
ighudk vltrsm;onf csD;rGrf;vdrfhrnf}}
[karQmfvifhawmifhwí awmü ae\? xdk&[ef;ukd
vltrsm;onf ajr\$mufrpm;csD;rGrf;\?
xdk&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö} jzpfV/y/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;\?
&[ef;yg&mZdutmywf roifh? odkYaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkY
arQmfvifhawmifhwí awmü raetyf? aeaom&[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf]]podkY qGrf;cHvQif
ighudk vltrsm;onf csD;rGrf;vdrfhrnf}}[karQmfvifh
awmifhwí qGrf;cH vSnfhvnf\? xdk&[ef;ukd vltrsm;onf
ajr\$mufrpm;csD;rGrf;\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpöö} jzpfV/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;\? &[ef; yg&mZdutmywf
roifh? odkYaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkY arQmfvifhawmifhwí
qGrf;cHrvSnfhvnftyf? vSnfhvnfaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\k (rdefYawmfrl\)? (3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
&[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]ighoQif igwdkY\ OyZÑ,fq&m\
twlaewynfhwdkYonf tm;vHk; &[EÅmcsnf; jzpfMuonf}}
[k ajymqkd\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö}
jzpfV/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;V

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf 0g<um;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdygonf[k (avQmufxm;\\)?

&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\\)? (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
&[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]ighoQif igwdkY\ OyZÑ,fq&m\
twGif;aewynfhwdkYonf tm;vHk; wefckd;tmEkabmf
BuD;olcsnf; jzpfMuonf}}[k ajymqkd\
xdk&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;\\)?

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf 0g<um;vdkpdwf
&Sdygonf[k (avQmufxm;\\)?

&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\\)? (5)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf podkY
pBuøoGm;vQif &yfwnfvQif xdkifvQif tdyfjCIF;ukd
jyKvQif h]]ighukd vltrsm;onf
csD;rGrf;ajr\$mufrpm;vdrfhrnf}}[k arQmfvifhawmifhwí
pBuøoGm;\\? &yf wnf\\? xkdif\\? tdyfjCIF;ukd jyK\\?
xdk&[ef;ukd vltrsm;onf csD;rGrf;ajr\$mufrpm;\\?
xdk&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? oUkdaomfvnf;
&[ef;wdkYarQmfvifhawmifhwí tdyfjCIF;ukd rjyK&?
jyKaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\\[k (rdefYawmfrl\\)?
(6-9)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
vlwdkY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg; xufvGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;ukd 0g<um;ajymqkd\
xdk&[ef;uvnf;]]ighoQif igvnf;oHa,mZOfwdkYukd
y,fNyD;NyD}}[k jyefajym\\? xdk&[ef;tm;

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? y? &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)? (10)

224/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
qdwfuG,f&modkY uyfí vlwdkY\
ukokdvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;ukd 0g<um;ajymqkd\
olwpfyg;pdwfukd odaom&[ef;onf
xdk&[ef;ukd]]ighoQif podkYoabm&Sdaom pum;ukd
rajymqkdvifh? oifhtm; xdkw&m;rsKd; r&Sd}}[k
armif;r]\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;\?
&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (11)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf qdwfuG,f&modkY
uyfí vlwdkY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzkdvfw&m;ukd
0g<um;ajymqkd\? ewfom;onf
xdk&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; podkY oabm&Sdaom
pum;ukd rajymqkdvgvifh? toQifbk&m;tm;
xkdw&m;rsKd;r&Sdyg}}[k armif;r]\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
yg&mZdutmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)? (12)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
Oygoumwpfa,mufukd]]ighoQif Oygoum tMuif &[ef;
onfoif\ ausmif;ü ae\? xdk&[ef;onf &[EÅmaywnf;}}[k
ajymqkd\? xdk&[ef;onf vnf;xkdOygoum\ ausmif;ü
ae\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf 0g<um;vkdpdwf
&Sdygonf[k (avQmufxm;)\)?

&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)? (13)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
Oygoumwpfa,mufukd]]ighoQif Oygoum
oifonftMuif&[ef;ukd ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&m olem\ taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq; toHk;taqmifjzifh
vkyfauR;\? xdk&[ef;onf &[EÅmaywnf;}}[k ajymqkd\
xdkOyoumonfvnf;xdk&[ef;ukd ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&m olem\ taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq;
toHk;taqmifjzifh vkyfauR;\ xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf 0g<um;vkdpdwf
&Sdygonf[k (avQmufxm;)\)?

&[ef; yg&mZdutmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)? (14)

225/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm
jzpfæ\? xdk&[ef;ukd &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;ü
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzkdvfw&m; &Sdygoavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

ighoQifwdkY t&[wåzkdvfukd ajzqdkzdkY&m
rc],Of;yg[k ajymqkd\?]]jrwpGmbk&m;\
wynfhhom0uwdkYonfom podkY
ajymqdkEkdifukef&m\? igwrlum; jrwpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom0ur[kwfacs?¹ igonf yg&mZdu usavoavm}}[k
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;V

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf 0g<um;vdkpdwfr
r¹/₂dSyg[k (avQmufxm;\\)/

&[ef; 0g<um;vkdpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k/ (rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (15)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae\\?
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;tm; vlwdkY\\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;&Sdygoavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

ighoQifwdkY vkHYv0D&d,&Sdaom &[ef;onf
NyD;aptyfaom w&m;&Sdonfomwnf;[k ajymqdk\\?
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (16)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae\\?
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf-

]]igUoQif raMumufygvifh}}[k ajymMuukefV

]]igUoQifwdkY igonf aojcif;rS raMumufyg}}[k
ajymqdk\\? xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfV/y/ &[ef; 0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (17)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfaeV
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf -

]]igUoQif raMumufygvifh}}[k ajymMuukefV

]]igUoQifwdkY pdwfeSvHk;rom,molomvQif
aMumuf&onf r[kwfygavm}}[k ajymqdkV xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (18)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfaeV
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf -

]]toQifbk&mtm; vlwdkY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;&Sd
ygoavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

igUoQifwdkY aumif;pGm tm;xkwfolonf
NyD;aptyfaom w&m;&Sdonfomwnf;[k ajymqdkV
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (19)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae\
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf -

]]toQifbk&m;tm; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;
&Sdygoavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

ighoQifwdkY vkHYv0D&d,&Sdaom &[ef;onf
NyD;aptyfaom w&m;&Sdonfomwnf;[k ajymqdk\
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (20)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae\
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf -

]]toQifbk&m;tm; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;&Sdygoavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

igUoQifwdkY tvGeftm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf
NyD;aptyfaom w&m;&Sdonfomwnf;[k ajymqdkV
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (21)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfae\
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf -

]]ighoQif cHhusef;yg\avm? rQwyg\avm}}[k
ar;Muukef\

ighoQifwdkY[l;l;jim;jim;aom]awmfpGm
avsmfpGmaom} olonf onf;cHEdkifvdrfhrnf
r[kwfay[kajymqdk\ xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwf r&Sdaom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (22)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rusef;rrm jzpfæ\?
xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf -

]]ighoQif cHhusef;yg\avm? rQwyg\avm}}[k
ar;Muukef\

igUoQifwdkY ykxkZOfyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
onf;cHEdkifrnf[r[kwfay[k ajymqdk\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf 0g<um;vdkpdwf
&Sdygonf[k (avQmufxm;)\/

&[ef; yg&mZdu tmywfroifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (23)

226/ wpf&Ha&mtcg ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf
&[ef;wdkYudk yifhzdwfí]]&[EÅm toQifjrwwfdkYonf
<uvmawmfrlMuygukefavmh}}[k
avQmufxm;\?]]igwdkYvnf; &[EÅm r[kwfMuukef?
pykPÖm;uvnf; igwdkYudk &[EÅmtoHk;tElef;jzifh
ajymqdkoHk;Elef;ae\? igwdkYonf
tb,fodkYjyKusifh&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfMuukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef\ &[ef;wdkY MunfndKí qdk&mü
tmywfroifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (24)

wpf&Ha&mtcg ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf &[ef;wdkYudk
yifhzdwfí]&[EÅm
toQifjrwfwdkYonfxdkifawmfrlygukefavmh/ &[EÅm
toQifjrwfwdkYonf bkOf;ay;awmfrlygukefavmh/
&[EÅmtoQifjrwf wdkYonf
a&mifh&JESpfodrfhawmfrlygukefavmh/ &[EÅm
toQifjrwfwdkYonf<uawmfrlygukefavmh}}[k
avQmufxm;V]]igwdkYvnf; &[EÅm r[kwfMuukef?
pykPÖm;uvnf;igwdkYudk &[EÅmtoHk; tElef;jzifh
ajymqdkoHk;Elef;ae\? igwdkYonf
tb,fodkYjyKusifh&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfMuukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Mu ukef\ &[ef;wdkY MunfndKí qdk&mü
tmywfroifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (25-28)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um;ajymqdk\
xdk&[ef;uvnf;]]ighoQif igonfvnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk y,fNyD;NyD}}[k ajymqdk\
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\y/ oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (29)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um;ajymqdk\
xdk&[ef;uvnf;]]ighoQif
igUtm;vnf;xdkw&m;rsm;&SdMuukef\}}[k ajymqdk\
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (30)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um;ajymqdk\
xdk&[ef;uvnf;]]ighoQif igonfvnf; xdkw&m;wdkYudk

awGUjri\}}[k ajymqdk\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf
yg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (31)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;udk
aqGrsdK;wdkYonf-]]toQifbk&m; <ucJhyg
tdrf&mwnfaxmif vlwdkYabmifü tkyfcsKyfí
aevSnfh yg}}[k ajymqdkMuukef\ 'g,umwdkY
iguJhodkYaom olonf tdrf&mwnfaxmif vlwdkYabmifü
tkyfcsKyfí raexdkufNyD[k ajymqdk\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (32)

227/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;udk
aqGrsdK;wdkYonf-

]]toQifbk&m; <ucJhyg umr*kPfwdkYudk
oHk;aqmifcHpm;vSnfh yg}}[k ajymqdkMuukef\

'g,umwdkY igonf umr*kPfwdkYudk
ydwfqdkYtyfukefNyD[k ajymqdk\ xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (33)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;udk
aqGrsdK;wdkYonf-]]toQifbk&m; aysmfarGUyg\avm}}
[k ar;jref;Muukef\

'g,umwdkY igonf vGefuJaom aysmfarGUjcif;jzifh
aysmfarGUygonf[k ajymqdk\?]]jrwpfGmbk&m;\
wynfhom0uwdkYonfom podkY
ajymqdkEdkifukef&m\? igwrlum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\
wynfhom0ur[kwfacs? igonf yg&mZduusavoavm}}[k
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avsmufxm;\

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf 0g<um;vdkpdwfr
r&Sdyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/

&[ef; 0g<um;vdkpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (34)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tMuif&[ef;onf pausmif;rS
a&S;OD;pGmajymif;oGm;vQif xdk&[ef;udk igwdkYonf
&[EÅm[k odukeftHh}}[k uwdu0wfudk jyKí
ausmif;wpfausmif;ü 0guyf aexdkifukef\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf]]igUudk &[EÅmrSwfMuygap}}[k
xdkausmif;rSa&S;OD;pGm ajymif;oGm;\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oifonfyg&mZdu usNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (35)

228/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fNrKdU &SO fUeufwdkYtm; tpmauGs;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;awmfü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifvu©PESifh
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefwdkYonf *dZÑuk#fawmifü
aexdkifukef\? xdktcg toQifarm*³/₄vmefonf
eHeuftcsdefouFef;udk jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifNyD;vQif toQifvu©PxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQifvu©Pudk]]igoQif vu©P vmç
oGm;MupdkY? &mZN*dK[fNrKdUodkY
qGrf;ch0ifukefthH}}[k
ajymqdk\?]]aumif;NyDighoQif}}[k toQifvu©Ponf
toQifarm*³/₄vmefm; jyefavQmuf\? xdktcgtoQifr[m
arm*³/₄vmefonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
ae&mwpfckü jyKH;awmfrl\? xdktcg toQif vu©Ponf
toQifarm*³/₄vmefm;-]]ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef
jyKH;&,fjcf;\ taMumif; taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k
ar;avQmuf\

ighoQifvu©P pjyóemudk (ajzjCIF;iSg) tcgr[kwfao;?
jrWfpGmbk&m;\ txHawmfa&mufrSightm; pjyóemudk
ar;yg[k (ajymqdk\)/

xdkYaemuf toQifvu©PESifh
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefwdkYonf &mZN*dK[fNrKdUü
qGrf;CHvSnfhvnfíhqGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
qGrf;pm;Z&yfrS zJcGgvmMuNyD;vQif
jrWfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuí
jrWfpGmbk&m;udk ¹/₂dkaopGm &Sdcdk;MuNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeMuNyD;aemuf
toQifvu©Ponf
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef tm;-]]toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
*dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf ae&mwpfckü
jyHK;awmfrl\ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef jyHK;jcif;\ taMumif;
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k ar;avQmufV

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aeaom t¹/₂dk;pk Nydwåmudkjrif&\?
xdkt¹/₂dk;pkNydwåmudk vif;w usD;iSuf
pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí vdkufí
eH¹/₂dk;Mum;wdkYüxdk;qdwfMuukef\?
xdkNydwåmonf emusifaom toHudk jyK\? ighoQif
xdkightm;-]]tcsif;wdkY tHhzG,f&SdpGwum; tcsif;wdkY
rjzpfzl;jrJzpfpgwum;? puJhodkYaom owå0g[k
&Sd&wHkbd\? puJhodkYaom Nydwåm[k
&Sd&wHkbd\? puJhodkYaom twåabmudk &ol[k
&Sd&wHkbd\?}}[ktMuHjzpfCjhygonf[k (ajymqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xufvGefjrWfaom
psmOfr*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um;ajymqdk\}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjyajymqdk MuukefV

xdktcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk &[ef;wdkY
wynfhom0uwdkYonf rsufpdtjrif&Sdukef onfjzpfí
aeMuayonfwum;? &[ef;wdkY wynfhom0uwdkYonf

ÓPftjrif&Sdukefonfjzpfí aeMuayonfwum;?
tMuifodkYaom wynfhom0u pifvsuf podkYaom
owå0gudk odvnf;odEdkifwHkbd\? jrifvnf;
jrifEdkifwHkbd\? oufaoudkaomfvnf;aumif;
jyKEdkifwHkbd\? &[ef;wdkY a&S;uyifxdkowå0gudk
igbk&m;jrifcJhzl;NyD? odkYaomfvnf; igonf
rajymqdkcJhay? igonf xdktaMumif;udkajymqdkcJhygrl
olwpfyg;wdkYonf ightm; r,HkMunfEdkifMuay&m?
ighudk r,HkMunfolwdkYtm;xdkr,HkMunfjcif;onf
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; pD;yGg;rJhjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfav&m\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkowå0gwdkYonf p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif EGm;owf
a,musfm; jzpfCJhzl;avNyD? xdkowå0gonfxdkuH\
tusdK;jzifh rsm;pGmaom ESpfwdkYywfVHk;
rsm;pGmaom ESpft&mwdkYywfVHk;
rsm;pGmaomESpftaxmifwdkY ywfVHk; rsm;pGmaom
ESpftodef;wdkYywfVHk; i&Jü usufcJhí xdkuH\
tusdK;<uif;jzifhyif podkYaom twåabmudk
&&SdcHpm;ae&\? &[ef;wdkY arm^{*3/4}vmefonf
trSefudkajymqdkayonf? &[ef;wdkY arm^{*3/4}vmefm;
tmywf roifh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (36)

229/ ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom
tom;wPfnYdwåmudk jrif&\? xdkNydWåmudk vif;w
usD;iSuf pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí vdkufí xdk;qdwfukef\
qdwfqGJazmuf cGJukef\? xdkNydWåmonf emusifaom
toHudk jyKVy/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkowå0gonfp&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif EGm;owf
a,musfm; jzpfCJhzl;avNyD/ (37)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom tom;wHk; Nydwåmudkjrif&\?
xdkNydWåmudk vif;w usD;iSuf pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí
vdkufí xdk;qdwfukef\? qdwfqGJazmufcGJukef\
xdkNydWåmonf emusifaom toHudk jyKVy/ &[ef;wdkY

xdkowå0gonfp&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif iSufkrqdk;
jzpfCjhzl;avNyD/ (38)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom ta&r&Sdaoma,musfm;udk jrif&\?
xdka,musfm;udk vif;w usD;iSuf pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí
vdkufí xdk;qdwfukef\? qdwfqGJ azmufcGJukef\?
xdka,musfm;onf emusifaom toHudk jyK\y/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkowå0gonfp &mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif qdwfowform;
jzpfCjhzl;avNyD/ (39)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom oefvsuftarG;aygufaom
a,musfm;udk jrif&\? xdka,musfm;\
xdkoefvsufwdkYonf ysHwufí ysHwufíxdka,musfm;\
udk,füomvQif usukef\? xdka,musfm;onf emusifaom
toHudk jyK\y/ &[ef;wdkY xdkowå0gonf
p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif 0ufowform; jzpfCjhzl;avNyD/
(40)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom vSHtarG;aygufaom
a,musfm;udk jrif&\? xdka,musfm;\ xdkvSHwdkYonf
yHswufí ysHwufíxdka,musfm;\ udk,füomvQif usukef\?
xdka,musfm;onf emusifaom toHudk jyK\y/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdowå0g onf p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif om;owform;
jzpfCjhzl;avNyD/ (41)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom jrm;tarG;aygufaom
a,musfm;udk jrif&\? xdka,musfm;\ xdkjrm;wdkYonf
yHswufí ysHwufíxdka,musfm;\ udk,füomvQif usukef\?
xdka,musfm;onf emusifaom toHudk jyK\y/ &[ef;wdkY
owå0gonf p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif vufr&GHUtmPmom;
jzpfCjhzl;avNyD/ (42)

ighoQif igonf *dZöKuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom tyftarG;aygufaom a,musfm;udk

jrif&\? xdka,musfm;\ xdktyfwdkYonf yHswufí ysHwufí
xdka,musfm;\udk,füomvQif usukef\? xdka,musfm;onf
emusifaom toHudk jyKVy/ &[ef;wdkY
owå0gonfp&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif &xm;xdef;
jzpfcJhzl;avNyD/ (43)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom tyftarG;aygufaom a,musfm;udk
jrif&\? xdka,musfm;\ xdktyfwdkYonf OD;acgif;odkY
Oifí cHwGif;rS xGufukef\cHwGif;odkY Oifí &ifrS
xGufukef\? &ifodkY Oifí 0rf;rS xGufukef\? ? 0rf;odkY
Oifí aygifwdkYrSxGufukef\? aygifwdkYodkY Oifí
ajcovHk;wdkYrS xGufukef\? ajcovHk;wdkYodkY Oifí
ajcaxmufwdkYrSxGufukef\? xdka,musfm;onf
emusifaom toHudk jyKVy/ &[ef;wdkY xdkowå0gonf
p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif ukef;wdkufol jzpfcJhzl;avNyD/
(44)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom tdk;yrmPa0S;aph¹/₂dSaom
a,musfm;udk jrif&\? xdka,musfm;onf oGm;aomfvnf;
xdka0S;aphwdkYudkomvQif ykcHk;ü wifí oGm;&\?
xdkifaomfvnf; xdka0S;aphwdkYüomvQif xdkif&\?
xdka,musfm;udk vif;wusD;iSuf pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí
vdkufí xdk;qdwfukef\? qdwfqGJ azmufcGJukef\? xdk
a,musfm;onfemusifaom toHudk jyKVy/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkowå0gonf p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif
aumufuspfpOf;vJaom aus;&GmvlBuD;
jzpfcJhzl;avNyD/ (45)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
rpifwGif;ü OD;acgif;ESifhwuG epfjrKyfaeaom
a,musfm;udk jrif&\y/ &[ef;wdkY xdkowå0gonf
p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif olUom;r,m;udkoGm;vmol
jzpfcJhzl;avNyD/ (46)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
rpifwGif;ü OD;acgif;ESifhwuG
epfjrKyfvsvufvufESpfzufwdkYjzifh rpifudk pm;aeaom
a,musfm;udk jrif&V/y/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkowå0gonfp&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif ykPÖm;ysuf
jzpfcJhzl;avNyD? xdkykPÖm;ysufonf
uóyjrwpGmbk&m; omoemawmfü &[ef;oHCmudk
qGrf;zdwfí usif;wdkYudk rpifjzifh jynfhapvsuf
tcsdeftcgudk
Mum;avQmufapNyD;vQif]]toQifwdkYonf bpm;usif;rS
tvdk&Sdwdkif; bkOf;ay;vnf; bkOf;ay;awmfrlukef?
aqmif,lvnf; aqmif,lawmfrlygukef}}[k qdkcJhzl;avNyD/
(47)

230/ ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom ta&hr&Sdaom
rdef;rudk jrif&\? xdkrdef;rudk vif;w usD;iSuf
pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí vdkufí xdk;qdwfukef\? qdwfqGJ
azmufcGJukef\? xdkrdef;ronf emusifaom toHudk
jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY xdkrdef;ronfp&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif
vifudk vGefusL;í usifhaom rdef;r jzpfcJhzl;avNyD/ (48)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom teHYraumif;aomt¹/₂kyfqdk;aom
rdef;rudk jrif&\? xdkrdef;rudk vif;w usD;iSuf
pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí vdkufí xdk;qdwfukef\?
qdwfqGJazmufcGJukef\? xdkrdef;ronf emusifaom
toHudk jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkYxdkrdef;ronf
p&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif ewfuawmf jzpfcJhzl;avNyD/
(49)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom xuf0ef;usif rD;cJwzGm;zGm;usí
rD;usD;yHkü vl;vdSrfhcHae&aom rD;avmifzkwdkYrS
ta&wpufpuf ,dkxGufaeaomrdef;rNydwåmudk jrif&\?
xdkrdef;ronf emusifaom toHudk jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY

xdkrdef;ronfumvd*Frif;\ rdzk&m;acgifBuD;
jzpfCJhzl;avNyD? xdkrdzk&m;acgifBuD;onf
remvdkrlonf ESdyfpuftyf&um; vifwlrdef;rudk
rD;usD;tdk;uif;jzifhavmif;cJhzl;avNyD/ (50)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom OD;acgif;rygaomudk,fudk jrif&\?
xdk OD;acgif;jywf udk,f\ &ifü rsufvHk;ESifh
yg;pyfwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\? xdkOD;acgif;jywf
udk,fudk vif;w usD;iSuf pGef&JwdkYonf vdkufí vdkufí
xdk;qdwfukef\? qdwfqGJazmufcGJukef\?
xdkOD;acgif;jywfudk,fonf emusifaom toHudk jyKV/y/
&[ef;wdkY xdkowå0gonfp&mZN*dK[fNrKdUüyif
[m&duac: cdk;olowfa,musfm; jzpfCJhzl;avNyD/ (51)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom &[ef;udk jrif&\? xdk&[ef;\ 'kuk#f
]ESpfxyfouFef; } onfvnf; ajymifajymifawmufavmif\?
xuf0ef;usiftvQHESifhwuG jzpf\? ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\? oydwfonfvnf; ajymifajymifawmufavmif\?
xuf0ef;usif tvQHESifhwuG jzpf\? ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\? cg;yef;BudK;onfvnf; ajymifajymifawmufavmif\?
xuf0ef;usiftvQHESifhwuG jzpf\?
ta&miftvif;ESifhwuGjzpf\? cE"mudk,fonfvnf;
ajymifajymifawmufavmif\? xuf0ef;usiftvQHESifhwuG
jzpf\? ta&mif tvif;ESifhwuG jzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf
emusifaom toHudk jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkYxdk&[ef;onf
uóyjrwpfGmbk&m; omoemawmfü &[ef;,kwf
jzpfCJhzl;avNyD/ (52)

ighoQif igonf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aom &[ef;rdef;rudkjrif&\?
odu©rmefudk jrif&\? omraPukd jrif&\? omraPrudk
jrif&\? xdkomraPr\'kuk#f onfvnf;
ajymifajymifawmufavmif\? xuf0ef;usiftvQHESifhwuG
jzpf\? ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG jzpf\? oydwfonfvnf;

ajymifajymifawmufavmif\? xuf0ef;usiftvQHESifhwuG
jzpf\? ta&mif tvif;ESifhwuG jzpf\?
cg;yef;BudK;onfvnf;ajymifajymifawmufavmif\?
xuf0ef;usif tvQHESifhwuG jzpf\? ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\? cE"mudk,fonfvnf; ajymifajymifawmufavmif\?
xuf0ef;usiftvQHESifhwuG jzpf\? ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\? xdkomraPronf emusifaom toHudk jyK\? ighoQif
xkdigtm;-]]tcsif;wdkY tHhzG,f&SdpGwum; tcsif;wdkY
rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfpGwum;? puJhodkYaom owå0g[k
&Sd&wHkbd\? puJhodkYaom Nydwåm[k
&Sd&wHkbd\? puJhodkYaom twåabmudk &ol[k
&Sd&wHkbd\}}[ktMuHjzpfcljhygonf[k (ajymqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xufvGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um;ajymqdkaeonf}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsukef\? tjypfjyhaajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY wynfhom0uwdkYonf
rsufpdtjrif &Sdukefonf jzpfí aeMuayonfwum;?
&[ef;wdkY wynfhom0uwdkYonf
OmPftjrif&Sdukefonfjzpfí aeMuayonfwum;?
tMuifodkYaom wynfhom0u pifvsuf podkYaom
owå0gudk odvnf;odEdkifwHkbd\? jrifvnf;
jrifEdkifwHkbd\? oufaoudkaomfvnf; jyKEdkifwHkbd\?
&[ef;wdkY a&SUuyifxdkomraPrudk ig jrifcljhzl;NyDf?
odkYaomfvnf; igonf rajymqdkcJhay? igonf
xdktaMumif;udk ajymqdkcJhygrl olwpyfg;wdkYonf
ightm; r,HHkMunfEdkifMuay&m? ighudk
r,HkMunfolwdkYtm; xdkr,HkMunfjcf;onf
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; pD;yGg;rJhjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfav&m\? &[ef;wdkYxdkomraPronf
uóyjrwpfGmbk&m; omoemawmfü ,kwfrmaom
omraPrjzpfzl;cJhavNyD? xdkomraPronf xdkuH\
tusdK;jzifh rsm;pGmaom ESpfwdkYywfvHk;

rsm;pGmaom ES pft&mwdkYywfvHk;rsm;pGmaom
ES pftaxmifwdkYywfvHk; rsm;pGmaom
ES pftodef;wdkYywfvHk; i&Jü usufcJh&í xdkuH\
tusKd;<uif;jzifhyif puJhokdkYaom twåabmudk
&&SdcHpm;ae&\? &[ef;wdkY arm^{*3/4}vmefonf
trSefudkajymqdkayonf? &[ef;wdkY arm^{*3/4}vmefmtm;
tmywf roifh}}[k (rdefYawmfri\))/ (53-56)

231/ xdktcg toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf &[ef;wdkYudk
]]ighoQifwdkY þwayg'gjrpf\ pD;qif; cJh&mtdkifonf
Munfvifaom a&&Sd\? at;jraom a&&Sd\? csKd
Nrdefaom a&&Sd\? jzLpifaom a&&Sd\? aumif;aom
qdyfurf;&Sd\? ES pfvdkzG,f&Sd\? rsm;aom
ig;vdyf&Sd\? vSnf;bD;puf yrmP&Sdukefaom
y'kr®mMumwdkYonfvnf; yGifhukef\}}[k ajymqdkV

]]toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf]ighoQifwdkY wayg'gjrpf\
pD;qif;cJh&m tdkifonf Munfvifaoma&&Sd\? at;jraom
a&&Sd\? csKdNrdefaom a&&Sd\? jzLpifaom a&&Sd\?
aumif;aom qdyfurf;&Sd\? ES pfvdkzG,f&Sd\? rsm;aom
ig;vdyf&Sd\? vSnf;bD;puf yrmP&Sdukefaom
y'kr®mMumwdkYonfvnf;yGifhukef\}[k tb,hfaMumifh
þodkY ajymqdkbdoenf;? trSefpifppftm;jzifh
þwayg'gjrpfonfusdKufusdKuf qlyGufvsuf pD;qif;ae\
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk 0g<um;ajymqdkae\}}[k
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjy
ajymqdkMuukefV

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;MuukefV

&[ef;wdkY þwayg'gjrpf pD;qif;cJh&m tdkifonf
Munfvifaom a&&Sd\? at;jraom a&&Sd\?
csKdNrdefaom a&&Sd\? jzLpifaom a&&Sd\?
aumif;aom qdyfurf;&Sd\? ES pfvdkzG,f&Sd\?

rsm;aomig;vdyf&Sd\? vSnf;bD;puf yrmP&Sdukefaom
y'kr®mMumwdkYonfvnf; yGifhukef\?
&[ef;wdkYodkYaomfvnf; pwayg'gjrpfonf
i&JBuD;ESpfckwdkY\ tMum;rS vm\? xdkYaMumifh
pwayg'gjrpfonf usdKufusdKuf qlyGufvsuf pD;qif;ae\?
&[ef;wdkY arm^{*3/4}vmefonf trSefudk ajymqdkayonf?
arm^{*3/4}vmefm; tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (57)

wpf&Ha&mtcg r*"wdkif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;onf vdpä0Drif;wdkYESifh ppfwdkuf
&mwGifwyfysufav\? xdkYaemuf rif;BuD;onf
ppfwyfudk pk^{1/2}Hk;í vdpä0Drif;wdkYudk tEdkif&av\?
ppfajrjyifüvnf;]]rif;BuD;onf vdpä0Drif;wdkYudk
zsufqD;tyfNyD}}[k atmifpnfudk wD;cwf vSnfhvnf\?
xdktcg toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY rif;BuD;udk
vdpä0Drif;wdkYuzsufqD;tyfNyD}}[k ajymqdkV

]]toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf ighoQifwdkY rif;BuD;udk
vdpä0Drif;wdkYu zsufqD;tyfNyD}}[ktb,hfaMumifh
podkYajymqdkavbdoenf;? ppfajrjyifüvnf;]]rif;BuD;onf
vdpä0Drif;wdkYudk zsufqD; tyfNyD}}[k atmifpnfudk
wD;cwf vSnfhvnfaeonf r[kwfygavm?
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaompsmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk
0g<um; ajymqdk ae\}}[k &[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JUukef\?
^{1/2}lwfcSukef\? tjyppfjyajymqdkMuukef/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef/

&[ef;wdkY a&S;OD;pGm rif;BuD;udk
vdpä0Drif;wdkYu zsufqD;tyfNyD/ xdkYaemufR
rif;BuD;onfppfwyfudk pk^{1/2}Hk;í vdpä0Drif;wdkYudk
tEdkif&av\? &[ef;wdkY arm^{*3/4}vmefonf trSefudk
ajymqdkayonf? &[ef;wdkY arm^{*3/4}vmefm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (58)

232/ xdktcg toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf &[ef;wdkYudk
]]ighoQifwdkY igonf
oydÜeDjrpurf;üwkefvlyfjcif;r&Sdaom (pwkw→psmef)
orm"dudk 0ifpm;aepOf a&tdkifodkY oufqif;í
ul;wufukefaom BudK;MumoHuJhodkY jrnfukefaom
qifajymifwdkY\ toHudk Mum;&\}}[k
ajymqdk\?]]toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
wkefvlyfjcif;r&Sdaom (pwkw→psmef) orm"dudk
0ifpm;aepOf tb,hfaMumifhtoHudk Mum;&bdoenf;
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk
0g<um;ajymqdkaeonf}}[k &[ef;wdkYonf
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef/

&[ef;wdkY xdkorm"drsdK;&SdEdkifonf?
odkYaomfvnf; xdkorm"donf pifMu,fonf r[kwfay?
&[ef;wdkY arm*³/₄vmefonf trSefudk ajymqdkayonf?
&[ef;wdkY arm*³/₄vmeftm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (59)

xdktcg toQifaombdwonf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY igonf
r[muyfig;&mwdkYudk atmufarhEdkifonf[k
ajymqdk\?]]toQifaombdwonf]ighoQifwdkY igonf
r[muyfig;&mwdkYudkatmufarh Edkifonf}[k
tb,faMumifh podkY ajymqdkbdoenf;?
toQifaombdwonf vlwdkY\ukodkvfur®yx w&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk
0g<um;ajym qdkae\}}[k&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;Muukef/

&[ef;wdkY aombdwtm; p (r[muyfig;&m
atmufarhEdkifaom) b0onf &Sd\? xdkb0onfvnf;

wpfb0wnf;omwnf;? &[ef;wdkY aombdwonf trSefudk
ajymqdkayonf? &[ef;wdkYaombdwonf; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (60)

pwkw→ yg&mZdu NyD;V

233/ toQifwdkY yg&mZdutmywf av;yg;wdkYudk
o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD?
tMuif&[ef;onf ,if;yg&mZduav;yg;wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;odkY a&mufaomf a&S; (vlomraPjzpfpOf)
tcgü&[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;qufqHrludk
r&ouJhodkY xdkYtwl xdk&[ef;onf
(yg&mZduusNyD;aom) aemuftcgüvnf;
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwluG aygif;oif;qufqHrludk r&?
omoemawmfrSqHk;&IH;jcif;odkY a&muf\?
&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh twlwuG
aygif;oif;&jcif;r&Sdawmhay?
xdkyg&mZduav;yg;wdkYü toQifwdkYudk ar;yg\
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;ar;yg\
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\
tmywfrSpifMu,fMu ygukef\avm? toQifwdkYonf
tmywfrS
pifMu,fMuaomaMumifhyifqdwfqdwfaeawmfrlMu\
podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfh
tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf/

yg&mZduNyD;V

yg&mZdu tusOf;csKyf

arxkef? t'dEé'gef? vlowfrl? jrwfaom olwdkY\
w&m;udk (ajymqdkjcif;)? pyg&mZduav;yg;wdkYonf

(omoemawmfESifh) tqufjywfaMumif;
jzpfukef\? ,HkrSm; r&Sdtyfacs/

yg&mZdu tcef; NyD;NyD/

1/ xdkrusef;rmaom&[ef;um; t&d,myk*³/₄dKvfomvQif
bk&m;wynfhjzpfonf[k t,l&Sdonf/

Ã

2-oHCm'dodof tcef;

1-okuí0dó|dodu©myk'f

toQifao,sou 0w→K

toQifwdkY bwpfq,fhoHk;yg;aom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYonf o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh
jyqdktyfonf\tjzpfodkY a&mufukefV

234/ wpf&Ha&mtcg bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&Hjzpfaoam aZw0efausmif;awmfü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfriV xdkpOftcgü
toQifao,souonfrarGUavsmfbj jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;ae&\? xdktoQifao,souonf xdkodkY
usifhoHk;aejcif;aMumifh ydefBuKH\?
taoG;tom;acgif;yg;\? ¹/₂kyftqif;ysuf\?
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom tqif;&SdV
(uGef&ufudk jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom udk,f&SdV

toQifO'g,Donf ydefBuKHaom
taoG;tom;acgif;yg;aom ¹/₂kyftqif;ysufaom
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom tqif;&Sdaom
(uGef&ufudk jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaomudk,f&Sd onfh

toQifao,souudk jrifaomaMumifh-]]ighoQifao,sou
tb,fhaMumifh oifonf ydefBuKHoenf;? taoG;tom;
acgif;yg;oenf;? $\frac{1}{2}$ kyftqif;ysufoenf;?
(zuf&Gufa&mfuJhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom tqif;
&Sdoenf;? (uGef&ufudk jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom ukd,f&Sdoenf;?
ighoQifao,sou oifonf rarGUavsmfbj jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;ae&oavm}}[k ar;V

rSefayonf ighoQif[k (jyefavQmuf\)/

]]ighoQifao,sou odkYjzpfvQif oifonf tvdk&Sdwdkif;
pm;avmh? tvdk&Sdwdkif; tdyfavmh? tvdk&Sdwdkif;
a&csdK;avmh? tvdk&Sdwdkif;pm; tvdk&Sdwdkif;tdyf
tvdk&Sdwdkif; a&csKd;NyD;vQif
oifhtm;ysif;&drljzpfay:vmí &m*onf pdwfudk
ESdyfpufaomtcg vufjzifh vkHYvjyKí okufudk
vGwfapavm[k (ajym\)/

ighoQif puJhodkY jyKjcf;iSg tyfygrnfavm[k
(ar;aomtcg)

tyfygonf ighoQif? igvnf; podkY jyKvkyfygonf[k
(jyefajym\)/

xdktcg toQifao,souonf tvdk&Sdwdkif; pm;avNyD?
tvdk&Sdwdkif; tdyfavNyD?
tvdk&Sdwdkif;a&csKd;avNyD? tvdk&Sdwdkif; pm;
tvdk&Sdwdkif; tdyf tvdk&Sdwdkif; a&csKd;NyD;vQif
ysif;&drljzpfay:vmíh&m*onf pdwfudk
ESdyfpufaomtcg vufjzifh vkHYvjyKí okufudk vGwfap\?
xdkaemuf toQifao,souonf tcgwpfyg;ü tqif;vSavNyD?
£a`E`jynfhNzdK;avNyDf? rsufESmtqif; MunfvifavNyD?
udk,fa&tqif;MunfvifavNyD? xdktcg toQifao,sou\
oli,fcsif; &[ef;wdkYonftoQifao,soutm;-]]ighoQif ao,sou
oifonf a&S;tcgü ydefBuKHcJh\? taoG;tom;
acgif;yg;cJh\? &kyftqif;ysufcJh\?
(zuf&Gufa&mfuJhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom tqif;&SdV

(uGef&ufudk jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom udk,f&Sd\
xdkoifonf ,cktcgü tqif;vS\? £a`E`jynfhNzdK;\?
rsufESmtqif; Munfvif\? udk,fa&tqif; Munfvif\? ighoQif
ao,sou oifonf tb,faq;udktoHk;jyKoenf;}}[k
ar;jref;Muukef\

ighoQifwdkY igonf aq;udk toHk;rjyKyg?
trSefpifppftm;jzifh igonf tvdk&Sdwdkif; pm;ygonf?
tvdk&Sdwdkif; tdyfygonf? tvdk&Sdwdkif;
a&csKd;ygonf? tvdk&Sdwdkif; pm; tvdk&Sdwdkif;
tdyf tvdk&Sdwdkif;a&csKd;NyD;vQif ightm;
ysif;&drlonf jzpfay:vmí &m*onf pdwfudk
ESdyfpufaom tcg igonfvufjzifh vkHYvjyKí okufudk
vGwfapygonf[k (jyefajym\)/

ighoQif ao,sou oifonf o'`gí vSLtyfaom ypönf;udk
oHk;aqmifaom vufjzifhyifvkHYvjyKí okufudk
vGwfapoavm[k (ar;aomtcg)

rSefayonf ighoQifwdkY[k (jyefavQmuf\)/

]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifao,souonf vufjzifh vkHYvjyKí
okufudk vGwfapbdoenf;}}[ktvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JUukef\ ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkdkMuukef\

xdkYaemuf xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQifao,souudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUukefNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef\ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif toQifao,souudk-

]]ao,sou oifonf vufjzifh vkHYvjyKí okufudk vGwfap\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV

]](r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
(ptjyKtrlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef?
roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY t jyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom a,musfm; oifonf
vufjzifh vkHYvjyKí okufudk tb,fhaMumifh
vGwfapbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; igonf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
&m*ESifhwuG jzpfjcf;iSg w&m;awmfudk
a[mawmfrlrb] &m*uif;&ef a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm?
umr*kPfESifhpyf,SOjcf;iSg w&m;awmfudk
a[mawmfrlrb] umr*kPfESifhrpyf,SO&ef a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm? (wPSm'd|djzifh) pGJvrf;jcif;ESifhwuG
jzpfjcf;iSg w&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrlrb] (wPSm'd|
djzifh) rpGJvrf;&ef a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
xdkodkY &m*uif;&ef w&m;awmfudk a[mtfyfgvsuf
oifonf tb,fhaMumifh &m*jzpfjcf;iSg tm;xkwfbdoenf;?
umr*kPfESifh rpyf,SO&efw&m;awmfudk
a[mtfyfgvsuf umr*kPfESifh pyf,SOjcf;iSg
tm;xkwfbdoenf;? (wPSm'd|djzifh) rpGJvrf;&ef
w&m;awmfudk a[mtfyfgvsuf (wPSm'd|djzifh)
pGJvrf;jcif;ESifhwuG jzpfjcf;iSg tm;xkwfbdoenf;/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
&m*uif;jcif;iSgw&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm? rmefr,pfjcf;iSg (udavom[laom)
qmavmifrGwfodyfjcf;udk y,fazsmufjcf;iSg
twmtwG,fudk y,fjzwfjcf;iSg 0#f (jrpf) udk jzwfjcf;iSg
wPSmukefjcf;iSg rwyfrufjcf;iSg csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg
Nidrf;at;jcif;iSg w&m;awmfudk
a[mawmfrlonfr[kwfygavm/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh umr*kPf
y,frludka[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? umr*kPfonm
(pdwf) wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odrludk
a[mawmfrlonfr[kwfygavm? umr*kPfrGwfodyfcif;
y,fazsmufrludk a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm?
umr*kPfüMuHpnfcif;]umr0dwuf} y,fowfrludk
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? umr*kPftylttdkufwdkY\
Nidrf;at;rludk a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm; wdk;í MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEdkifay/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
trSefpifppf p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; rMunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
MunfndKNyD;aom tcsKdUolwdkYtm;tMunf
ndKysufapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; jzpfay\} }[k
(uJh&JUawmfrl\)/

xdkaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQifao,souudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
uJh&JUjypfwifawmfrlNyD;vQif udk,fwdkif
jyKpkarG;jrLEdkif&ef cufcJjcif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
podu©myk'fawmfudkjyMuukefavmh/

yXrynwfodu©myk'f tEkynwfodu©myk'f

(u)]]apwemESifhwuGjzpfaom okufvGwfjcif;onf
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\} }

podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)?

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

235/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wdkYonf rGefjrwfaom
abmZOfwdkYudk pm;Muí
owdvGwfuif;tqifjcfuif;ukefvsuf tdyfaysmfjcf;odkY
a&mufukefV owdvGwfuif; tqifjcfuif;ukefvsuftdyf
aysmfjcf;odkY a&mufukefaom xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
tdyfrufjrifrufojzifh okufvGwf\? xdk&[ef;wdkY
tm;]apwemESifhwuG jzpfaom okufvGwfjcf;onf
oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\}[kjrwpGmbk&m; onf
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrltyfavNyD? igwdkYonfvnf;
tdyfrufjrifrufojzifhokufvGwfukef\?
ptdyfrufjrifru&müapwemudk &xdkufonfomwnf;?
igwdkYonfoHCM'dodoftmywf oifhukef oavm}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpGö} jzpfMuukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;ukefV

&[ef;wdkY xdkapwemonf &Sdayonf? odkYaomfvnf;
xdkapwemonf rajymyavmufay? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuukefavmh/

5/ 1- (c) 236/]]tdyfrufü
okufvGwfjcf;rSwpfyg;apwemESifhwuG jzpfaom
okufvGwfjcf;onf oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

odu©myk'ftzGifh

237/ apwemESifhwuG jzpfaom[lonf odvsuf
taotcsmodvsufaphaqmfí vGefusL;íausmfeif;jcif;wnf;/

okuf[lonf q,frsdK;&Sd\? tndKa&mif t0ga&mif
teDa&mif tjzLa&mif &ufwuf&nfa&mifa&a&mif
qDa&mif EGm;EdkYa&mif EdkY"rf; ('defcJ) a&mif
axmywfa&mif &Sdaom okufwdkYwnf;/

vGwfjCIF;[lonf ae&mrS a&GUapjCIF;udk qdk\

tdyfrufü okufvGwfjCIF;rSwpfyg;[lonf tdyfrufü
okufvGwfjCIF;udk xm;í/

oHCm'dodof[lonf xdktmYwftwGuf oHCmomvQif
y&d0gof ay;&\? t&if;odkY iif&\? rmewf ay;&\?
tAÇmefoGif;&\? ESpfyg;oHk;yg;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwpfOD;wpfa,mufonfvnf;aumif; y&d0gof
ray;&? t&if;odkY riif&? rmewfray;&? tAÇmefroGif;&?
xdkYaMumifh]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyf\

(oHCm'dodof[laom trnfonf) xdktmYwftaygif;\

trnfomvQifwnf;? xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k
qdktyf\

1-okuu0dó|dodu©myk'f tzGifhNyD;V

acgif;pOf rmwdum

twGif;½kyfÜ vGwfap\? tjyif½kyfÜ vGwfap\?

twGif;tjyif ½kyfESpfyg;ü vGwfap\? aumif;uifü cg;udk
vlyfapí vGwfap\?

&m*aMumifh t*FgZmwf awmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcgü vGwfap\? usifBuD;aMumifh
t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaomtcgü vGGwfap\?

usifi,faMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcgüvGwfap\? avaMumifh
t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom tcgü vGwfap\?

OpömvD*Fydk;xdk;jCIF;aMumifh
t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom tcgü vGwfap\

tema&m*guif;jCIF;iSg vGwfap\ csrf;omjCIF;tvdKYiSg
vGwfap\ aq;tvdKYiSg vGwfap\ tvSLtvdkYiSg
vGwfap\ aumif;rlUtvdkYiSg
vGwfap\ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdKYiSg vGwfap\ ewfjynf
tvdkYiSg vGwfap\ rsKd;aphtvdKYiSg vGwfap\

pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSg vGwfapV aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSg
vGwfapV

tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
teDtqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
tjzLtqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaomokufudk vGwfap\
a&tqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
qDtqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
EGm;EdkY tqif;&Sdaom okufudk
vGwfap\
EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufudk vGwfap\
pum;
acgif;pOf rmwdumwnf;/

rmwdum tzGifh

238/ twGif;½kyfü[lonf pGJvrf;tyfaom twGif;&kyfü/
tjyif½kyfü[lonf pGJvrf;tyfaom tjyif&kyfüjzpfap
rpGJvrf;tyfaom tjyif&kyfüjzpfap/

twGif;tjyif½kyfü[lonf xdkESpfyg;taygif;ü/
aumif;uifü cg;udk vlyfapí[lonf aumif;uifü
vkHYvjyKoltm; t*FgZmwfonf jyKjCIF;iSgtoihfjzpfV

&m*aMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcgü[lonf &m*ESdyfpufoltm; t*FgZmwfonfjyKjCIF;iSg
toihfjzpfV

usifBuD;aMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcgü[lonf usifBuD;ESdyfpufoltm;t*FgZmwfonf
jyKjCIF;iSg toihfjzpfV

usifi,faMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcgü[lonf usifi,fESdyfpufoltm;t*FgZmwfonf jyKjCIF;iSg
toihfjzpfV

avaMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcgü[lonf avESdyfpufoltm; t*FgZmwfonfjyKjCIF;iSg
toihfjzpfV

Opömvd*Fydk;xdk;jcif;aMumifh
t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom tcgü[lonf
Opömvd*Fydk;xdk;jcif;aMumifh t*FgZmwfonf
jyKjcf;iSg toihfjzpfV

239/ tema&m*g uif;jcif;iSg[lonf tema&m*gr&Sdonf
jzpf&tHh/

csrf;omjcf;tvdkYiSg[lonf csrf;omjcf;okca0'emudk
jzpfaptHh/

aq;tvdkYiSg[lonf aq;jzpfvwåHU/

tvSLtvdkYiSg[lonf tvSLudk ay;vSLtHh/

aumif;rltvdkYiSg[lonf aumif;rljzpfvwåHU/

,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSg[lonf ,Zfudk ylaZmftHh/

ewfjynftvdkYiSg[lonf ewfjynfodkY a&muftHh/

rsdK;aphtvdkYiSg[lonf rsdK;aphjzpfvwåHU/

pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSg[lonf tndKjzpfvwåHU?
t0gjzpfvwåHU? teDjzpfvwåHU? tjzL jzpfvwåHU?
&ufwnf&nf tqif;jzpfvwåHU? a&tqif;jzpfvwåHU?
qDtqif;jzpfvwåHU? EGm;EdkYtqif;jzpfvwåHU? EdkY"rf;
tqif;jzpfvwåHU? axmywftqif;jzpfvwåHU/

aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSg[lonf &TifjrL;vdkí/

rmwdumtzGifhNyD;V

1-okuí0dó|d oHCm'dodof ok'd"u0g&

240/ twGif;½kyfüaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

tjyif½kyfüaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

twGif;tjyif¹/₂kyf^üaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

aumif;uif^ü cg;udk vlyfapvsufaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

&m*aMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcg^üaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

usifBuD;aMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcg^üaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

usifi,faMumifh t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcg^üaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

avaMumifh t*FgZmwf awmifhwif;cdkifrmaom
tcg^üaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

Opömvd*Fydk;xdk;jcif;aMumifh
t*FgZmwfawmifhwif;cdkifrmaom tcg^üaphaqmf\?
vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

csrf;omjcif;tvdkYiSg/y/ aq;tvdkYiSg/ tvSLtvdkYiSg/
aumif;rltvdkYiSg/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdKyiSg/
ewfjynftvdKyiSg/ rsKd;apht vdkYiSg/
pHkprf;&eftvdKyiSg/ aysmfyg;&eftvdKyiSgaphaqmf\?
vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufudkaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufudk/ teDtqif;&Sdaom
okufudk/ tjzLtqif;&Sdaom okufudk/
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufudk/ a&tqif;&Sdaom

okufudk/ qDttqif;&Sdaom okufudk/
EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom okufudk/ EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom
okufudk/ axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufudkaphaqmf\
vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

ok'"du0g& NyD;V

{url pufjywf]c@puf}

tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ vkHYvjyK\?

tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/y/
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdYiS
gvnf;aumif;/ tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynftvdYiSgvnf;aumif;/
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdYiSgvnf;aumif;/
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdYiSgvnf;aumif;/
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh\ vkHYvjyK\?

{url pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

{url\ puf0dkif;]A'"puf}

241/ csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\?
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

csrf;omjCIF;iSg vnf;aumif;? tvSLtvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;/y/ csrf;omjCIF;iSg vnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/ csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/ csrf;omjCIF;iSg
vnf;aumif;? pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;/
csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodof tmywfoifh\

csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
tema&m*guif;jCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\?
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

242/ aq;tvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;? tvSLtvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;/y/ aq;tvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aum
if;/ aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

aq;tvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\?
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/y/
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;/ tvSLtvdkYiSg vnf;aumif; ewfjynftvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;/ tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/ tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkHYv jyK\
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&ef
tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/y/ aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\
vGwftHh? oHCm 'dodoftmywf oifh\

,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynftvdkYiSmvnf;aumif;/y/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgv
nf;aumif;? rsKd;aphtvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh\

,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYi
Sgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;au
mif;?
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aum
if;?
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/ ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;au
mif;? aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\

ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/y/
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf;

aumif; aphaqmfl? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/y/
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif; aphaqmfl?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? aq;vdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? tvSLtvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;/ rsKd;aphtvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;/
rsKd;apUtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgv
nf;aumif;/ rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmfl? vkUHvjyK\?
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;aphaqmfl?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSg

vnf;aumif;/ pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\
 aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
tema&m*guif;jcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? csrf;omjcif;iSg
vnf;aumif;/ aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/ aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;/
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;/
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? rsKd;aph tvdkYiSg
vnf;aumif;/ aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSg vnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\
vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

{url\ puf0dkif;]A''puf} NyD;V

«'krl c@puf 'krl A''pufwdkYukd tusOf;csKH;tyf\
wdrly/ e0rlwdkYukdvnf; xdkYtwl tus,fcsJUtyf\»/

243/ tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&eftvdkYiSgvnf
;aumif;? ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?

aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHVjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

oAÁrl NyD;V

244/ tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHVjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
teDtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
tndKhtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tjzLtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
tndKtqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
tndKtqif;&Sdaomokufukdvnf;aumif;? a&tqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/
tndKtqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;? qDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/
tndKtqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;? EdkY&nftqif;
½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
tndKtqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?
EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom okuf ukdvnf;aumif;/
tndKtqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?
axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHVjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

{url\ pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

245/ t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
teDtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\
vkUHVjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

t0gtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tjzLtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/ t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	a&tqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	qDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	
axmywftqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHv jyK\?	vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

t0gtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\?	vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

{url\ puf0dkif;]A'"puf} NyD;V

246/	teDtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tjzLtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?	
vkUHvjyK\?	vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\	

teDtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
teDtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;? a&tqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	
teDtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;? qDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	teDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/	teDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom

okufukdvnf;aumif;/ teDttqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? axmywftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

teDttqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKttqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/ teDttqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

tjzLtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
tjzLtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;? a&tqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ tjzLtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? qDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ tjzLtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ tjzLtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ tjzLtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? axmywftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

tjzLtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKttqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
tjzLtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;? t0gtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/
tjzLtqif;&Sdaomokufukdvnf;aumif;? teDttqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
a&tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/

&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHV jyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
t0gtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
teDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/ &ufwuf
&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;? tjzLtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHV jyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

a&tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/ a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? axmywftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHVjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

a&tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tnKkdtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
a&tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;? t0gtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/
a&tqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;? teDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? tjzLtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ a&tqif;½dSaom

okufukdvnf;aumif;? &ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom
okufudkvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
qDtqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?
axmywftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;? t0gtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ qDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? teDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ qDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? tjzLtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ qDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? &ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;/ qDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
axmywftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
t0gtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?

teDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;? tjzL
tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;
a&tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?
qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
axmywftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
t0gtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
teDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tjzLtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
a&tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
qDtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm 'dodoftmywfoifh\

axmywftqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

axmywftqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
t0gtqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/y/
axmywftqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
teDtqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/
axmywftqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
tjzLtqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/
axmywftqif;½dSaom	okufudkvnf;aumif;?
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/
axmywftqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
a&tqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/
axmywftqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?	
qDtqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;/
axmywftqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?	
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom	okufudkvnf;aumif;/
axmywftqif;½dSaomokufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY"rf;
tqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqm\?
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\	

{url\ puf0dkif;]A'"puf}NyD;V

«'krlc@puf 'krlA'"pufwdkYukd tusOf;csKH;tyf\

wdr\y/ e0rlwdkYukdvnf; xdkYtwl tus,fcsJUtyf\»/

247/	tndKtqif;&Sdaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?
t0gtqif;½dSaom	okufukdvnf;aumif;?	teDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?		tjzLtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom	
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	a&tqif;½dSaom	
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	qDtqif;½dSaom	
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom	
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom	
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	axmywftqif;½dSaom	

okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

oAÁrINyD;V

248/ tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukdvnf;aumif;? aphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? tndKtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? t0gtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufukdvnf;aumif;? t0gtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? teDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

«pufaygif; ESpfckyGg;ukd penf;wlyif (wdk;í wdk;í)
yGg;&rnf»/

tema&m*guif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? aq;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
tvSLtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rltvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ,ZfylaZmf&ef
tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? ewfjynftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
rsKd;aphtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
pHkprf;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;?
aysmfyg;&eftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? tndKtqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? t0gtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? teDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;? tjzLtqif;½dSaom

okufukdvnf;aumif;?	&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	qDtqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;?	axmywftqif;½dSaom
okufukdvnf;aumif;aphaqmf\?	vkUHvjyK\?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\	vGwftHh?

pufaygif;]rdóupuf} NyD;V

249/	tndKtqif;½dSaom	okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\?		vkUHvjyK\?
t0gtqif;½dSaomokufvGwftHh?		oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\		

tndKtqif;½dSaom okufukd vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? teD/y/ tjzL/ &ufwuf&nftqif;/ a&tqif;/
qDtqif;/ EdkY&nftqif;/ EdkY"rf;tqif;/
axmywftqif;&Sdaomokuf vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

250/	t0gtqif;&Sdaom	okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\?		vkUHvjyK\?
teDtqif;&SdaomokufvGwftHh?		oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\		

t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufukd vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\
vkUHvjyK\? tjzL/y/ &ufwuf&nfhtqif;/ a&tqif;/ qDtqif;/
EdkY&nftqif;/ EdkY"rf;tqif;/ axmywftqif;/
tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\ puf0dkif;]A'" puf} rlukd tusOf;csKyftyfNyD/

251/ axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? tndKtqif;½dSaom
okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\? t0g/y/ teD/ tjzL/
&ufwuf&nftqif;/ qDtqif;/ EdkY&nftqif;/
EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

Orf;puf]ukpdäpuf} NyD;V

252/ t0gtqif;½dSaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkUHvjyK\?
tndKtqif;½dSaomokufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

teDtqif;½dSaom okufukd/y/ tjzLtqif;½dSaom
okufukd/ &ufwuf&nf tqif;&Sdaom okufukd/
a&tqif;½dSaomokufukd/ qDtqif;½dSaom okufukd/
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufukd/ EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ axmywftqif;½dSaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? tndKtqif;½dSaom
okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} yXrvSnfhyHk NyD;V

253/ teDtqif;½dSaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
t0gtqif;½dSaomokufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

tjzLtqif;½dSaom okufukd/y/
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukdqDtqif;&Sdaom okufukd/

EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom
okufukd/ axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/
tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufukd vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\?
vkHYvjyK\? t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} 'kwd,vSnfhyHk NyD;V

254/ tjzLtqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
teDtqif;&SdaomokufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/y/ a&tqif;½dSaom
okufukd/ qDtqif;&Sdaom okufukd/
EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom
okufukd/ axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ tndK
tqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? teD tqif;&Sdaom
okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} wwd,vSnfhyHk NyD;V

255/ &ufwuf&nf tqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? tjzLtqif;&Sdaom
okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a&tqif;&Sdaom okufukd/y/ qDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukd/ axmywftqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ t0ghtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ teDtqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? tjzLtqif;&Sdaom
okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} pwkw→vSnfhyHk NyD;V

256/ a& tqif;½dSaom okufudk
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyKV/
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

qDtqif;&Sdaom okufukd/y/ EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukd/
axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ tndKtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ teDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ tjzLtqif;½dSaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
&ufwuf&nftqif;½dSaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} ylörvSnfhyHk NyD;V

257/ qDtqif;½dSaom okufudk
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyKV/
a& tqif;&SdaomokufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/y/
EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukd/ axmywftqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ tndKtqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ t0gtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ teDtqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ tjzLtqif;½dSaom
okufukd/ &ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? a& tqif;&Sdaom
okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} q|vSnfhyHk NyD;V

258/ EdkY&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyKV/
qDtqif;½dSaomokufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

EdkY"rf;tqif;½dSaom okufukd/
axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ tndKtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufudk/ teDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ tjzLtqif;½dSaom okufukd/
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ a&tqif;&Sdaom
okufukd vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
qDtqif;&Sdaom okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} owârvSnfhyHk NyD;V

259/ EdkY"rf;tqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyKV/ EdkY&nftqif;
&SdaomokufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ tndKtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ t0gtqif;&Sdaom okufudk/ teDtqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ tjzLtqif;½dSaom okufukd/
&ufwuf&nftqif;&Sdaom okufukd/ a&tqif;&Sdaom
okufukd/ qDtqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\?
EdkY&nftqif;½dSaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} t|rvSnfhyHk NyD;V

260/ axmywftqif;&Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyKV/

EdkY"rf; tqif; & Sdaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

tndKtqif; & Sdaom okufukd/ t0gtqif; & Sdaom
okufukd/ teDtgif; & Sdaom okufukd/ tjzLtqif; ½dSaom
okufukd/ & ufwuf&nftqif; & Sdaom okufukd/
a&tqif; & Sdaom okufukd/ qDtgif; & Sdaom okufukd/
EdkY&nftqif; & Sdaom okufukd vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\?
vkHYvjyK\ EdkY"rf; tqif; & Sdaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

**ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} e0rvSnfhyHk NyD; **

261/ tndKtqif; & Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\
axmywftqif; & Sdaom okufvGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

t0gtqif; & Sdaom okufukd/ teDtgif; & Sdaom
okufukd/ tjzLtqif; ½dSaom okufukd/
& ufwuf&nftqif; & Sdaom okufukd/ a&tqif; & Sdaom
okufukd/ qDtgif; & Sdaom okufukd/ EdkY&nftqif;
& Sdaom okufukd/ EdkY"rf; tqif; & Sdaom okufukd
vGwfaptHh[kaphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? axmywf
tqif; & Sdaom okufvGwftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

**ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} 'orvSnfhyHk NyD; **

**ausmpuf]yd|dpuf} NyD; **

262/ aphaqmf\? vkHYvjyK\? vGwftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ aphaqmf\? vkHYv jyK\?
rvGwftHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ aphaqmf\?
vkHYvrjyK? vGwftHh? tmywfroifh? aphaqmf\? vkHYv
rjyK? rvGwftHh? tmywfroifh/ raphaqmf? vkHYvjyK\?

vGwftHh? tmywf roifh/ raphaqmf? vkHYvjyK\
rvGwftHh? tmywfroifh/ raphaqmf? vkHYvrjyK?
vGwftHh? tmywfroifh/ raphaqmf? vkHYvrjyK?
rvGwftHh? tmywfroifh/

tdyfrufjrifrufojzifh okufvGwfaom &[ef;?
rvGwfapvkdaom &[ef;? (onf;ajcysufí) ½l;aom &[ef;?
(bDvl;zrf;í) pdwfysHUvGifhaom &[ef;?
a0'emzdpD;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

pufvSnfhYkH jyqkd&mtcef; NyD;V

OdeDw0w→Kacgif;pOfrmwdum

tdyfruf? usifBuD;? usifi,f? MuHpnf? awG;awmjcif;?
a&aEG;csKd;jcif;? aq;? ,m;em? vrf;c&D;? okdtdrf?
rD;Z½kH;tdrf?¹ vkHYvjyKjcif;/

omraP? tdyfaysmfol? aygif? vufqkyfjzifh? n\$yfjcif;?
aumif;uifü qefYjcif;? Munfhjcif;? aomhayguf?
opfom;jzifh yGwfwdkufol/

a&tvSOf? a&ñGef? ajy;jcif;? yef;uHk;? Mumawm?
oJñGef? a&avmif;jcif;? tdyf&m? vufr? þum;
acgif;pOfrmwdumwnf;/

1/ rD;Z½Hk;tdrf[lonf- qD;ESif;rsm;aom t&yfwdkYü
qD;ESif;aMumifhjzpfaom a&m*gponfukd
wm;jrpf&eftvdkYiSg ukd,frS acGs;xkwf&mXmewnf;/

Ä

OdeDw0w→KjzwfxHk;rsm;

263/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; tdyfruf
jrifrufojzifh okufvGwf\? xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhavoavm}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\? xdktcg xkd&[ef;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;\/
&[ef;tdyfrufjrifrufí okufvGwfjcf;jzifh tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf usifBuD; pGefYpOf
okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;\

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfri&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf vGwfapvkdpdwf
r&Sdyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/

&[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (2)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf usifi,f pGefYpOf
okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf umr*kPf
tMuHtpnfukd MuHpnfawG;awmpOf okufvGwf\?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
MuHpnfawG;awmaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a&aEG;jzifh
a&csKd;pOf okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fpdwf&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfri&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfonf vGwfapvkdpdwf
r&Sdyg[k (avQmufxm;\)/

&[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (5)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwf&Sdonfjzpfí a&aEG;jzifh a&csKd;pOf
okuf vGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodof tmywfoifhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (6)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwf&Sdonfjzpfí a&aEG;jzifh a&csKd;pOf
okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywfroifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (7)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; t*FgZmwfü
temaygufojzifh aq;vdrf;pOf okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (8)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; t*FgZmwfü
temaygufojzifh okufvGwfapvkdonfjzpfíaq;vdrf;pOf
okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (9-10)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a0S;aphukd
t,m;azsmufpOf okufvGwf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (11)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvdkí
a0S;aphukd t,m;azsmufpOf okufvGwf\y/

okufvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodofhtmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (12-13)

264/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf c&D;oGm;pOf
okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (14)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwfr&Sdonfjzpfí c&D;oGm;pOf
okufvGwf\y/

okufvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (15-16)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf odkdtdrfukd ukdifí
usifi,fpGefYpOf okufvGwf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (17)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwfr
&Sdonfjzpfí odkdtdrfukd ukdifí usifi,f
pGefYpOfokufvGwf\y/

okufvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (18-19)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rD;Z½kH;tdrfü
0rf;ysOf;ukd rD;uifpOf okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwfr r&Sdaom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (20)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwf&Sdonfjzpfí rD;Z½kH;tdrfü
0rf;ysOf;ukd rD;uifpOfokufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (21-22)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rD;Z½kH;tdrfü
OyZÑm,fq&mtm; ausmü acs;wGef;jcif;ukd
jyKpOfokufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwfr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (23)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwf&Sdonfjzpfí rD;Z½kH;tdrfü
OyZÑm,fq&mtm;ausmü acs;wGef;jcif;ukd jyKpOf
okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (24-25)

265/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aygifukd
xdckdufrdpOf okufvGwf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdw r&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (26)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí aygifukd xdckdufappOf okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (27-28)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
omraPwpfyg;ukd]]ighoQifomraP vmavm h? ig\
t*FgZmwfukd ukdifavmh}}[k ajymqkd\
xkdomraPonf xkd&[ef;t*FgZmwfukd ukdif\
xkd&[ef;tm;omvQif okufvGwf\
awG;awmrl]oHo,hukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCM'dodoftmywf oifhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (29)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tdyfaysmfaom
omraP\ t*FgZmwfukd ukdif? xkd&[ef;tm;omvQif
okufvGwf\
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; oHCM'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (30)

266/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwf &Sdonfjzpfí aygifwdkYjzifh
t*FgZmwfukdn§yfpOf okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCM'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (31-32)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí vufqkyfjzifh t*FgZmwfukd
n§pfpOfokufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCM'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (33-34)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí aumif;uifü cg;ukd vlyfpOfokufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;

oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (35-36)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ukd,fukd qefYpOf
okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (37)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí udk,fukd qefYpOf okuf vGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (38-39)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGefpGm
wyfrufaompdwf &Sdonfjzpfí rdef;r\
t*FgZmwfukdMunfh¹/₂\? xdk&[ef;tm; okufvGwf\
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? odkYaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkY
vGefpGm wyfruf aom pdwfjzifhrdef;r\ t*FgZmwfukd
rMunfh¹/₂ltyf? Munfh¹/₂laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (40)

267/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
vGwfapvkdpdwf &Sdonfjzpfí
oHaumufayguf]aomhayguf}odkY t*FgZmwfukd
oGif;pOf okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (41-42)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí opfom;jzifh t*FgZmwfukd¹/₂kdufykwfpOf
okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (43-44)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a&pD;ukd qefí
a&csKd;pOf okufvGwf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (45)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí a&pD;ukd qefí a&csKd;pOfokufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (46-47)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a&ñTefü upm;pOf
okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (48)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí a&ñGefü upm;pOf okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (49-50)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a&üajy;oGm;pOf
okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (51)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí a&ü ajy;oGm;pOf okuf vGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (52-53)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf yef;uHk;upm;pOf
okufvGwf\? xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/ &[ef; vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (54)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí yef;uHk;upm;pOf okuf vGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (55-56)

268/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf Mumawmü
ajy;oGm;pOf okufvGwf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (57)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí Mumawmü ajy;oGm;pOf okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (58-59)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí ojodkY t*FgZmwfukd
oGif;pOfokufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (60-61)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí ñGefodkY t*FgZmwfukd
oGif;pOfokufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (62-63)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a&jzifh
t*FgZmwfukdavamif;pOf okufvGwf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
vGwfapvkdpdwf r&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (64)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí a&jzifh t*FgZmwfukdavamif;
pOfokufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (65-66)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí tdyf&mü t*FgZmwfukd yGwfwdkufpOf
okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (67-68)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf vGwfapvkdpdwf
&Sdonfjzpfí vufrijzifh t*FgZmwfukd yGwfwdkufpOf
okufvGwf\y/

okufrvGwfacs? xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhavoavm}}
[kawG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\?

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;V
&[ef;oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (69-70)

yXr okuú0dó|dodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-um,oHo*¾odu©myk'f

269/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifO'g,Donf awmü ae\? xkdtoQif\
ausmif;onf tvGefvSy\? ½lcsifzG,faumif;\? pdwfukd
Munfvifapwwf\? tv,fü tcef;&Sd\? xuf0ef;usifü
pjrifaqmifvSnfhxm;\?
anmifapmif;]ckwif}tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf}
bHkvsKd]zHk}acgif;tHk;ukd aumif;pGm cif;usif;xm;\?
aomufa& oHk;a&ukd aumif;pGm wnfxm;\?
y&d0kPfukdaumif;pGm wHjrufvSnf;xm;\?
rsm;pGmaom vlwdkYonf toQifO'g,D\ ausmif;ukd
MunfhvkdívmMuukef\? ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonfvnf;
ZeD;ESifhwuG toQifO'g,DxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
toQifO'g,Dtm;-]]tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifO'g,D\
ausmif;ukd MunfhvkdYGukef\}}[k (ajymaomtcg)

]]ykPÖm; odkYjzpfvQif MunfhYg}}[k
oHaumuf]aomh} ukd ,lí rif;wkyfukd EkwfNyD;vQif
wHcg;ukdwGef;í ausmif;odkY 0ifav\
xkdykPÖm;onfvnf; toQifO'g,D\ aemufR 0ifav\
xdkykPÖ;ronfvnf; xdkykPÖm;aemufR 0ifav\
xdktcg toQifO'g,Donf avaomufwHcg;]jyLwif;}
tcsKdUukd zGifhvsuf avaomufwHcg;]jyLwif;}
tcsKdUukd ydwfvfuf tcef;ukd

tpOfvSnfhoGm;NyD;vQif aemufrS vmí xkdykaPÖ;r\
t*FgBuD;i,fwdkYukd oHk;oyfukdifwG,f\

xkdtcg xdkykPÖm;onf toQifO'g,DESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ajymqkdí jyefoGm;V

xdkYaemuf xdkykPÖm;onf
0rf;ajrmuf&um;]]pomuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
&[ef;wdkYonf jrifhjrwfawmfrlMuygayonf/ ,if;
&[ef;awmfwdkYonf puJhodkY awmü
aeawmfrlMuayonf? toQifO'g,Donfvnf;
jrifhjrwfgyayonf? ,if;O'g,Donfvnf; awmü
aeawmfrlayonf}}[k 0rf;ajrmufaom pum;ukd
>rufqdkV

podkY qkdvwfaomf xkdykaPÖ;ronf
xkdykPÖm;tm;]]xkdtoQifO'g,D\ jrifhjrwfaoom oabmonf
tb,frSm &SdtHhenf;? oifonf ig\ t*FgBuD;i,fwdkYukd
oHk;oyfukdifwG,f ouJhodkY? ptwlyif &[ef;O'g,Donfvnf;
ig\ t*FgBuD;i,fwdkYukd oHk;oyf ukdifwG,favNyD}}[k
ajymqdkV

xdktcg xdkykPÖm;onf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
t&Sufr&Sdukef? oDvr&Sdukef? rrSefonfudk
qdkavh&Sdukef\? odkYpifvsuf p&[ef;wdkYu w&m;udk
usifhavh&Sdukef\ nDñGwfrQwaom tusifhudk
usifhavh&Sdukef\ jrwfondudk usifhavh&Sdukef\?
trSefudk qdkavh&Sdukef\? oDv&Sdukef\?
aumif;aomoabm &Sdukef\[k 0efcHMuwkHbd\?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;tjzpf olawmfoljrwftjzpfonf
r&SdawmhNyD? p&[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;tjzpf
olawmfoljrwftjzpfonf aysmufysufcJhavNyD?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; tb,frSm &[ef;tjzpf olawmfoljrwftjzpfonf
&Sdrnfenf;? p&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;tjzpf
olawmfoljrwftjzpfS uif;uGmukefNyD? tb,phaMumifh

O'g,D&[ef;onf ighr,m;\ t*FgBuD;i,fwdkYudk
oHk;oyfudkifwG,favbdoenf;/

trsKd;rdef;r]tdrfaxmif&Sifr}
trsKd;orD;BuD;]tysKdBuD;} trsKd;orD;i,f]tysKd}
trsdK;acR;r trsKd;tapcHrwdkYonf
t&HwGif;odkYvnf;aumif;? ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;
oGm;&ef roifhavsmfawmhay? trsdK;rdef;r
trsKd;orD;BuD; trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r
trsdK;tapcHrwdkYonf t&HwGif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif; oGm;Muygukefrl
xdktrsdK;orD;wdkYudkvnf; omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoM &[ef;wdkYonf
zsufqD;ukef&m\}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjyPfyj
ajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjyPfyj ajymqkdaom
xkdykPÖm;\ pum;udk Mum;ukef&um;
tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf tvdkenf;yg;ukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifO'g,Donf
rdef;rESifh twlwuG udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY
a&mufavbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjyPfyj ajymqkdMuukefV

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh]&JUjyPfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; p taMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\?
xdktcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif toQifO'g,Dudk-

]]O'g,D oifonf rdef;rESifh twlwuG
udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY a&muf\lonf rSefoavm}}
[kpdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\?]](r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoM

a,musfm; (ptjyKtrlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf?
ravsmfuef? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf?
rjyKoifh/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
tb,fhaMumifh toifonf rdef;rESifh twlwuG
udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY a&mufavbdoenf;/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh &m*ESifhwuGjzpfjcf;ISg
w&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrlrb] &m*uif;&ef
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/y/ umr*kPf tylttdkufwdkY\
Nidrf;at;rludk a[mawmfrlonfr[kwfygavm/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;ISgvnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkYonf
podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

6/ 2-270/]]tMuif &[ef;onf &m*bDvl;yl;0iftyfonfjzpfí
azmufjyefaom pdwfjzifh rmwk*grESifh twlwuG
udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY a&mufjim;tHh? vufudk
udkifjcf;odkYvnf;aumif;? qHxHk;udk
udkifjcf;odkYvnf;aumif;? wpyfg;yg;aom
t*FgBuD;i,fudk oHk;oyfudkifwG,fjcf;odkYvnf;aumif;
a&mufjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\}}? podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefUawmfrl\)/

2-um,oHo*¾odu©myk'f tzGifh

271/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&Sdtyf\

&m*bDvl;yl;0iftyfonf jzpfí rnfonf tvGefwyfrufonf
jzpfí ijhuGufjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí zGJUaESmif&pfywftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí/

azmufjyef[lonf wyfrufaom pdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnf\? trsufxGufaompdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnf\? awGa0aom pdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnf\? odkY&mwGif wyfrufaompdwfudk
pt&mü]]azmufjyef}}[k tvdk&SdtyfV

rmwk*gr rnfonf vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl; (ewf) r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&pämeFr r[kwf?
t,kwfgHk;tm;jzifh ,aeYarG;zGm;aom oli,frwnf;?
t&G,fBuD;aom rdef;rü qdkzG,f&m r&Sdonfomwnf;/

twl[lonf twlwuGwnf;/

udk,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkYa&mufjim;tHh[lonf
vGefusL;rludk qdkV

vuf rnfonf wHawmifqpfudk tpjyKí
vufonf;zsm;wdkifatmif (vufrnf\)/

qHxkH; rnfonf qHyifoufoufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
csnfESifha&maom qHyifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
yef;ESifha&maom qHyifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
aiGESifha&maom qHyifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
a&TESifha&maom qHyifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
ykvJoG,fESifha&maom qHyifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
ywåjrm;uHk;ESifh a&maom qHyifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
(qHxHk;rnf\)/

t*FgBuD;i,f rnfonf vufudkvnf;aumif;?
qHxHk;udkvnf;aumif; xm;í t<uif;onf t*FgBuD;i,frnfV

um,oHo*³/₄odu©myk'ftzGifhNyD;V

acgif;pOfrmwdum

272/ a&S;½loHk;oyfjCIF;? xdkrS þrS oHk;oyfjCIF;?
atmufodkY oufí oHk;oyfjCIF;? txufodkYwufí
oHk;oyfjCIF;? atmufodkY ckefausmfí oHk;oyfjCIF;?
txufokdkY ckefausmfí oHk;oyfjCIF;? a&S;½l qGJjCIF;?
wGef;í qGJjCIF;? ESdyfjCIF;? nšyfjCIF;? udkifjCIF;?
wdkYxdjCIF;/

rmwdumtZGifh

a&S;½loHk;oyfjCIF; rnfonf a&S;½l
oHk;oyfumrQwnf;/

xdkrS þrS oHk;oyfjCIF; rnfonf xdkrS þrSvnf;
vlyf&Sm;apjCIF;wnf;/

atmufodkY oufí oHk;oyfjCIF; rnfonf atmufodkY
csjCIF;wnf;/

txufodkY wufí oHk;oyfjCIF; rnfonf txufodkY r-
jCIF;wnf;/

atmufodkY ckefausmfí oHk;oyfjCIF; rnfonf
atmufodkY ñTwfapjCIF;wnf;/

txufodkY ckefausmfí oHk;oyfjCIF; rnfonf txufodkY r-
jCIF;wnf;/

a&S;½l qGJjCIF; rnfonf qGJiifjCIF;wnf;/

wGef;í qGJjCIF; rnfonf wGef;jCIF;wnf;/

ESdyfjCIF; rnfonf t*FgBuD;i,fudk udkifí nšyfjCIF;wnf;/

nšyfjCIF; rnfonf wpfpHkwpfckESifh ESdyfjCIF;wnf;/

udkifjCIF; rnfonf udkifumrQwnf;/

wdkYxdjCIF; rnfonf wdkYxdumrQwnf;/

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/

xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyfV

2-um,oHo*¾odu©myk'fpufvSnfhYHk

273/ rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS
oHk;oyftHh? atmufodkYoufí oHk;oyftHh? txufodkY
wufí oHk;oyftHh? atmufodkY ckefausmfí oHk;oyftHh?
txufokUdckefausmfí oHk;oyftHh? a&SUrS qGjtHh?
wGef;í qGjtHh? EdSyftHh? n§yftHh? ukdiftHh?
wdkYxdtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf; [kwf\? ,HkrSm;í wyfrufaom pdwfvnf;
&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS oHk;oyftHhh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS
oHk;oyftHhh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef; onfvnf; rdef;r\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS
oHk;oyftHhh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? wd&pämeF[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\

y@Kufvnf;[kwf\? y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;y@Kuf\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS
oHk;oyftHhh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

y@Kufvnf;[kwf\? ,HkrSm;íf wyfrufaom pdwfvnf;
&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; y@Kuf\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS oHk;oyftHhh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

y@Kufvnf;[kwf\? a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; y@Kuf\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS
oHk;oyftHhh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

y@Kufvnf;[kwf\? wd&pämeF[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;y@Kuf\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

y@Kufvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;y@Kuf\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

a,musfm;vnf;[kwf\? a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; a,musfm;\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

a,musfm;vnf;[kwf\? ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ a,musfm;vnf;
[kwf\? wd&pämeF[k xifrSwfí/ a,musfm;vnf;[kwf\?
rdef;r[k xifrSwfí/ a,musfm;vnf;[kwf\? y@Kuf[k
xifrSwfíwyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
a,musfm;\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½loHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS oHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

wd&pämevvnf;[kwf\? wd&pämev[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;wd&pämev\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
prS oHk;oyftHhh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

wd&pämevvnf;[kwf\? ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/
wd&pämevvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí/ wd&pämevvnf;
[kwf\? y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí/ wd&pämevvnf;[kwf\?
a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\?
&[ef;onf vnf; wd&pämev\ xdkudk,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS oHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

{urlNyD;V

274/ rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
prS oHk;oyft Hh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí wyfrufaom pdwf
vnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
prSoHk;oyft Hh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí/y/ a,musfm;
[k xifrSwfí/ wd&pämev[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom pdwfvnf;
&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkudk,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS

oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\

y@KufESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
y@KufESpfa,mufwdkYü y@Kuf[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; y@KufESpfa,mufwdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifhha&S;½l oHk;oyftHh?
xdkrS þrS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

y@KufESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
y@KufESpfa,mufwdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ a,musfm;
[kxifrSwfí/ wd&pämeff[k xifrSwfí/ rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
y@KufESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrSoHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYü a,musfm;[k
xifrSwfíwyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\

a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdíf/y/
wd&pämeff[kxifrSwfí/ rdef;r[k xifrSwfí/ y@Kuf[k
xifrSwfí wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; ½dS\? &[ef;onf vnf;
a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS oHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

wd&pämeffESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
wd&pämeffESpfa,mufwdkYü wd&pämeff[k xifrSwfí/
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
wd&pämeffESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkukd,fudk

rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½loHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\

wd&pämeFESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
wd&pämeFESpfa,mufwdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/
rdef;r[kxifrSwfí/ y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí/ a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
wd&pämeFESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkukd,fudk
rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS þrS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\

275/ rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;\
xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½loHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
þrS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí wyfruf
aompdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyf tHh?
xdkrS þrS oHk;oyft Hh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü y@Kuf[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½loHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
þrS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü a,musfm;[k xifrSwf íwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrd udk,fjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS

prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü wd&päme[k xifrSwfí?
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½loHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prS oHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;vnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½loHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;vnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ y@Kuf[k
xifrSwfí/ a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí/ wd&päme[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prSoHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? wd&päme[vnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½loHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ (135)

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? wd&päme[vnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/
y@Kuf[kxifrSwfí/ a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí/ wd&päme[k
xifrSwfí wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;

ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prSoHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

y@Kufvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;vnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü y@Kuf[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrd udk,fjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

y@Kufvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;vnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ a,musfm;[k
xifrSwfí/ wd&pämevf xifrSwfí/ rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prSoHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

y@Kufvnf;aumif;? wd&dpämefvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü y@Kuf[k xifrSwf í/ wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrd udk,fjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

y@Kufvnf;aumif;? wd&dpämefvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ a,musfm;[k
xifrSwfí/ wd&pämevf[k xifrSwfí/ rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\ xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS prSoHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

a,musfm;vnf;aumif;? wd&pämefvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü a,musfm;[kxifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh

xdkukd,fudkrdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
 prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\ a,musfm;vnf;aumif;?
 wd&pämefvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
 ESpfamufvHk;wdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sdfí/y/ wd&pämef[k
 xifrSwfí/ rdef;r[k xifrSwfí/ y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
 pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfamufvHk;wdkY\
 xdkukd,fudk rdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xdkrS
 prSoHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
 ESpfcsuf oifh\

'krINyD;V

276/ rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
 pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\
 xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
 a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prSoHk;oyftHh/y/
 udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfamufwdkYvnf; [kwfukef\?
 rdef;rESpfamufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
 wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
 rdef;rESpfamufwdkY\ xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom
 t&m0w→Kudkrdrdudk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh?
 xkdrS prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh?
 xkv'pöOf;tmywfESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
 ESpfamufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
 pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfamufvHk;wdkY\
 xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
 a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyft Hh/y/
 udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;ESifh'kuú#ftmywf
 oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\ xdkudk,fudk
rdrdudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyft Hh/y/ udkiftHh?
wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkudk,fudk
rdrdudk,fESifhpyfaomt&m0w¬Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh?
wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywfESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
wdkudk,fudk rdrdudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? xkv'pöOf;ESifh'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w¬Kudk
rdrdudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prSoHk;oyft Hh/y/ udkiftHh?
wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom
t&m0w¬Kudkrdrdudk,fESifh pyfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk rdrdudk,fESifh
pyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prS
oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\ xdkudk,fudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufxdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkudk,fudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaomt&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufxdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfruf
aompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom
t&m0w→KudkdrrdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudkdk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\
xdkpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#fftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufxdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xdkpGefYvTwftyfaom
t&m0w→KudkrdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xdkdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

&[ef;bufrS pufjr\$Kyf]bdu©Kay,smv} NyD;V

277/ rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;ronfvnf; &[ef;\ xdkudk,fudk
rdrd]rdef;r}\ udk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS
prS oHk;oyftHh? atmufodkYoufí oHk;oyftHh? txufodkY
wufí okH;oyftHh? atmufodkY ckefausmfí oHk;oyftHh?
txufodkYckefausmfí oHk;oyftHh? a&SUrS qGjtHh?
wGef;í qGjtHh? ESdyftHh? n\$pfthh? udkiftHh?

wdkYxdtHh? rDS0Jvdkíudk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudk 0efcHtHh¹]om,mtHh}? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdwdkYudk,fjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyfukeftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyfukeftHh?
atmufodkY oufí oHk;oyfukeftHh? txufodkY wufí
okH;oyfukeftHh? atmufodkY ckefausmfí
oHk;oyfukeftHh? txufodkY ckefausmfí
oHk;oyfukeftHh? a&SUrS qGJukeftHh? aemufrS
qGJukeftHh? jrJpGm qGJudkifukeftHh? n\$pfukeftHh?
udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí
udk,fjzifhvkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcuf
oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYonfvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdwdkYudk,fjzifha&S;½l
oHk;oyfukeftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyfukeftHh/y/
udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí
udk,fjzifhvkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;ronfvnf;&[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk rdrdudk,fjzifh
a&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyfukeftHh/y/
udkiftHh? wdkYxdtHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh
vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk 0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdwdkYukd,fjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyfukeftHh? xkdrS þrS
oHk;oyfukeftHh/y/ udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh?
rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifhvkHYv jyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? xkv'pöOf;tmywf ESpfcsuf
oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;vnf;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→KudkrdrdwdkY
udk,fjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyfukeftHh? xkdrS þrS
oHk;oyfukeft Hh/y/ udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh?
rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#f tmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;ronfvnf;&[ef;\ xdkudk,fudk
rdrdukd,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS þrS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh?
wdkYxdtHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudk 0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}?
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdwdkYukd,fESifhpyfaom
t&m0w→Kjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyftHh? xkdrS þrS
oHk;oyfukeft Hh/y/ udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh?
rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk

0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? xkv'pöOf;tmywf ESpfcsuf
oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdwdkYudk,fESifhpyfaom
t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyfukeftHh? xkdrS prS
oHk;oyfukeftHh/y/ udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh?
rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\y/

278/ rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;ronf vnf;&[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdukd,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? xkdrSprS oHk;oyftHh/y/ udkiftHh?
wdkYxdtHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudk 0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#f tmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdwdkYukd,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyfukeftHh? xkdrS prS oHk;oyfukeftHh/y/
udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh
vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk 0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}?
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom
t&m0w→KudkrdrdwdkYudk,fESifhpyfaom

t&m0w¬Kjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyfukeftHh? xkdrS prS
oHk;oyfukeftHh/y/ udkifukeftHh? wdkYxdukeftHh?
rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf;&Sd\? rdef;ronfvnf; &[ef;\xdkudk,fudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYv jyKtHh?
tawGUudk 0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;rwdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdwdkYpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m
0w¬Kjzifha&S;½l oHk;oyfukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí
udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#f tmywfESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fudk rdrdwdkY pGefYvTwftyfaom
t&m0w¬Kjzifh a&S;½l oHk;oyfukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí
udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;ronfvnf;&[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w¬Kudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudk 0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí

wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;rwdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdwdkYpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyfukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudk0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkudk,fESifhpyfaomt&m0w→Kudk rdrdwdkY
pGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyfukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifhvkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudk 0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;ronfvnf;&[ef;\
xdkpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyftHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudkum; 0efrcHtHh]rom,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? rdef;rwdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkdkpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kudk
rdrdwdkYpGefYvGwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyfukeftHh? rDS0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudkum; 0efrcHtHh]rom,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYuvnf; &[ef;\
xdkpGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kudk rdrdwdkY

pGefYvTwftyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh a&S;½l
oHk;oyfukeftHh? rSD0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudkum; 0efrcHtHh]rom,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\y/

279/ rSD0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

rSD0Jvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudkum;
0efrcHtHh]rom,mtHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rSD0Jvdkí udk,fjzifhum; vkHYvrjyK? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh]om,mtHh}? tmywfroifh/

rSD0Jvdkí udk,fjzifhvnf; vkHYvrjyK? tawGUudkvnf;
0efrcHtHh]rom,mtHh}? tmywfroifh/

vGwfajrmufvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh? tawGUudk
0efcHtHh?]om,mtHh}? tmywfroifh/

vGwfajrmufvdkí udk,fjzifh vkHYvjyKtHh?
tawGUudkum; 0efrcHtHh?]rom,mtHh}? tmywfroifh/

vGwfajrmufvdkí udk,fjzifhum; vkHYvrjyK?
tawGUudk 0efcHtHh?]om,mtHh}? tmywfroifh/

vGwfajrmufvdkí udk,fjzifhvnf; vkHYvrjyK
tawGUudkvnf; 0efrcHtHh?]rom,mtHh}? tmywfroifh/

280/ apwemxif&Sm;r&Sdaom &[ef;?
owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;? rodaom &[ef;? rom,maom
&[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;? pdwfysHUvGifhaom &[ef;?
a0'emzdpD;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;tm; tmywfroifh/

pufvSnfhyHkNyD;/

1/ 0efcH[lonf om,mrl- cHpm;rludk,l/

Ä

0dedw0w→K acgif;pOfrmwdum

trd? orD;? tpfr]ESr}? r,m;? bDvl; (ewf) r? y@Kuf?
tdyfaysmfaom rdfef;r? olaoaumifr? wd&pämefr?
opfom;,,rif;½kyf? n\$yfjCIF;? wHwm;? vrf;c&D;? opfyif?
avS? BudK;? wkwf? oydwfjzifh wGef;jCIF;?
&Sdcdk;jCIF;? vkHYvjyKírwdkYxdjCIF;/ pum;
acgif;pOfrmwdumwnf;/

0dedw0w→K jzwxHk;rsm;

281/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf trdtm;
trd[laom cspfjCIF;jzifh oHk;oyf udkif wG,f/
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhavoavm}}
[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufV &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf orD;tm; orD;[laom
cspfjCIF;jzifh oHk;oyfudkifwG,f/y/ tpfr]ESr}tm;
tpfr]ESr}[laom cspfjCIF;jzifh oHk;oyfudkifwG,f/?
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (2-3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf r,m;a[mif;tm;
ukd,fvufESD;aESmjCIF;odkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oifonf
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf bDvl;r (ewforD;) tm;
ukd,fvufESD;aESmjCIF;odkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;

oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (5)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf y@Kuftm;
ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY a&mufV
xdk&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (6)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tdyfaysmfaom
rdef;rtm;tm; ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkYa&mufV
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oifonf oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(7)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf olaoaumifrtm;
ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY a&mufV xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (8)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf wd&pämeftm;
ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif; odkYa&mufV xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (9)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
opfom;;Ofrif;½kyftm; ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY
a&mufV xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpfV/y/ &[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/ (10)

282/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom rdef;rwdkYonf
&[ef;wpfyg;udk zdn\$yfi vufarmif;tqufqufjzifh
aqmif,lMuukefV xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/

&[ef; oifonf om,moavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; wynfhawmf rom,myg[k
(avQmufxm;\\)/

&[ef; rom,maom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (11)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
rdef;ravQmuful;aeaom wHwm;udk wyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdí vlyf\\? xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\\y/ &[ef; oifonf
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (12)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf c&D;&ifqdkifü
rdef;rudk jrifojzifh wyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdí yCHk;pGef;jzifh wkdufav\\ xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\\y/ &[ef;
oifonfoHCm'dodof tmywf oifhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\\)/
(13)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;rwufaeaom
opfyifudk wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí vlyf\\ xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (14)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;rpD;aeaom
avSudk wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí vlyf\\ xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (15)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;rudkifaeaom
BudK;udk wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí qGJV xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywfroifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\\)/ (16)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;rudkifaom
wkwfudk wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí qGJV xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oHCM'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (17)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf wyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdí rdef;rudk oydfwfjzifh wGef;/ xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oHCM'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (18)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;ru
&Sdcdk;vwfaomf wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí ajcudk <uV
xdk&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oifonf oHCM'dodof tmywfoifhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/
(19)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rdef;rudk udkiftHh[k
vkHYvjyKaomfvnf; rwdkYxdrdb] &SdV xdk&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/ &[ef;
oHCM'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (20)

'kwd, um,oHo*³/₄odu©myk'f NyD;/

3-'k|Kv'0gpmodu©myk'f

283/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfamaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraom
tcg toQifO'g,Donf awmü ae\? xdktoQif\ausmif;onf
tvGefvSy\? ¹/₂lcsifzG,faumif;/ pdwfudk
Munfvifapwwf\? xdktcgausmif;Munfh vdkukefaom
rsm;pGmaom rdef;rwdkYonf t&HwGif;odkY
vmMuukef\? xdkYaemufxdkrdef;rwdkYonf

toQifO'g,DxHodkY csOf;uyfMuí
toQifO'g,Dtm;]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYronf
toQif\ ausmif;udk Munfh½lvdkMuygukefonf}}[k
avQmufxm;Muukef\? xdktcg toQifO'g,Donf xdkrdef;r
wdkYtm; ausmif;udk Munfh½lapNyD;vQif
xkdrdef;rwdkY\0pör*f yó0r*fudk &nf&G,fí aus;Zl;udk
vnf; ajymqdk\? aus;Zl;rJhudkvnf; ajymqdk\?
awmif;vnf; awmif;\? xyfum xyfumvnf; awmif;\? ar;vnf;
ar;\? jyefívnf;ar;\? ajymvnf; ajym\? qHk;rvnf; qHk;r\?
qJa& vnf; qJa&\? tMuif rdef;rwdkYonfaMumufvefYjcif;
]MowåyÜ}rS uif;ukef\? pOf;vJaom oabm &SdMuukef\?
t&SufrS uif;ukef\? xdkrdef;rwdkYonf toQifO'g,DESifh
twl jyHK;vnf; jyHK; ukef\? ajr&mfyifhívnf;
ajymqdkukef\? jyif;pGmvnf; &,farmukef\?
ajymifavSmifvnf; ajymif avSmifukef\

tMuif rdef;rwdkYonfum; &SufaMumufwwfaom
pdwf&Sdukef\? xdk rdef;rwdkYonf xGufoGm;
ukefí]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p (O'g,D\) ajymqdkkaom
pum;onf? ravQmufywfyg? roifhwifhyg/
wynfhawmfrwdkYonf toQifocif vifa,musfm;u podkY
ajymqdktyfaomfrS tvdkr&SdMuygukef? toQifO'g,Du
ajymqdktyfygrlum; tb,frSm
tvdk&SdMuygukefrnfenf;}}[k &[ef;wdkYudk
ujh&JUapukef\]wdkifMum;ukef\}/

tvdkenf;yg;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifO'g,Donf
rdef;rudk ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom pum;wdkYjzifh
tb,faMumifh jyuf&,fajymqdkbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjyajymqdkfMu ukef\? xdkYaemuf
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dudk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUjyfpwifMu NyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef\? xkdtcgjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif toQifO'g,Dudk-

]]O'g,D oifonf rdef;rudk ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom
pum;wdkYjzifh jyuf&,fajymqdk\[lonfrSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avsmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\?]](r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; (ptjyKtrlonf) &[ef;wdkYtm; ravQmufywf?
ravQmfuef? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkYtjyK trlr[kwf? rtyf?
rjyKoifh/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
tb,fhaMumifh oifonf rdef;rudk½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;aom
pum;wdkYjzifh jyuf&,fajymqdkbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaoma,musfm; igonf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh &m*ESifhwuG jzpfjcf;iSg
w&m;awmfudka[mawmfrljb] &m*uif;&ef
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/y/ umr*kPf tylttdkufwdkY\
Nidrf;at;rludk a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvsif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

7/ 3-284/]]tMuif &[ef;onf &m*bDvl;yl;0iftyfonf jzpfí
azmufjyef aom pdwfjzifhrdef;rudk
½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom pum;wdkYjzifh vkvifysKdonf
rdef;rysKdudk arxkefESifh pyfaompum;wdkYjzifh
jyuf&,fajymqdkouJhodkY jyuf&,f ajymqdkjim;tHh?
xdk&[ef;tm; oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-'k|Kv'0gpmodu©myk'ftzGifh

285/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&SdtyfV
&m*bDvl;yl;0iftyfonfjzpfí rnfonf tvGefwyfrufonf
jzpfí ijhuGufjcif;&Sdonf jzpfízGJUaESmif
&pfywftyfaom pdfwf&Sdonfjzpfí/
azmufjyef[lonf wyfrufaom pdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnfV trsufxGufaompdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnfV awGa0aom pdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnfV odkY&mwGif wyfrufaom pdwfudk
pt&mü]]azmufjyef}}[k tvdk&SdtyfV
rdef;r rnfonf vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl; (ewf) r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&pämeFr r[kwf? aumif; raumif;ç
½kefY&if; r½kefY&if;aom pum;udk
odem;vnfEkdifpGrf;aom rdef;rwnf;/
½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aompum; rnfonf 0pör*f yóm0r*f
arxkefESifhpyfaom pum;wnf;/
jyuf&,fajymqdkjim;tHh[lonf vGefMuL;rludk qdkV
vkvifysKdonf rdef;rysKdudkuJhodkY[lonf oli,fonf
oli,frudk vkvifysKdonf tysKdudk umr*kPfCHpm;olonf
umr*kPfCHpm;aom rdef;rudk/
arxkefESifhpyfaom pum;wdkYjzifh[lonf
arxkefESifh,SOfaom pum;wdkYjzifh/
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyfV

acgif;pOfrmwdum

0pör*f yóm0r*f ESpfckwdkYudk &nf&G,fí
aus;Zl;udkvnf; ajymqdk\? aus;Zl;rJhudkvnf; ajymqdk\
awmif;vnf; awmif;\? xyfum xyfumvnf; awmif;\? ar;vnf;

ar;\? jyefívnf;ar;\? ajymvnf; ajym\? qHk;rvnf; qHk;r\?
qJa&;vnf; qJa&;\

rmwdumtZGifh

*kPfaus;Zl;udkajymqdk\ rnfonf 0pör*f yóm0r*f
ESpfckwdkYudk ajr\$mfyifh\? aus;Zl;udk qdk\
csD;rGrf;\?

aus;Zl;rJhudkajymqdk\ rnfonf 0pör*f yóm0r*f
ESpfckwdkYudk qJa&;\? ½lwfcS\? uJh&JUv

awmif;\ rnfonf ightm; ay;avmh? ightm; ay;xdkuf\k
(qdk\)/

xyfum xyfumawmif;\ rnfonf tb,ftcgü oif\ rdcifonf
MunfjzLvdrfhrnfef;? tb,ftcgü oif\ zcifonf
MunfjzLvdrfhrnfef;? tb,ftcgü oif\ ewfwdkYonf
MunfjzLvdrfhrnfef;? tb,ftcgü tcSdfefaumif; tcgaumif;
tcGifhaumif; jzpfvdrfhrnfef;? tb,ftcgühoif\
arxkeftusifhudk &tHhenf;[k (qdk\)/

ar;\ rnfonf oifonf vifBuD;tm; tb,fodkY ay;oenf;?
oifonf vifi,ftm;tb,fodkY ay;oenf;[k (qdk\)/

jyefí ar;\ rnfonf oifonf vifBuD;tm; podkY ay;oavm?
oifonf vifi,ftm; podkYay;oavm[k (qdk\)/

ajym\ rnfonf ar;tyfonf jzpfí]]podkY ay;avm h?
podkY ay;aom rdef;rukD vifa,musfm;onf
cspfcifjrwfEkd;vdrfhrnf}}[k (ajymqdk\)/

qHk;r\ rnfonf rar;bj]]podkYay;avmh? podkYay;aom
rdef;rudk vifa,musfm;onfcspfcifjrwfEkd;vdrfhrnf}}[k
(ajymqdk\)/

qJa&;\ rnfonf oifhrSm rdef;redrdwf r&Sd?
rdef;redrdwf&mrQ &Sd\? aoG;r,kd]&m oD rvm}?
aoG; tjrJ,kd\? tjrJ ydwfqdkYtyfaom
t0wf&Sd\? ,kdpD;ae\? tom;pGef;&Snf\
rdef;ry@Kufjzpf\? a,musfm;vsm jzpf\? r*fESpf&yf

qufpyfae\? ObawmAsnf;]vdifESpfck&Sdol} jzpf\ [kqkdV

286/ rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\ xkd0pör*f yóm0r*fukd &nf&G,fí aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh? aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf;ajymqkdtHh? awmif;vnf; awmif;tHh? xyfum xyfumvnf; awmif;tHh? ar;vnf; ar;tHh? jyefívnf; ar;tHh? ajymvnf; ajymtHh? qHk;rvnf; qHk;rtHh? qJa&;vnf; qJa&;tHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\? rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xkd0pör*f yóm0r*fwdkYukd &nf&G,f íaus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh? aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&;vnf; qJa&;tHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\? ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\ xkd0pör*f yóm0r*fukd&nf&G,fí aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh? aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&;vnf; qJa&;tHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\ xkd0pör*f yóm0r*fukd csefxm;í nšyf½kd;ESpfzufatmuf ykqpf'l;0ef;txufukd &nf&G,f vsufausZl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh? aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&;vnf; qJa&;tHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\? rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfruf aompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xkd0pör*f yóm0r*fukd

csefxm;ín\$yf½kd;ESpfzufatmuf ykqpf'l;0ef;txufukd
&nf&G,fvsuf aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh?
aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&vnf; qJa&tHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf ESpfcsufoih\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xkd0pör*f yóm0r*fukdcsefxm;í
n\$yf½kd;ESpfzufatmuf ykqpf'l;0ef;txufukd
&nf&G,fvsuf aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh?
aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&vnf; qJa&tHh?
xkv'pöOf;ESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\
xkdn\$yf½kd;ESpfzuftxuf ykqpf'l;0ef;atmufukd
&nf&G,fí aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh?
aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&vnf; qJa&tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xkdn\$yf½kd;ESpfzuftxuf
ykqpf'l;0ef;atmufukd &nf&G,fí aus;Zl;ukdvnf;
ajymqkdtHh? aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/
qJa&vnf;qJa&tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoih\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xkdn\$yf½kd;ESpfzuftxufykqpf'l;0ef;atmufukd
&nf&G,fí aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh?
aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&vnf; qJa&tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoih\y/

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;rdef;r\
xkdukd,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kukd &nf&G,fí
aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh?
aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf;ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&;vnf; qJa&;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ xkdukd,fESifhpyfaom
t&mw→Kukd&nf&G,fí aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh?
aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&;vnf; qJa&;tHh?
'kuú#f tmywf ESpfcsufoifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
xkdukd,fESifhpyfaom t&m0w→Kukd &nf&G,fí
aus;Zl;ukdvnf; ajymqkdtHh? aus;Zl;rjhukdvnf;
ajymqkdtHh/y/ qJa&;vnf;qJa&;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

287/ teufukd a&SUoGm;jyKaom &[ef;? ygVdukd
a&SUoGm;jyKaom &[ef;? qHk;rrlukd
a&SUoGm;jyKaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

3-'k|Kv'0gpmodu©myk'ftzGifh NyD;V

0deDw0w→K acgif;pOfmwdum

eDonf? xlxJonf? ½lyfaxG;onf? Murf;wrf;onf?
&Snfonf? pkduftyfNyDavm? c&D;wkd\avm?
o'gw&m;&Sd\? ay;vSLjCIF;? trludpö? pum; acgif;pOf
rmwdumwnf;/

OdeDw0w~K jzwfxHk;rsm;

288/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf qkd;opfp
urÁvmukd jchKae\? &[ef;wpfyg;onfwyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdí xkdrdef;ruk d]]ESr oifh Opömonf eD\}}[k
ajymqkd\? xkdrdef;ronf (qkdvkd&if;ukd) rodí
rSefygonf toQifbk&m;? urÁvmonf qkd;NyD;p
jzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhavoavm}}[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpf\/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;V &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf Murf;wrf;aom
urÁvmukd jchKae\? &[ef;wpfyg;onfhwyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdí xkdrdef;ruk d]]ESr oifh Opömonf tarG;xl\}}
[k ajymqkd\? xkdrdef;ronf (qkdvkd&if;ukd) rodí
rSefygonf toQifbk&m;? Murf;wrf;aom urÁvm
jzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (2)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf &ufNyD;p
urÁvmukd jchKae\? &[ef;wpfyg;onfwyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdí xkdrdef;ruk d]]ESr oifh Opömonf
tarG;½lyf\}}[k ajymqkd\? xkdrdef;ronf
(qkdvkd&if;ukd) rodí rSefygonf toQifbk&m;?
&ufNyD;p urÁvmjzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf Murf;wrf;aom
urÁvmukd jchKae\? &[ef;wpfyg;onfwyfrufaom

pdwf&Sdí xkdrdef;ruk d]]ESr oifh Opömonf
tarG;Murf;\}}[k ajymqkd\? xkdrdef;ronf
(qkdvkd&if;ukd) rodí rSefygonf toQifbk&m;?
Murf;wrf;aom urÁvmjzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf y0gukd jcHKae\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf wyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdíxkdrdef;ruk d]]ESr oifh Opömonf
tarG;&Snf\}}[k ajymqkd\? xkdrdef;ronf
(qkdvkd&if;ukd) rodírSefygonf toQifbk&m;? y0g
jzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (5)

289/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf v,fukd
pkdufysKd;apNyD;í jyefvm\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf
wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí xkdrdef;ruk d]]ESr oifh
Opömukd pkduftyfNyDavm}}[k ajymqkd\?
xkdrdef;ronf (qkdvkd&if;ukd) rodí rSefygonf
toQifbk&m;? pkdufysKd;rNyD;ao;yg[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (6)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf c&D;&ifqkdifü
y&dAkdZfrukdjrií wyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdojzifhxkdy&dAdkZfrukd]]ESr vrf;wkd\avm}}
[k ajymqkd\? y&dAkdZfronf (qkdvkd&if;ukd) rodí
rSefygonf&[ef;? oGm;&vdrfhrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (7)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf wyfrufaom
pdwf&Sdí rdef;rwppfa,mufukd]]ESr oifonfo'gw&m;
&Sd\? odkY&mwGif oifonf vifa,musfm;tm; ay;aom
t&m0w→Kukd ighwdkYtm;ray;vSL}}[k ajymqkd\

tb,f t&m0w→Kygenf; toQifbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

arxkeftusifhwnf;[k ajymqkd\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;oifonf
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (8)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg; onf
wyfrufaompdwf&Sdí rdef;rwppfa,mufukd]]ESr
oifonfho'gw&m; &Sd\? odkY&mwGif tjrwfqHk;
tvSLukd ighwdkYtm; ray;vSL}}[k ajymqkd\

toQifbk&m; tjrwfqHk; tvSL[lonf tb,ft&mygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

arxkeftusifhwnf;[k ajymqkd\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;oifonf
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (9)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwppfa,mufonf tvkyfudpöukd
vkyfae\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf wyfruf aompdwf&Sdí
xkdrdef;ruk d]]ESr &yfOD;? ig vkyfrnf/y/ ESr
xkdifOD;? ig vkyfrnf/y/ ESr tdyfOD;? ig vkyfrnf}}[k
ajymqkd\

xkdrdef;ronf (qkdvkd&if;ukd) rod? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef;oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (10-12)

wwd, 'k|Kv'0gpm odu©myk'f NyD;V

4-twåumryg&dp&d,odu©myk'f

290/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifO'g,Donf
om0w→dNrKdUü tdrfodkY uyfwfwaom &[ef; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyf\? xkdpOfcgu
vifaoqHk;NyD;aom rdef;rupfa,mufonf tvGefvS\?
½lcsifzG,faumif;\? pdwfukd Munfvifapwwf\? xkdtcg
toQifO'g,Donf eHeuf tcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd ,laqmifum xkdrdef;rtdrfodkYcsOf;uyfí
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xkdifae\? xkdtcg xkdrdef;ronf
toQifO'g,DxHodkY csOf;uyfítoQifO'g,Dukd ½kdaopGm
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom xkdrdef;ruk
toQifO'g,Du w&m;ESifh avsmfaom pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoefapí
&Tifvef;apNyD; jzpf&um; xkdrdef;ronf toQifO'g,Dtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tvkd&Sd&mukd trdefY&Sdawmfrlyg?
wynfhawmfwdkYonf toQifjrwtm; ouFef;qGrf; ausmif;
olemtaxmuftyHh aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYukd
ay;vSLEkdifygukef\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ESr xkd ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olemtaxmuftyHh
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYonf igwdkYtm;rcJ,Of;ay?
pGrf;Ekdifygrl igwdkYtm; cJ,Of;aom t&m0w→Kukd
vSLyg[k (qkd\)/

tb,ft&m0w→Kygenf;bk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

arxkeftrlwnf;[k (qkd\)/

tvkd&Sdygovm;bk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

tvkd&Sdygonf ESr[k (ajymqkd\)/

toQifbk&m; <uyg[k qkdí wkdufcef;odkY
0ifNyD;vQif xrDukd cRwfí anmifapmif;]ckwif} ay:ü
yufvuf tdyfav\? xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf
xkdrdef;rxHodkY csOf;uyfí]tb,fol onf ,kwfrm
qkd;&Gm; raumif;aom teHY&Sdaom p t&m0w→Kukd
oHk;oyfvdrfhrnfenf;}}[k wHawG;axG;í z]cGg
oGm;av\

xkdtcg xkdrdef;ronf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonft&Suf
r&Sdukef? oDv r&Sdukef? rrSefonfukd
qkdavh&Sdukef\? odkYpifvsuf p&[ef;wdkYu w&m;ukd
usifhavh&Sdukef\? nDñGwfrQwaom tusifhukd
usifhavh&Sdukef\? jrwf fonfukd usifhavh &Sdukef\?
trSefukd qkdavh&Sdukef\? oDv&Sdukef\?
aumif;aomoabm &Sdukef\[k 0efcHMuwHkbd\?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;tjzpf olawmf oljrwftjzpfonf
r&SdawmhNyD? p&[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;tjzpf
olawmf oljrwftjzpfonf aysmufysufcJhavNyD?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; tb,frSm &[ef;tjzpf olawmf
oljrwftjzpfonf &Sdawmhhrnfenf;? p&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;tjzpf olawmf oljrwftjzpfonf uif;uGm ukefNyD?
tb,faMumifh &[ef;O'g,Donf ighukduk,fwkdif
arxkeftrlukd awmif;NyD;í]tb,fol onf ,kwfrm qkd;&Gm;
raumif;aom teHY&Sdaom p t&m0w→Kukd
oHk;oyfvdrfhrnfenf;}}[k wHawG; axG;í z]cGg
oGm;avbdoenf;? ig\,kwfrmrlonf tb,frSmenf;? ig\ teHY
raumif;rlonf tb,frSmenf;? igonftb,f rdef;ratmuf tb,f
t&mjzifh ,kwfedrfhoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwf cs\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdV

tjcm;rdef;rwkYonfvnf;]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
t&Suf r&Sdukef? oDvr&Sdukef? rrSefonfukd
qkdavh&Sdukef\y/ b,fhaMumifh &[ef; O'g,D onf
prdef;rtm; ukd,fwkdif arxkeftrlukd

awmif;NyD;í]tb,folonf ,kwfrmqkd;&Gm;raumif;aom
teHY&Sdaom pt&m0w→Kukd oHk;oyfvdrfhrnfef;}[k
wHawG;axG;í z]cGgoGm;avbd oenf;?
prdef;r\ ,kwfrmrlonf tb,frSmenf;? prdef;r\
teHYraumif;rlonf tb,f rSmenf;? prdef;ronf
tb,frdef;ratmuf tb,ft&mjzifh ,kwfedrfhoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom xkdrdef;rwdkY\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muukef&mtvkdenf;yg;aom
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]tb,faMumifh toQifO'g,Donf rdef;r\
txHü rdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMu NyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmukd pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif toQifO'g,Dukd-

]]O'g,D oifonf rdef;r\ txHü rdrd tvkd&Sdtyfaom
umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkd\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\?]](r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; p (tjyKtrlonf)
&[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef? roifhwifh?
&[ef;wdkYtjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;;jzpfaom a,musfm; tb,faMumifh oifonf
rdef;r\ txHü rdrd tvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh
vkyfauR;jcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdbdenf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh &m*ESifhwuGjzpfjCIF;iSg
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlB] &m*uif;&ef
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/y/ umr *kPf tyl
ttkdufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rlukd a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom a,musfm; b
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

8/ 4-291/]]tMuif &[ef;onf &m*bDvl; yl;0iftyfonfjzpfí
azgufjyef aom pdwfjzifh rdef;r\ txHü rdrd
tvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh vkyfauR;jCIF;\ aus;Zl;ukd
ajymqkdjim;tHh?]ESrtMuifrdef;ronf
tusifhoDv&Sdaom aumif;aom w&m;&Sdaom jrwaom
tusifhudkusifhavh&Sdaom iguJhodkYaom olukd xkd
arxkeftrljzifh vkyfauR;&m\? pvkyfauR;jCIF;onf
vkyfauR;jCIF; wum wdkYwGif tjrwfqHk;aywnf;}[k
arxkefESifh pyfaom pum;jzifh ajymqkdjim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-twåumryg&dp&d,odu©myk'f tzGifh

292/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[ktvkd&Sdtyf\

&m*bDvl;yl;0iftyfonfjzpfí rnfonf tvGefwyfrufonf
jzpfí iJhuGufjCIF;&Sdonf jzpfí zJGUaESmif
&pfywftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí/

azmufjyef[lonf wyfrufaom pdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnf\? trsufxGufaompdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnf\? awGa0aom pdwfonfvnf;
azmufjyefonf rnf\? odkY&mwGif wyfrufaom pdwfukd
pae&mü]]azmufjyef}}[k tvkd&SdtyfV

rdef;r[lonf vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl;r (ewforD;) r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&pämeFr r[kwf? aumif; raumif;
½kefY&if; r½kefY&if;aom pum;ukd
em;vnfEkdifpGrf;aom rdef;rwnf;/

rdef;r\ txHü[lonf rdef;r\ teD;ü? rdef;rESifh ra0;aom
t&yfü/

rdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaomumr[lonf rdrd\ tBuKdufukd?
rdrd\ taMumif;ukd? rdrd\ tvkduk? rdrdtm;
vkyfauR;jcif;ukd/

pvkyfauR;jcif;onf tjrwfqHk;aywnf;[lonf
pvkyfauR;jcif;onf omvGef\? pvkyfauR;jcif;onf jrwf\?
pvkyfauR;jcif;onf tBuD;trSL;jzpf\? pvkyfauR;jcif;onf
ujvGef\? pvkyfauR;jcif;onf awmifhwytyf jrwfV

tMuif rdef;r[lonf rif;orD;onfvnf;aumif;?
ykaPÖ;ronfvnf;aumif;? ukefonfronfvnf;aumif;?
olqif;&Jronfvnf;aumif;/

iguJhodkYaomolukd[lonf rif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;ukdvnf;aumif;? ukefonfukdvnf;aumif;?
olqif;&Jukdvnf;aumif;/

tusifhoDv&Sdaom[lonf olUtoufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfaom? ray;aom Opömukd ,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfaom? trSm; ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfaom/

jrwfauom tusifhukd usifhavh&Sdaom[lonf
arxkeftusifhrS a&SmifMuOfaom/

aumif;aom w&m;&Sdaom rnfonf
xkdtusifhoDvtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

xkdjrwfaomtusifhtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
aumif;aomw&m;&Sd\

xkdtrljzifh[lonf arxkeftrljzifh/
vkyfauR;&m\[lonf arGUavsmfap&m\
arxkefESifh pyfaom[lonf arxkef trlESSifh,SOfaom/
oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qkdyfV

293/ rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? rdef;r[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\ txHü
xkdrdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukdajymqkdtHh? oHCm'dodof tmywf oifhV

rdef;rvnf;[kwf\? ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí/
a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí/ wd&pämeff[k xifrSwfí wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; rdef;r\ txHü
xkdrdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdtHh? xkv'pOf;tmywf oifhV

y@Kufvnf;[kwf\? y@Kuf[k xifrSwf í wyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; y@Kuf\ txHü
xkdrdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

y@Kufvnf;[kwf\? ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ a,musfm;[k
xifrSwfí/ wd&pämeff[k xifrSwfí/ rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; y@Kuf\ txHü
xkdrdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

a,musfm;vnf;[kwf\y/ wd&pämeffvnf;[kwf\?
wd&pämeff[k xifrSwfí/y/ ,HkrSm;&Sdí/ rdef;r[k
xifrSwfí/ y@Kuf[k xifrSwfí/ a,musfm;[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaom pdwfvnf;&Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; wd&pämeff\
txHü xkdrdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaom umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\n
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkYvnf;[kwfukef\?
rdef;ESpfa,mufwkdü rdef;r[k xifrSwfí
wyfrufaompdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf;
rdef;rESpfa,mufwdkY\ txHü xkdrdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaom
umrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

rdef;rvnf;aumif;? y@Kufvnf;aumif;[kwf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYü rdef;r[k xifrSwfíwyfrufaom
pdwfvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;onf vnf; ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkY\
txHü xkdrdrdtvkd&Sdtyfaomumrjzifh vkyfauR;jcif;\
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd ajymqkdtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywfESifh
'kuú#ftmywfoifh\y/

294/]]ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olemtaxmuftyHh
aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh vkyfauR;avmh}}[kqkdtHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh/

twåumryg&dpwd,odu©myk'ftzGifh NyD;V

OdeDw0w→K acgif;pOfmwdum

tb,fodkYvQif tjrKHronf om;orD;&ygrnfenf;?
cspfciftyfolonfvnf;aumif;? wifhw,faomolonfvnf;aumif;
jzpf&ygrnfenf;? tb,fukd vSL&rnfenf;? tb,fjzifh
vkyfauR;&rnfenf;? tb,fodkYvQif aumif;&mok*wdodkY
a&muf&ygrnfenf;/ pum; acgif;pOf rmwdumwnf;/

OdeDw0w→K jzwfxHk;rsm;

295/ wpf&Ha&mtcg tjrHKrwpfa,mufonf tdrfodkY
uyfwwfaom &[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tb,fodkYvQif
wynfhawmfronf om;zGm;jrif&ygtHhenf;}}[k avQmufV
ESr odkYjzpfvQif jrwfaom tvSLukd vSLavmh[k
(qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfaom tvSLum; tb,fygenf;[k (ar;\\)/
arxkeftrlwnf;[k (ajym\\)/
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodof tmywfoifhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfri\\)/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg om;zGm;avh&Sdaom
rdef;rwfpa,mufonf tdrfodkY uyfwwfaom
&[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tb,fodkYvQif wynfhawmfronf
om;ukd &ygtHhenf;}}[k avQmufV

ESr odkYjzpfvQif jrwfaom tvSLukd vSLavmh[k
(qkd\\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfaom tvSLum; tb,fygenf;[k (ar;\\)/
arxkeftrlwnf;[k (ajym\\)/
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodof tmywfoifhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfri\\)/ (2)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwfpa,mufonf tdrfodkY
uyfwwfaom &[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m;tb,fodkYvQif
wynfhawmfronf vifa,musfm;\\ cspfciftyfol
jzpf&ygtHhenf;}}[k avQmufV

ESr odkYjzpfvQif jrwfaom tvSLukd vSLavmh[k
(qkd\\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfaom tvSLum; tb,fygenf;[k (ar;\\)/
arxkeftrlwnf;[k (ajym\\)/
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodof tmywfoihfhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfri\\)/ (3)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwfpa,mufonf tdrfodkY
uyfwwfaom &[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m;tb,fodkYvQif

wynfhawmfronf wifhw,faom tqif;t*Fg&Sdol
jzpf&ygrnfenf;}}[k avQmuf\

ESr odkYjzpfvQif jrwfaom tvSLukd vSLavmh[k
(qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfaom tvSLum; tb,fygenf;[k (ar;\)/

arxkeftrlwnf;[k (ajym\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodoftmywfoifhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (4)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf tdrfodkY
uyfwwfaom &[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m;wynfhawmfronf
toQifbk&m;tm; tb,fukd vSL&ygrnfenf;}}[k avQmuf\

ESr jrwfaom tvSLukd vSLavmh[k (qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfaom tvSLum; tb,fygenf;[k (ar;\)/

arxkeftrlwnf;[k (ajym\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodof tmywfoifhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (5)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rw pfa,mufonf tdrfodkY
uyfwwfaom &[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m;wynfhawmfronf
toQifbk&m;ukd tb,fjzifh vkyfauR;&ygrnfenf;}}[k
avQmuf\

ESr jrwfaom tvSLjzifh vkyfauR;avmh[k (qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfaom tvSLum; tb,fygenf;[k (ar;\)/

arxkeftrlwnf;[k (ajym\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodof tmywfoifhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (6)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwpfa,mufonf tdrfodkY
uyfwwfaom &[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m;wynfhawmfronf
tb,fodkYvQif aumif;&mok*wdodkY
a&muf&ygrnfef;}}[k avQmufV

ESr odkYjzpfvQif jrwfaom tvSLukd vSLavmh[k
(qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfaom tvSLum; tb,fygenf;[k (ar;\)/

arxkeftrlwnf;[k (ajym\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfV/y/
&[ef; oifonf oHCm'dodof tmywfoifhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (7)

pwkx→ twåumryg&dp&d,odu©myk'f NyD;V

5-oOö&dwåodu©myk'f

296/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifO'g,Donf om0w→dNrKdUü
tdrfodkYuyfwwf aom &[ef; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyf\? tMuif trsKd;ü
r,m;r&SdaomowdkYom;ukdvnf;aumif;? vifr&Sdaom
owdkYorD;ukdvnf;aumif; awGUjriftHh? owdkYom;\
rdbxHü owdkYorD;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd-

]]prnfaom trsKd;\ owdkYorD;onf tvGeftqif;vS\
Munfh¹/₂lzG,f aumif;\? pdwfukdMunfvifapwwf\
ynm&Sd\? xufjruf\? xkd;xGif;ÓPf&Sd\? vdr®m\
ysif;&djcif;rS uif;\? xkd owdkYorD;onf p
owdkYom;ESifh xkdufwef oifhavsmf\}}[k ajymqkdV
xkdom;&Sif rdbwdkYonf-

]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYonf
xkdolwdkYukd]polwdkYonf tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;?
tb,fol\ om; orD;rsm;[kvnf;aumif;} rodMuyg?
toQifbk&m; tu,fítoQifbk&m;onf (owdkYorD;\
rdbwdkYukd) ay;apygrl wynfhawmfwdkYonf
xkdowdkYorD;ukdp owdkYom;twGuf
ac:iifaqmif,lMuygrnf}}[k ajymqkdMuukefV

owdkYorD;\ rdbwdkYxHü owdkYom;\
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd-

]]prnfaom trsKd;\ owdkYom;onf tvGeftqif;vS\?
Munfh½lzG,f aumif;\? pdwfukdMunfvifapwwf\?
ynm&Sd\? xufjruf\? xkd;xGif;ÓPf&Sd\? vdr®m\?
ysif;&djcif;rS uif;\? powdkYorD;onf xkd
owdkYom;ESifh xkdufwefoifhavsmf\}}[k ajymqkdV
xkdowdkYorD;&Sif rdbwdkYonf-

]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYonf
xkdolwdkYukd]polwdkYonf tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;?
tb,fol\ om; orD;rsm;[kvnf;aumif;} rodMuyg?
owdkYorD;twGuf ajymqkdjcif;iSgtoa&rjh
&SufzG,fujhody jzpfygonf? toQifbk&m; tu,fí
toQifbk&m;onf (owdkYom;\rdbwdkYukd)
tawmif;ckdif;ygrl wynfhawmfwdkYonf p
owdkYorD;ukd xkd owdkYom;tm;ay;ygukefrnf}}[k
ajymqkdMuukefV

penf;jzifhyif orD;aqmif,ljcif;wdkYukdvnf; jyKap\?
orD;ay;jcif;wdkYukdvnf; jyKap\?
xdrf;jrm;jcif;wdkYukdvnf; jyKapV

297/ wpf&Ha&mtcg[l;&m;uawmfamif; wpfamuf\
orD;onf tvGeftqif;vS\? Munfh½lzG,faumif;\? pdwfukd
Munfvifapwwf\? wpf&Gmom; tmZD0u]wuúwGef;}\
wynfhwdkYonf vmMuí xkd[l;&m;uawmfukd]oQifr
powdkYorD;ukd tuREfkyfwdkY\ owdkYom;tm; ay;yg}}
[k ajymqkdMuukef\?

xkd[l;&m;uawmfamif;onf]]tarmifwdkY igonfum;
oifwdkYukd]polwdkY um; tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;?
tb,fol\ om;orD;rsm;[kvnf;aumif;} rodyg? b
rdef;uav;onf ig\ wpfa,mufxnf;aom orD;jzpfonfhjyif
wpf&GmodkYvnf;oGm;&rnfjzpfí igonf ray;Ekdifyg}}[k
ajym\? vlwdkYonf xkdtmZD0u]wuúwGef;}\
wynfhwdkYtm;]]tarmifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,ftwGufaMumifh vmMuukefoenf;}}[k ar;MuukefV

tarmifwdkY pom0w→dNrKdUü igwdkYonf
prnfaom[l;&m;uawmf\ orD;ukd igwdkY\
owdkYom;twGuf awmif;Muygonf? xkd ([l;&m;uawmf)
onf]]tarmifwdkY igonfum; oifwdkYukd]polwdkYum;
tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;? tb,fol\om;orD;rsm;
[kvnf;aumif;} rodyg? prdef;uav; onf ig\
wpfa,mufxnf;aomorD;jzpfonfhjyif wpf&GmodkYvnf;
oGm;&rnfjzpfí igonf ray;Ekdifyg[k (ajymygonf[k
qkdMuukef\)/

tarmifwdkY oifwdkYonf tb,faMumifh
xkd[l;&m;uawmfukd orD;awmif;Muukefoenf;?
toQifO'g,Dukd ajymoifhonf r[kwfygavm?
toQifO'g,Donf tay;ckdif;ygvdrrhrnf[k (ajymMuukef\)/

xkdtcg xkdtmZD0u wynfhwdkYonf
toQifO'g,DtxHodkY csOf;uyfMuukefNyD;vQif
toQifO'g,Dukd]]toQifbk&m; pom0wd→NrKdUü
wynfhawmfwdkYonf
prnfaom[l;&m;uawmfukdtuREfkyf wdkY
owdkYom;twGuf orD;awmif;Muygonf?
xkd[l;&m;uawmfonf]]tarmifwdkYigonfum;
oifwdkYukd]polwdkYum; tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;?
tb,fol\om;orD;rsm;[kvnf;aumif;} rodyg? prdef;uav;onf
ig\ wpfa,mufwnf;aom orD;jzpfonfhjyif wpf&GmodkY
vnf; oGm;&rnf jzpfí ray;Ekdifyg}}[k ajymygonf?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygonf? toQifbk&m;onf

xkd[l;&m;uawmfukd tuREfkyfwdkY owdkYom;twGuf
orD;ukdtay;ckdif;awmfrlyg}}[k (ajymqkdMuukef\)/

xkdtcg toQif O'g,Donf xkd[l;&m;uawmfxHodkY
csOf;uyfí xkd[l;&m;uawmftm;]]tb,fhaMumifh
polwdkYtm; orD;ukd ray;oenf;}}[k ar;V

toQifbk&m; polwdkYukd]polwdkYum; tb,folrsm;
[kvnf;aumif;? tb,fol\ om; orD;rsm;[kvnf;aumif;}
rodyg? prdef;uav;onf tuREfkyf\ wpfa,mufxnf;aom
orD;jzpfonfhjyif wpf&GmodkYvnf; vkdufoGm;&rnf
jzpfí tuREkfyfonf ray;Ekdifyg[k (avQmuf\)/

polwdkYtm; ay;vkdufyg? polwdkYukd igodygonf[k
(ajym\)/

toQifbk&m; tu,fí toQifbk&m; odvQif
ay;vkdufygrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

xdkYaemuf xkd[l;&m;uawmfonf xkdtmZD0u\
wynfhwkYtm; orD;ukd ay;vkduf\? xkdtcgxkdtmZD0u\
wynfhwkYonf xkdowdkYorD;ukd ,laqmifí
wpfvrQomvQif acR;rtjzpfjzifhtoHk;jyKukef\
xkdwpfvrS vGefaom tcgü uRefrtjzpfjzifh
toHk;jyKukef\? xkdtcg xkdowdkYorD;onf rdcifxHodkY-

]]tuREkfyfonf raumif;aom trsKd;odkY
a&mufae&ygonf? qif;&Jae&ygonf?
ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&yg? wpfvrQomvQif
tuREfkyfukd acR;rtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyKMuygonf?
xkdwpfvrS vGefaom tcgü uRefrtjzpfjzifh
toHk;jyKMuygonf? tkd tuREfkyf\ rdcif vmygavmh?
tuREfkyfukd ac:aqmifygavmh}}[k wrefapvTwfV

xkdtcg xkd[l;&m;uawmfonf tmZD0u\
wynfhrsm;xHodkY csOf;uyfí xkdtmZD0u\
wynfhrsm;ukd]]tarmifwdkY powdkYorD;ukd
uRefrtjzpfjzifh toHk;rjyKMuygvifh? powdkYorD;ukd
acR;rtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyK Muygavmh}}[k ajymqkdV

xkdtmZD0u\ wynfhwdkYonf]]igwdkYtm; oifESifh
twl tay;t,l&Sd? igwdkYtm; &[ef;ESifhtwlom
tay;t,l&Sd\? oif oGm;avmh? igwdkYonf oifukd
rodukef}}[k ajymqkdMuukef\? xkdtcg
xkd[l;&m;uawmfonf xkdtmZD0u\ wynfhwdkYu
armif;rj ESifxkwftyf&um;
wpfzefom0w-dNrKdUodkYomvQif jyefvm\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xkdowdkYorD;onf
rdcifxHodkY-

]]tuREkfyfonf raumif;aom trsKd;odkY
a&mufae&ygonf? qif;&Jae&ygonf?
ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&yg? wpfvrQomvQif
tuREfkyfudk acR;rtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyKMuygonf?
xkdwpfvrS vGefaom tcgü uRefrtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyK
Muygonf? tkd tuREfkyf\ rdcif vmygavmh?
tuREfkyfukd ac:aqmifygavmh}}[k wrefapvTwf\

xkdtcg[l;&m;uawmfonf toQifO'g,DxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifO'g,Dtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; xkdowdkYorD;onf raumif;aom
trsKd;odkY a&mufae&owwf? qif;&Jae&owwf?
ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&owwf? wpfvrQomvQif
xkdowdkYorD;ukd acR;r tjzpfjzifhtoHk;jyK Muowwf?
xkdwpfvrS vGefaom tcgü uRefrtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyKMu
owwf? tarmifwdkY powdkYorD;ukd uRefrtjzpfjzifh
toHk;rjyK Muygvifh?
acR;rtjzpfjzifhtoHk;jyKMuygavmh}}[k ajymawmfrlyg
toQifbk&m;[k avQmuf\

xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkdtmZD0u\
wynfhrrsm;xHodkY csOf;uyfí xkdtmZD0u\
wynfhwdkYukd-

]]tarmifwdkY powdkYorD;ukd uRefrtjzpfjzifh
toHk;rjyKMuygvifh? acR;rtjzpfjzifhtoHk;jy

Muygavmh}}[k ajymqkd\? xkdtmZD0u\
wynfhwdkYonf]]igwdkYtm; oifESifh twltay;t,l r&Sdyg?
igwdkYtm;[l;&m;uawmfESifh twlom tay;t,l&Sd\? &[ef;
[lonfaMumifhMurpkdufoifh? &[ef;aumif;om jzpfoifh\
oif oGm;avmh? oifhukd igwdkY rodMu ukef}}[k
ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkdtmZD0u\ wynfhwdkYu
armif;r] ESifxkwftyf&um;
wpfzefom0w-dNrKdUodkYom jyefvmV

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xkdowdkYorD;onf
rdcifxHodkY-

]]tuREkfyfonf raumif;aom trsdK;odkY
a&mufae&ygonf? qif;&Jae&ygonf?
ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&yg? tuREfkyfukd
wpfvrQomvQif acR;rtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyKMuygonf?
xkdwpfvrS vGefaom tcgü uRefrtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyK
Muygonf? tkd tuREfkyf\ rdcif vmygavmh?
tuREfkyfukd ac:aqmifygavmh}}[k wrefapvTwfV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xkd[l;&m;uawmfonf
toQifO'g,DxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQifO'g,Dukd-

]]toQifbk&m; xkdowdkYorD;onf raumif;aom
trsKd;odkY a&mufae&owwf? qif;&Jae&owwf?
ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&owwf? wpfvrQomvQif
xkdowdkYorD;ukd acR;r tjzifhjzifhtoHk;jyK Muowwf?
xkdwpfvrS vGefaom tcgü uRefrtjzpfjzifh toHk;jyK Mu
owwf? tarmifwdkY powdkYorD;ukd uRefrtjzpfjzifh
toHk;rjyK Muygvifh? acR;rtjzpfjzifh
toHk;jyKMuygavmh}}[k ajymawmfrlyg toQifbk&m;[k
avQmufV

yXruvnf; ighukd xkdtmZD0u\ wynfhwdkYonf
armif;r]ESifxkwfavNyD? oif oGm;avmh? ig
roGm;tHh[k (O'g,Du jyefajym\)/

298/ xkdtcg xkd[l;&m;uawmfonf]]ig\
orD;onf ,kwfrmaom a,mu©rrdef;rol
aMumifh ,kwfrmaom
a,mu©ra,musfm;olaMumifh ,kwfrmaomvifaMumifh
raumif;aom trsKd;odkYa&muf&ouJhodkY?
qif;&Jae&ouJhodkY? ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd
r&ouJhodkY ptwl toQifO'g,Donfraumif;&modkY
a&mufygapownf;? ptwl toQifO'g,Donf
qif;&Jygapownf;? ptwltoQifO'g,Donf ukd,f
pdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&ygapownf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcs\
tjypfjyajymqkdV

xkdowdkYorD;onfvnf;]]igonf ,kwfrmaom a,mu©r
rdef;rolaMumifh ,kwfrmaom
a,mu©ra,musfm;olaMumifh ,kwfrmaom vifaMumifh
raumif;aom trsKd;odkY a&muf&ouJodkY?
qif;&Jae&ouJhodkY? ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd
r&ouJhodkY ptwl toQifO'g,Donf raumif;&modkY
a&mufygapownf;? ptwl toQifO'g,Donf
qif;&Jygapownf;? ptwl
toQifO'g,Donfukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&ygapownf;}}
[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcs\? tjypfjy ajymqkdV

a,mu©rrdef;rolwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
a,mu©ra,musfm;olwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
vifwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; a&mifh&Jrl r&SdMuukefaom
tjcm;aom
rdef;rwdkYonfvnf;]]igwdkYonf ,kwfrmaoma,mu©rrde
f;rolwdkYaMumifh ,kwfrmaom
a,mu©ra,musfm;olwdkYaMumifh ,kwfrmaom
vifwdkYaMumifh raumif;aom trsKd;odkY
a&muf&ukefouJhodkY? qif;&Jae&ukefouJhodkY?
ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukdr&ukefouJhodkY ptwl
toQifO'g,Donf raumif;&modkY a&mufygapownf;? ptwl
toQifO'g,Donf qif;&Jygapownf;? ptwl toQifO'g,Donf

ukd,fpdwfcsrf;omrlukd r&ygapownf;}}[k
usdefqJMuukef\

a,mu©rrdef;rolwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? a,mu©r
a,musfm;olwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
vifwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; a&mifh&Jrl&SdMuukefaom
tMuif rdef;rwdkYonfum;]]igwdkYonf aumif;aom
a,mu©rrdef;rolwdkYaMumifh aumif;aom
a,mu©ra,musfm;olwdkYaMumifh aumif;aom
vifwdkYaMumifhcsrf;om&ukefouJhodkY? toHk;taqmif
jynfhpHkukefouJhodkY? csrf;omyGg;ukefouJUodkY
ptwl toQifO'g,Donf csrf;om&ygapownf;? ptwl
toQifO'g,Donf toHk;taqmifjynfhpHkygapownf;? ptwl
toQifO'g,Donf csrf;omyGg;ygapownf;}}[k
qkawmif;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf tcsKdUrdef;rwdkY\
usdefqJMuyHkESifh tcsKdUrdef;rwdkY\
qkawmif;MuyHkukd Mum;Muukef&um;
tvkdenf;yg;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
toQifO'g,Donf atmifoG,frlukdjyKavbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUMuukef\? ½lwfcsMuukef\? tjyfpjy
ajymqkdMuukef\

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Muukef\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif toQifO'g,Dukd-

]]O'g,D oifonf atmifoG,frlukd jyK\[lonf rSefoavm}}
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\y/

]](r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
tb,fhaMumifh oifonf atmifoG,frlukd jyKbdoenf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; b
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh-

yxrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 299/]]tMuif &[ef;onf rdef;rtm;rlvnf; a,musfm;\
tvkdukd r,m;jzpfapvkdaomaMumifh aomfvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;tm;rlvnf; rdef;r\ tvkdukd
vifjzpfapvkdaomaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;
atmifoG,frlukd jyK jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCm'dodof
tmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fawmfukd ynwfwawmfrlV

tEkynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

300/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom
taysmfMuL;olwdkYonf O,smOfü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;
upm;vkdMuonf jzpfí]]O,smOfodkY vmcJhavm h?
jrL;xl;aysmfyg; upm;MuukeftHh}}[k
jynfhwefqmrwpfa,mufxHodkY wrefapvTwfMuukefV

xkdjynfhwefqmrnf]]tarmifwdkY igonf oifwdkYukd
]polwdkYonf tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;? tb,fol\
om;orD;rsm;[kvnf;aumif;}} rodyg? ighrSmvnf;
ypönf;b@mrrsm;jym;\? toHk;taqmifrrsm;jym;\?
NrKdUjyifodkYvnf; vkduf&rnfjzpfí igrvkdufEkdifyg}}[k
ajymV

xkdtcg xkdwrefonf xkdtaysmfMuL;olwdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd ajym\? podkY
ajymvwfaomfa,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
xkdtaysmfMuL;olwdkYukd]]tarmifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifhxkdjynfhwefqmruk
awmif;Muukefoenf;? toQifO'g,Dukd ajymoifhonf
r[kwfygavm? toQifO'g,Donf wkdufwGef;ygvdrrfhrnf}}
[k ajymqkdV

podkY ajymvwfaomf Oygoumwpfa,mufonf
xkda,musfm;ukd]]tarmifwdkY podkY rajymygvifh?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; podkYoabm&Sdaom trlukdjyKvkyf&ef
rtyfpyfyg? toQifO'g,Donf podkY jyKvdrrfhrnf r[kwfyg}}
[k ajymqkdV

podkY ajymvwfaomf]]jyKvkyfvdrfhrnf?
jyKvkyfvdrfhrnfr[kwf}}[k tavmif;tpm; jyK Muukef\?
xdkYaemuf xkdtaysmfMuL;olwdkYonf
toQifO'g,DxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifO'g,Dukd]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYonf
pO,smOfü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;
upm;vkdMuonfjzpfí]O,smOfodkYvmcJhavmh?
jrL;xl;aysmfyg; upm;MuukeftHh}[k prnfaom
jynfhwefqmrXHodkY wrefapvTwfMuygonf?
xkdjynfhwefqmronf]tarmifwdkY igonf oifwdkYukd
polwdkYum; tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;? tb,fol\ om;orD;
[kvnf;aumif; rodyg? ighrSmvnf; ypönf;b@m
rsm;jym;\? toHk;taqmifrsM;jym;\? NrKdUjyifodkYvnf;
vkduf&rnfjzpfí igrvkdufEkdifyg}[k ajymygonf?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygonf? toQifbk&m;onf
xkdjynfhwefqmruk wkdufwGef;awmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufxm;MuukefV

xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkdjynfhwefqmrXHodkY
csOf;uyfí xkdjynfhwefqmrtm;-

]]tb,hfaMumifh polwdkY\ txHokdkY rvkdufoenf;}}
[k ar;V

]]toQif tuREkfyfonf polwdkYukd]polwdkYum;
tb,folrsm;[kvnf;aumif;? tb,fol\om;orD;rsm;
[kvnf;aumif;} rodyg? wynfhawmfrSmvnf;
ypönf;b@mrrsm;jym;\? toHk;taqmifrrsm;jym;\?
NrKdUjyifodkYvnf; vkduf&rnfjzpfí wynfhawmfr
rvkdufEkdifyg}}[k (avQmuf\)/

polwdkY\ txHokdkY vkdufoGm;avmh? polwdkYukd
igodygonf[k (ajym\)/

toQifbk&m; tu,fí toQifbk&m;odvQif wynfhawmfr
vkdufoGm;ygrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg xkdtaysmfMuL;olwdkYonf
xkdjynfhwefqmrukd ac:í O,smOfodkY oGm;Muukef\?
xkdtcgxkdOygoumonf]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifO'g,Donf
xkdcPrQ aygif;azmftyfaom]tckduftwefY} r,m;ü
atmifoG,frlukd jyKavbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdaom
xkdOygoum\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muukef&um;tvkdenf;yg;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifO'g,Donf xkdcPrQ
aygif;azmftyfaom]tckduftwefY} r,m;ü atmifoG,frlukd
jyKavbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUMuukef\? ½lwfcSMuukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMu NyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;MuukefV/y/

]]O'g,D oifonf xkdcPrQ
aygif;azmftyfaom]tckduftwefY} r,m;ü atmifoG,frlukd
jyK\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh
xkdcPrQ aygif;azmftyfaom]tckduftwefY} r,m;ü
atmifoG,frlukd jyKavbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

9/ 5- (c) 301/]]tMuif &[ef;onf rdef;rtm;rlvnf;
a,musfm;\
tvkdukdr,m;jzpfapvkdaomaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;tm;rlvnf; rdef;r\
tvkdukdvifjzpfapvkdaomaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;
atmifoG,frlukd jyK jim;tHh? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifhxdkcPrQ
aygif;azmftyfaom]tckduftwefY} r,m;tm;vnf;
atmifoG,frlukd jyK jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCm'dodof
tmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-olö&dwåodu©myk'f tzGifh

302/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkwåuHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[ktvkd&SdtyfV
atmifoG,frlukd jyK jim;tHh[lonf
rdef;ruapckdif;tyfonf jzpfírlvnf; a,musfm;\
txHodkYoGm;\? a,musfm;uapckdif;tyfonf jzpfírlvnf;
rdef;r\ txHodkY oGm;V
rdef;rtm;rlvnf; a,musfm;\ tvkdukdlonf a,musfm;\
tvkdukdrdef;rtm; ajym Mum;V

a,musfm;tm;rlvnf; rdef;r\ tvkdukd[lonf rdef;r\
tvkdukd a,musfm;tm; ajym Mum;V

r,m;jzpfapvkdaomaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;[lonf oif
r,m; jzpf&vwåHU/

vifjzpfapvkdaomaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;[lonf oif
vif jzpf&vwåHU/

t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh xkdcPrQvnf;jzpfaom[lonf oif
cPr,m; jzpf&vwåHU/

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qkdyfV

5-ölö&dwåodu©myk'ftzGifh NyD;V

303/ trdapmihfaom rdef;r? tzapmifhaom rdef;r?
trdtzapmifhaom rdef;r? armifapmihfaom rdef;r? tpfr
nDrapmihfaom rdef;r? aqGrsKd;apmifhaom rdef;r?
tEG,fapmihfaom rdef;r?
w&m;usifhazmfwdkYapmihfaom rdef;r?
tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom rdef;r? 'Pfxm;aom rdef;r?
tm;jzifh rdef;r q,frsKd;/

aiGjzifh 0,f,ltyfaom r,m;? tvkdwlí aeaom r,m;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifh aeaom r,m;? t0wftxnfaMumifh
aeaom r,m;? a&cGufü vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom r,m;?
acgif;ckukdcsapí aeaom r,m;? uRefrvnf;jzpf
r,m;vnf;jzpfaom r,m;? tvkyform;r]tapcHr}vnf;jzpf
r,m;vnf;jzpfaom r,m;? ppfEkdifí aqmiftyfaom r,m;?
wcPrQ xm;aom]tckduftwefY} r,m; tm;jzifh
r,m;q,frsKd;/

304/ trdapmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf
trdonfapmifha&Smuf\? vHkjchKAp\? tpdK;&jcif;udk
jyK\? rdrd\ tvdkodkY vdkufapV

tzapmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf tzonfapmifha&Smuf\?
vHkjCHKap\? tpdK;&jcif;udK jyK\? rdrd\tvdkodkY
vdkufapV

trd tzapmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf
rdbwdkYonfapmifha&Smufukef\? vHkjCHKapukef\?
tpdk;&jcif;udK jyKukef\? rdrdwdkY\ tvdkodkY
vdkufapukefV

armifapmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf
armifonfapmifha&Smuf\? vHkjCHKap\? tpdK;&jcif;udK
jyK\? rdrd\ tvdkodkY vdkufapV

tpfr nDrapmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf tpfr
nDronfapmifha&Smuf\? vHkjCHKap\? tpdK;&jcif;udK
jyK\? rdrd\ tvdkodkY vdkufapV

aqGrsKd;apmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf
aqGrsKd;wdkYonfapmifha&Smufukef\?
vHkjCHKapukef\? tpdK;&jcif;udK jyKukef\? rdrdwdkY\
tvdkodkY vdkufapukefV

tEG,fapmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf
tEG,fwlwdkYonfapmifha&Smufukef\?
vHkjCHKapukef\? tpdK;&jcif;udK jyKukef\? rdrdwdkY\
tvdkodkY vdkufapukefV

w&m;usifhazmfwdkYapmifhaom rdef;r rnfonf
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonfapmifha&Smuf ukef\?
vHkjCHKapukef\? tpdK;&jcif;udK jyKukef\? rdrdwdkY\
tvdkodkY vdkufapukefV

tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom rdef;r rnfonf
trd0rf;wGif;üyif]]prdef;ronf ig\ r,m;wnf;}}[k
t,kwfojzifh yef;wHk;wdkifpdkufí owfrSwftyfaom
rdef;ronfvnf; tapmifhcs xm;aomrdef;r rnfV

'Pfxm;aom rdef;r rnfonf]]tMuifolonf prnfaom
rdef;rudk oGm;vm\? xkdoltm;prQavmuf 'Pfwyfaom}}[k
tcsKdUyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYu 'Pfxm;tyfaom rdef;rwnf;/

aiGjzifh0,f,ltyfaom r,m; rnfonf aiGjzifh 0,f,lí aeapV
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m; rnfonf cspfaom a,musfm;onf
cspfaom rdef;rudk aeapV

pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m; rnfonf pnf;pdrfudk
ay;í aeapV

t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaom r,m; rnfonf t0wftxnfudk
ay;í aeapV

a&cGufü vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom r,m; rnfonf
a&cGufudk oHk;oyfudkifwG,fí aeapV

acgif;ckudkcsapíaeaom r,m; rnfonf acgif;ckudk
csapí aeapV

uRefr rnfonf uRefrvnf;[kwf\? r,m;vnf;[kwfV

tvkyform;r]tapcHr} rnfonf tvkyform;r]tapcHr}vnf;
[kwf\? r,m;vnf;[kwfV

ppfEkdifíaqmiftyfaom r,m; rnfonf okHYyef;r,m;udk
qkdV

wpfcPrQxm;aom r,m; rnfonf xdkcP]tckduftwefY}
r,m;udk qdkV

305/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;jzpfyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHhpHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkajymygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\y/ trdtzapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
armifapmifhaom rdef;rudkajymygavmh/ tpfr
nDrapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
aqGrsKd;apmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
tEG,fapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/

tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom rdef;rudk ajmygavmh/
'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudk prnfaom ol\aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;jzpfyg[k ajmygavmh[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzefaqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

edau©yyk'fwdkYwnf; /

pufjywf]c@puf}

306/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom
trdapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh0,ftyfaom
r,m;rsm; jzpfMuyg[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzefaqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
trdtzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/y/ trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? armifapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tpfr nDrapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? aqGrsKd;apmifhaomrdef;rudk
vnf;aumif;/ trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tEG,fapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/
trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/
trdapmifhaom rdef;rudk vnf;aumif;? 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m; rsm;jzpfMuyg[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?

vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm
'dodoftmywf oifh\

pufjywf]]c@}} puf NyD;

puf0dkif;]A'``puf}

307/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom
tzapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? trdtzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;rsm; jzpfMuyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
armifapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/y/ tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tpfr nDrapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? aqGrsKd;apmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tEG,fapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/
tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/
tzapmifh aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;prnfaomol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyf aom
r,m;rsm;jzpfMuyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?

vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodof tmywfoifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;rsm; jzpfMuyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

puf0dkif;]A''puf}NyD;V

rludktus Of;csKyftyf

308/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom 'Pfxm;aomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh0,ftyfaom r,m;rsm; jzpfMuyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzefaqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/y/ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? trdtzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
armifapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tpfr
nDrapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
aqGrsKd;apmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tEG,fapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/

'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;
prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m; rsm;jzpfMuyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

{urlNyD;V

«'krludkvnf;aumif; wdludkvnf;aumif;
e0rlwdkifatmif penf;wl jyKvkyftyf\»/

bqdkvxåHUum; 'orlwnf;/
309/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom
trdapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? trdtzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? armifapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tpfrnDrapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? aqGrsKd;apmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tEG,fapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
'Pfxm;aomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;rsm;jzpfMuyg[kajymygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

Opömjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;bufrSpuf NyD;V

310/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;jzpfyg[k

ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\y/ pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;/ t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaom r,m;/ a&cGufü
vufpHkcsí vufxyf aom r,m;/ acgif;ckudk csapíaeaom
r,m;/ uRefr,m;/ tvkyform;r]]tapcH}}r,m;/
okHYyef;r,m;/ tcdkuftwefYr,m; vkyfyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzefaqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodfoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkajymygavmh/y/
trdtzapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
armifapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/ tpfr
nDrapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
aqGrsKd;apmifhaom rdef;rudkajymygavmh/
tEG,fapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom rdef;rudk ajymygavmh/
'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudk prnfaom ol\ tcdkuftwefY
r,m;jzpfyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\ vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

rlvyk'f&if;]edau©yyk'f} wdkYwnf;/

311/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom
trdapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaomol\ tckduftwefYr,m;rsm;
jzpfMuyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
trdtzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/y/ trdapmifhaom

rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;
prnfaomol\ tcdkuftwefY r,m;rsm;jzpfMuyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

312/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom
tzapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? trd tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaomol\ tcdkuftwefYr,m;rsm;
jzpfMuyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom tzapmifhaom rdef;rudk vnf;aumif;?
armifapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/y/ tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? 'Pf xm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;
prnfaom ol\ tcdkuftwefY r,m;rsm;
jzpfMuyg[kajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifhV

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\
tcdkuftwefY r,m;rsm;jzpfMuyg[k ajymygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

puf0dkif;]A'öpuf} NyD;V

rludk tusOf;csKyftyfNyD/

313/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom 'Pfxm;aomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\
tcdkuftwefYr,m; rsm;jzpfMuyg[k ajmygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm 'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;/y/ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif; prnfaom ol\ tcdkuftwefY
r,m;rsm;jzpfMuyg[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

{urlNyD;V

«'krl ponfwdkYudkvnf; ptwlyif jyKvkyftyfukef\»/

bqdkvwåHhum; 'orlwnf;/

314/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom
trdapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? trdtzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? armifapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tpfr nDrappmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? aqGrsKd;apmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tEG,fapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;
prnfaom ol\ tcdkuftwefY
r,m;rsm;jzpfMuyg[kajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?

vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\

tckduftwefY r,m;bufrSpuf NyD;/

315/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;jzpfyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHhpHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ tvdkwlí
aeaom r,m;/y/ pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;/
t0wftxnfaMumifh aeaom r,m;/ a&cGufü vufpHkcsí
vufxyfaom r,m;/ acgif;ckudk csapí aeaom r,m;/
uRefr,m;/ tvkyform;]tapch}r,m;/ okHYyef;r,m;/
tckduftwefY r,m;jzpfyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzefaqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

rlvyk'f&if;]edau©yyk'f} wdkYwnf;/

316/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlí aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom

r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü vufpHkcsí
vufxyfaomr,m;vnf;aumif;/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckudk csapí
aeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;vnf;aumif;/
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif;/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tckduftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm 'dodoftmywf oifhV

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

317/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ tvdkwlí aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;/ tvdkwl í aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfyg[kajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifhV

puf0kdif;]A''puf} NyD;V

rludk tus Of;csKyftyfNyD/

318/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom trdapmifhaom

rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;?
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tcdkuftwefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlí aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/
tcdkuftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif;? okHYyef; r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

{urlNyD;V

«'krl ponfwdkYudkvnf; ptwlyif jyKvkyftyfukef\»/

bqdkvwåHUum; 'orlwnf;/

319/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom trdapmifhaom
rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlí aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü
vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckudk
csapí aeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvkyform;]tapcH}r,m;vnf;aumif;?
okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif;? tckduftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

trdapmifhaom rdef;rbuf rSpuf NyD;V

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom tzapmifhaom rdef;rudk/y/ trdtzapmifhaom
rdef;rudk/ armifapmifhaom rdef;rudk/
tpfrnDrapmifhaom rdef;rudk/ aqGrsKd;apmifhaom
rdef;rudk/ tEG,fapmifhaom rdef;rudk/
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaom rdef;rudk/

tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom rdef;rudk/ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;rudk prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m; jzpfyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudk prnfaomol\ tvdkwlí
aeaom r,m;/y/ pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;?
t0wftxnfaMumifh aeaom r,m;? a&cGufü vufpHkcsí
vufxyfaom r,m;? acgif;ckudk csapí aeaomr,m;?
uRefr,m;? tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;? okHYyef;r,m;?
tckduftwefY r,m; jzpfyg[kajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\

rlvyk'f&if;]edau©yyk'f} wdkYwnf;/

320/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlí aeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg[kajymygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;/

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tvdkwlí
aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif; tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

puf0kdif;]A''puf} NyD;V

rludk tus Of;csKyftyfNyD/

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\
tcdkuftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/ tcdkuftwefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;? okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\
vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHhwpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

{urlNyD;V

«'krludkvnf;aumif;? wdrludkvnf;aumif;?
e0rlwdkifatmif ptwlyif jyKvkyftyf\»/

pqdkvwåHUum; 'orlwnf;/

321/ a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom 'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlíaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif; pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom

r,m;vnf;aumif;?
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü
vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckudk
csapí aeaom r,m; vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;vnf;aumif;? okUHyef;r,m;
vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg[k
ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzefaqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

'Pfxm;aom rdef;rbufRSpuf NyD;V

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkprnfaomol\ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;jzpfyg[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHhpHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? prnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaomr,m; vnf;aumif;? tvdkwliéaom
r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfMuyg[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? trdtzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? phrnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwliéaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfMuyg[k
ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHhpHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV
ptwIESpfzufyGm;udk jyKvkyftyfV

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom trdapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tzapmifhaom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? trdtzapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? armifapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tpfrnDrappmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? aqGrsKd;apmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? tEG,fapmifhaom
rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaomrdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
tapmifhta&Smufcsxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;?
'Pfxm;aom rdef;rudkvnf;aumif;? prnfaomol\ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlíaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckudk csapí
aeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;vnf;aumif;?
okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfMuyg[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

ESpfzufyGm;NyD;\

a,musfm;\ trdonf &[ef;udkapvTwf\y/ a,musfm;\
tzonf &[ef;udkapvTwf\y/ a,musfm;\ trdtzwdkYonf
&[ef;udkapvTwfukef\y/ a,musfm;\
tpfudkonf&[ef;udkapvTwf\y/ a,musfm;\ tpfr nDronf
&[ef;udkapvTwf\y/ a,musfm;\aqGrsKd;wdkYonf
&[ef;udkapvTwfukef\y/ a,musfm;\ tEG,fwdkYonf
&[ef;udkapvTwfukef\y/ a,musfm;\
w&m;usifhazmfwdkYonf &[ef;udkapvTwfukef\y/

a,musfm;bufrSpufjr\$Kyf]yk&doay,smv} udk
tus,fcsJUtyfV

«a&S;enf;uJhodkY ESpfzufyGm;udk tus,fcsJUtyf\»/

322/ trdapmifhaom rdef;r\ trdonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomrdef;rudk
prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m; jzpfygap[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

trdapmifhaom rdef;r\ trdonf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;/y/ pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;?
t0wftxnfaMumifh aeaom r,m;? a&cGufü vufpHkcsí
vufxyfaom r,m;? acgif;ckudk csapí aeaom r,m;? uRef
r,m;? tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;? okHYyef;r,m;?
tcdkuftwefYr,m; jzpfygap[k ajymygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzefaqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

rlvyk'f&if;]edau©yyk'f} wdkYwnf;/

323/ trdapmifhaom rdef;r\ trdonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomrdef;rudk
prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;/y/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfygap[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

324/ trdapmifhaom rdef;r\ trdonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomrdef;rudk
prnfaom ol\ tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlí aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfygap[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

puf0kdif; JA'' puf} NyD;V

rludk tusOf;csKyftyfNyD/

325/ trdapmifhaom rdef;r\ trdonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomrdef;rudk
prnfaom ol\ tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif; aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tcdkuftwefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;? okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfygap[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

{urlNyD;V

**«'krludkvnf;aumif; wdludkvnf;aumif;
e0rlwdkifatmif ptwlyif jyKvkyftyf\»/**

pqdkvwåHUum; 'orlwnf;/

326/ trdapmifhaom rdef;r\ trdonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomrdef;rudk

prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvdkwlíaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;?
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü
vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckudk
csapí aeaom r,m; vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;vnf;aumif;? okHYyef;r,m;
vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfygap[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHhwpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'd odoftmywf
oifh\

trdbufrSpuf NyD;\

tzapmifhaom rdef;r\ tznf &[ef;udkapvTwf\y/
trdtzapmifhaom rdef;r\ trdtzwdkYonf
&[ef;udkapvTwfukef\ armifapmifhaom rdef;r\
armifonf &[ef;udkapvTwf\ tpfr nDrapmifhaom rdef;r\
tpfr nDronf &[ef;udkapvTwf\ aqGrsKd;apmifhaom
rdef;r\aqGrsKd;wdkYonf &[ef;udkapvTwfukef\
tEG,fapmifhaom rdef;r\ tEG,fwdkYonf
&[ef;udkapvTwfukef\ w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaom
rdef;r\ w&m;usifhazmfwdkYonf
&[ef;udkapvTwfhukef\ tapmifhta&Smuf csxm;aom
rdef;r\ odrf;ydkufolonf &[ef;udkapvTwf\ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;r\ 'Pfxm;olonf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
prnfaom rdef;rudkprnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;jzpfygap[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHhpHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh\

'Pfxm;aom rdef;r\ 'Pfxm;olonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomrdef;rudk
prnfaom ol\ tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;/y/

pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;/ t0wftxnfaMumifh
aeaom r,m;/ a&cGufü vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom r,m;/
acgif;ckudk csapí aeaom r,m;/ uRefr,m;/
tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;/ okHYyef;r,m;/ tcdkuftwefY
r,m;jzpfygap[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

rlvyk'f&if;]edau©yyk'f} wdkYwnf;/

327/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;r\ 'Pfxm;olonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaom rdef;rudk
prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlí
aeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;jzpfygap[k ajymygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

328/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;r\ 'Pfxm;olonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaom rdef;rudk
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tvdkwlí
aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;/
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfygap[kajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

puf0kdif;]A''puf}NyD;V

rludktusOf;csKyftyfNyD/

329/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;r\ 'Pfxm;olonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? þrnfaom rdef;rudk
þrnfaom ol\ tcdkuftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaomr,m; vnf;aumif;/y/
tcdkuftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlíaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuf twefYr,m;vnf;aumif;?
okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfygap[k ajmygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

{urlNyD;V

«'krludkvnf;aumif; wdrldkvnf;aumif;
e0rlwkdifatmif þtwlyif jyKvkyftyf\»/

þqdkvxåHUum; 'orlwnf;/
330/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;r\ 'Pfxm;olonf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? þhrnfaom
rdef;rudk þrnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlí aeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü
vufpHkcs í vufxyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckudk
csapíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;vnf;aumif;?
okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfygap[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

'Pfxm;aom rdef;rbufRSpuf NyD;V

trdapmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom oludk (tuREfkyfonf) prnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m; jzpfyg&ap[k ajmygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

trdapmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom oludk (tuREkfyfonf) prnfaomol\
tvdkwlíaeaomr,m;/y/ pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaomr,m;/
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaom r,m;/ a&cGufü vufpHkcsí
vufxyfaomr,m;/ acgif;ckudkcsapíaeaom r,m;/
uRefr,m;/ tvkyform;]tapch} r,m;/ okHYyef;r,m;/
tcdkuftwefYr,m;jzpfyg&ap[k ajmygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

rlvyk'f&if;]edau©yyk'f} wdkYwnf;/

331/ trdapmifhaom rdef;ronf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaom oludk
(tuREkfyfonf) prnfaom ol aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdk wlíaetyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfyg&ap[k ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHhwpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

trdapmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom oludk (tuREfkyfonf) prnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;/ aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tckduftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif;jzpfyg&ap[k

ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;V

332/ trdapmifhaom rdef;ronf
&[ef;udk]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomoludk
(tuREkfyfonf) prnfaom ol\ tvdkwlíaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tckduftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;/ tvdkwlí aeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;jzpf&ygap[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

puf0dkif;]A''puf} NyD;V

rludktusOf;csKyftyfNyD/

trdapmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom oludk (tuREkfyfonf) prnfaom ol\
tckduftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tckduftwefYr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tckduftwefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;? okHYyef; r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg&ap[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

{urlNyD;V

«'krlponfwdkYudkvnf; ptwlyif jyKvkyftyfukef\»/

pqdkvwåHUum; 'orlwnf;/
 333/ trdapmifhaom rdef;ronf
&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaomoludk
(tuREfkyfonf) prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlíaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü
vufpHkcsí vufxyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckudk
csapí aeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;vnf;aumif;?
okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfyg&ap[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm 'dodoftmywf
oifh\

trdapmifhaom rdef;rbufRS pufwpfrsKd; NyD;

 tzapmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udkapvTwf\y/
trdtzapmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udkapvTwf\
armifapmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udkapvTwf\
tpfrnDrapmifhaom rdef;ronf&[ef;udkapvTwf\
aqGrsKd;apmifhaom rdef;ronf &[ef;udkapvTwf\
tEG,fapmifhaomrdef;ronf &[ef;udkapvTwf\
w&m;usifhazmfapmifhaom rdef;ronf
&[ef;udkapvTwf\ tapmifhta&Smuf csxm;aom
rdef;ronf &[ef;udkapvTwf\ 'Pfxm;aom
rdef;ronf&[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaom
oludk (tuREfkyfonf) prnfaom ol\ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;jzpfyg&ap[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\

 'Pfxm;aom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaom oludk (tuREkfyfonf) prnfaom ol\

tvdkwlí aeaom r,m;/y/ pnf;pdrfaMumifh aeaom r,m;/
t0wftxnfaMumifh aeaom r,m;/ a&cGufü vufpHkcsí
vufxyfaom r,m;/ acgif;ckudk csapí aeaom r,m;/
uRefr,m;/ tvkyform;]tapch} r,m;/ okHYyef;r,m;/
tcdkuftwefYr,m; jzpfyg&ap[k ajmygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzefaqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh\

rlvyk'f&if;]edau©yyk'f} wdkYwnf;/

334/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaomoludk (tuREkfyfonf) prnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tvdkwlíaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg&ap[k
ajmygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

pufjywf]c@puf} NyD;/

335/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? prnfaomoludk (tuREkfyfonf) prnfaom ol\
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? tcdkuftwefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;/ tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh
0,ftyfaomr,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg&ap[k ajmygavmh}}
[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzefaqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

puf0kdif;]A''puf} NyD;/

rludk tusOf;csKyftyfNyD/

336/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? þrnfaom oludk (tuREkfyfonf) þrnfaom ol\
tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;? aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;/y/ tcdkuftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvdkwlíaeaom r,m;vnf;aumif;/ tcdkuf twefY
r,m;vnf;aumif;? okHYyef;r,m;vnf;aumif; jzpfyg&ap[k
ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh
wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

{urlNyD;

«'krlponfwdkYudkvnf; þtwlyif jyKvkyftyfukef\»/

þqdkvwåHUum; 'orlwnf;/

337/ 'Pfxm;aom rdef;ronf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m;
<uygavmh? þrnfaom oludk (tuREfkyfonf) þrnfaom ol\
aiGjzifh 0,ftyfaom r,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvdkwlíaeaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfaMumifhaeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? t0wftxnfaMumifhaeaom r,m;
vnf;aumif;? a&cGufü vufpHkcsí
vufxyfaomr,m;vnf;aumif;? acgif;ckukd csapí aeaom
r,m;vnf;aumif;? uRefr,m;vnf;aumif;?
tvkyform;]tapcH} r,m;vnf;aumif;? okHYyef;
r,m;vnf;aumif;? tckduftwefY r,m;vnf;aumif;
jzpfyg&ap[k ajymygavmh}}[kapvTwf\? vufcHtHh
pHkprf;tHhwpfzef aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

'Pfxm;aom rdef;rbufRS pufwpfrsKd; NyD;V

pufjr\$Kyftm;vHk;]oAÁpuúay,smv} NyD;V

338/ vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef
raqmifvmtHh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

vufcHtHh rpHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

vufcHtHh rpHkprf;tHh wpfzef raqmifvmtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

vufrcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

vufrcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef raqmifvmtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

vufrcHtHh rpHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

vufrcHtHh rpHkprf;tHh wpfzef raqmifvmtHh?
tmywf roifh/

a,musfm;onf
&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYudk]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
<uMuygukefavmh?
prnfaomrdef;rudkpHkprf;Muygukefavmh} }
[kapcdkif;\? tm;vHk; vufcHukeftHh tm;vHk;
pHkprf;ukeftHh tm;vHk; wpfzefaqmifvmukeftHh?
tm;vHk; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf
&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYudk]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
<uMuygukefavmh?
prnfaomrdef;rudkpHkprf;Muygukefavmh} }
[kapcdkif;\? tm;vHk; vufcHukeftHh tm;vHk;
pHkprf;ukeftHh &[ef; wpfyg;udkwpfzef
aqmifvmapukeftHh? tm;vHk; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf
&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYudk]]toQifbk&m;wdkY

<uMuygukefavmh?
brnfaomrdef;rudkpHkprf;Muygukefavmh}}
[kapcdkif;\? tm;vHk; vufcHukeftHh (&[ef;) wpfyg;udk
pHkprf;apí tm;vHk;wpfzef aqmifvmukeftHh? tm;vHk;
oHCm'dodof tmywfoifh\

a,musfm;onf
&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYudk]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
<uMuygukefavmh?
brnfaomrdef;rudkpHkprf;Muygukefavmh}}
[kapcdkif;\? tm;vHk; vufcHukeftHh &[ef;wpfyg;udk
pHkprf;apí &[ef;wpfyg;udk wpfzef
aqmifvmapukeftHh? tm;vHk; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
brnfaom rdef;rudk pHkprf;ygavmh}}[kapcdkif;\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh wpfzef aqmifvmtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
brnfaom rdef;rudk pHkprf;ygavmh}}[kapcdkif;\?
vufcHtHh pHkprf;tHh teD;aewynfhudk wpfzef
aqmifvmaptHh? oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
brnfaom rdef;rudk pHkprf;ygavmh}}[kapcdkif;\?
vufcHtHh teD;aewynfhudk pHkprf;apí rdrdu wpfzef
aqmifvmtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

a,musfm;onf &[ef;udk]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh?
brnfaom rdef;rudk pHkprf;ygavmh}}[kapcdkif;\?
vufcHtHh teD;aewynfhudk pHkprf;aptHh
teD;aewynfhonf pHkprf;NyD;í tjyify (xdka,musfm;)
odkY wpfzef aqmifvmtHh? ESpfyg;vHk;
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

339/ oGm;aomf jynfhpHkap\]vufvnf; cH\? pHkvnf;
pHkprf;\}? jyefvmaomf csKdU,Gif;ap\?]wpfzef

raqmifvm}? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? oGm;aomf
csKdU,Gif;ap\]vufrcH}? jyefvm
aomfjynfhpHkap\]pHkvnf; pHkprf;\? wpfzefvnf;
aqmifvm\}? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\ oGm;
aomfjynfhpHkap\? jyefvmaomf jynfhpHkap\
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ oGm;aomf csKdU,Gif;ap\
jyefvmaomf csKdU,Gif;ap\? tmywfroifh/

340/ oHCm\vnf;aumif;? apwD\vnf;aumif;?
rusef;rmol\vnf;aumif; jyKzG,f udpöjzifhoGm;tHh?
(tmywfroifh)/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

5-ölö&dwåodu©myk'f pufvSnfhyHk NyD;V

OdeDw0w→K acgif;pOfrmwdum

tdyfaysmfaomrdef;r? aoaom rdef;r? xGufoGm;aom
rdef;r? rdef;r r[kwf? rdef;ry@Kuf? jiif;cHkjcif;ukd jyKí
0rf;ajrmufapNyD? y@Kufü atmifoG,frludk jyKjcif;/
pum; acgif;pOfrmwdumwnf;/

OdeDw0w→K jzwfxHk;rsm;

341/ wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
&[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaom
rdef;rukdpHkprf;ygavmh}}[kapckdif;\? xkd&[ef;onf
oGm;í vlwdkYukd-

]]prnfaom rdef;ronf tb,frSmenf;}}[k ar;V

tdyfaysmfaeygonfbk&m;[k (avQmufMu\)/

]]igonf oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhavoavm}}[k
xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö}jzpfV/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf\ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

wpf&Ha&mtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
&[ef;wpfyg;ukd]toQifbk&m; <uygavmh? prnfaom
rdef;ruk pHkprf;ygavmh}}[kapckdif;\? xkd&[ef;onf
oGm;í vlwdkYudk-

]]prnfaom rdef;ronf tb,frSmenf;}}[k ar;V

aoygNyDbk&m;/y/ xGufoGm;ygonfbk&m;/ rdef;r
r[kwfygbk&m;/ rdef;ry@Kufygbk&m;[k (avQmufMu\)/

xkd&[ef;tm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/
&[ef; oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (2-5)

wpf&Ha&mtcg rdef;rwtpfa,mufonf vifa,musfm;ESifh
jiif;cHkí trtdtrfodkY oGm;\? tdrfodkYuyfwwfaom
&[ef;onf 0rf;ajrmufzG,f pum;udk jyK\]tdrfukd
jyefap\}? xkd&[ef;tm;awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
jzpf\y/

&[ef; atmifoG,fpum; ajymMum;xkdufaom
rdef;ravm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

atmifoG,fpum; ajymMum;xkdufaom rdef;r r[kwfyg
jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; atmifoG,fpum; rajymMum;xkdufaom rdef;rü
tmywf roifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (6)

wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf y@Kufü
atmifoG,frlukd jyK\? xkd&[ef;tm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf\y/ &[ef;
oHCm'dodoftmywf roifh? xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (7)

ylör olö&dwåodu©myk'f NyD;V

6-uk#dum&odu©myk'f

342/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fNrKdU &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmay;&m
jzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg tmV0Dwkdif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf
ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom t&m0w→K&Sdukefaom
(aqmufvkyfol 'g,um) t&Sifr&Sdukefaom
rdrdtwGuf&nfñTef;csuf&Sdukefaom twdkif;txGm
yrmP r&Sdukefaom ausmif;¹wdkYudk
aqmufvkyfapukef\? xkdausmif;wdkYonf
NyD;qHk;jcif;odkY ra&mufukef?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]a,musfm;ukd
ay;Muukefavmha,musfm;\ vufrludpöudk
ay;Muukefavmh EGm;udk ay;Muukefavmh vSnf;udk
ay;MuukefavmhyJcGyfukd ay;Muukefavmh ykqdefukd
ay;Muukefavmh "m;rukd ay;Muukefavmh
aygufwl;ukd ay;Muhukefavmh pl;aqmufukd
ay;Muukefavmh EG,fukd ay;Muukefavmh 0g;ukd
ay;Muukefavmh jzLqHjrufukd ay;Muukefavmh
Nydwfjrufukd ay;Muukefavmh (<uif;aom) jrufukd
ay;Muukefavmhajrnufukd ay;Muukefavmh[k
tawmif;rsm;Muukefí t&dyfedrdwfjyjcif; rsm;Muukefí
aeMuukefV

vlwdkYonf awmif;jcif;jzifh ESdyfpuftyfukefonf jzpfí
t&dyfedrdwf jyjcif;jzifh ESdyfpuftyf ukefonfjzpfí
&[ef;wdkYukd jrifvQif xdwfvnf; xdwfMuukef\? vefYvnf;
vefYMuukef\? ajy; vnf;ajy;Muukef\? a&Smifz,fívnf;
oGm;Muukef\? rsufESmvTJívnf; aeMuukef\?
wHcg;ukdvnf;ydwfMuukef\? EGm;wdkYudkaomfvnf;
jrifvQif &[ef;[k xifrSwfí ajy;MuukefV

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf &mZN*dK[fNrKdUü
rkd;vywfvHk; aeNyD;aomf
tmV0DNRKdUodkY<uoGm;\? tpOftwkdif;
tmV0DNRKdUodkY a&mufaomf toQifr[muóyonf
xkdtmV0DNRKdU t*³/₄gV0apwDü oDwif;oHk;

aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf eHeuftcsdef
ouFef;ukdjyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,laqmifum
tmV0DNrKdUodkY qGrf;cH0ifav\?
vlwdkYonftoQifr[muóyudk jrifMuaomf xdwfvnf;
xdwfMuukef\? vefYvnf; vefYMuukef\? ajy;vnf;
ajy;Muukef\? a&Smifz,fívnf; oGm;Muukef\?
rsufESmvTJívnf; aeMuukef\? wHcg;ukdvnf;
ydwfMuukef\

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf tmV0DNrKdUü
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfNyD;í
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufqGrf;pm;Z&yfrS
zJoGm;NyD;onf&Sdaomf &[ef;wdkYukd-

]ighoQifwdkY a&S;u ptmV0DNrKdUonf 0ajym\
&vG,faom qGrf;&Sd\? oydwfykdufíqGrf;cHjcif;jzifh
rQw&ef vG,ful\? ,cktcgüum; ptmV0DNrKdUonf
iwfrGwfacgif;yg;\? &cJaomqGrf;&Sd\? oydwfykdufí
qGrf;cHjcif;jzifh rQw&ef rvG,ful? ighoQifwdkY
ptmV0DNrKdU onftb,ftaMumif; taxmuftyHhaMumifh
iwfrGwfacgif;yg;oenf;? &cJaom qGrf;&Sd oenf;?
oydwfykdufí qGrf;cHjcif;jzifh rQw&ef rvG,fullygoenf;}}
[k ar;awmfrl\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifr[muóytm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

343/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fNrKdUü
arGUavsmfoa&GU oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlNyD;vQif
tmV0DNrKdUodkY a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrlav\
tpOftwkdif;
a'opm&D<ucsDawmfrlvwfaomftmV0DNrKdU odkY
a&mufawmfrlav\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tmV0DNrKdU
t*³/₄gV0apwDüoDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
¹/₂kdaopGm&Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü

xkdifaeNyD;aemuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmuf\? xkdtcgjrwpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif tmV0D NrKdUom;&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom
t&m0w-K&Sdukefaom (aqmufvkyfol 'g,um)
t&Sifr&Sdukefaom rdrdtwGuf &nfnTef;csuf
&Sdukefaom twkdif;txGm yrmP r&Sdukef
aomausmif;wdkYukd aqmufvkyfapMuukef\?
xkdausmif;wdkYonf NyD;qHk;jcif;odkY
ra&mufMuukef? xkdoifwdkYonf]a,musfm;ukd
ay;Muukefavmh a,musfm;\ vufrludpöukd
ay;Muukefavmh/y/ jrufukd ay;Muukefavmh?
ajrnufukd ay;Muukefavmh}[k tawmif; rsm;Muukefí
t&dyfedrdwfjyjcif; rsm;Muukefí aeMuukef\? vlwdkYonf
awmif;jcif;jzifh ESdyfpuftyfukefonf jzpfí
t&dyfedrdwfjyjcif;jzifh ESdyfpuftyfukefonf jzpfí
&[ef;wdkYukd jrifvQif xdwfvnf; xdwfMuukef\? vefYvnf;
vefYMuukef\? ajy;vnf; ajy;Muukef\? a&Smifz,fívnf;
oGm;Muukef\? rsufESmvTJíhvnf; aeMuukef\?
wHcg;ukdvnf; ydwfMuukef\? EGm;wdkYudkaomfvnf;
jrifvQif &[ef;[k xifrSwfí ajy;Muukef\lonf rSefoavm}][k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,hfaMumifh ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom
t&m0w-K&Sdukefaom (aqmufvkyfol 'g,um)
t&Sifr&Sdukefaom rdrdtwGuf &nfnTef;csuf
&Sdukefaom twkdif;txGm yrmPr&Sdukefaom
ausmif;wdkYukd aqmufvkyfapMuukefbdoenf;? xkd
ausmif;wdkYonf NyD;qHk;jcif;odkYra&mufMuukef?

xdkoifwdkYonf a,musfm;ukd ay;Muukefavmh?
a,musfm;\ vufrludpöukd ay;Muukefavmh/y/ jrufukd
ay;Muukefavmh? ajrnufukd ay;Muukefavmh}[k
tawmif;rsm;Muukefít&dyfedrdrwfjycif; rsm;Muukefí
aeMuukefbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkYp (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlNyD;í
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\

1/ ausmif;- ausmif;uav;]uk#d}

Ã

rPduP² e*g;rif;0w¬K

344/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; &aohnDaemif
ESpfa,mufwdkYonf **Fgjrp Fukd trSDjyKíaeMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg rPduP²rnfaom e*g;rif;onf
**Fgjrp Fukd ul;í nDi,f &aohxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
nDi,f&aohudk tacGwdkYjzifh ckESpfBudrf&pfywfí
OD;xdyfxufü BuD;pGmaomyg;ysOf;udk rkd;í wnfav\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg nDi,f&aohonf xkde*g;udk
aMumuf&um;ydefMuHK\? taoG;tom; acgif;yg;\?
½kyftqif; ysuf\? (zuf&Gufa&mfuJhodkY)
ajzmhawmhaomtqif; &Sd\? (uGef&ufukd
jzefYcif;ouJhodkY) taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom
ukd,f&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY aemifawmf&aohonf ydefMuHKAom
taoG;tom; acgif;yg;aom ½kyftqif; ysufaom
(zuf&Gufa&mfuJhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom tqif;&Sdaom
(uGef&ufukd jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)

taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom ukd,f&Sdaom
nDi,f&aohukd jrifNyD;í nDi,f&aohm;-

]]nDi,f oifonf tb,faMumifh ydefMuHKoenf;?
taoG;tom; acgif;yg;oenf;? ½kyftqif;ysufoenf;?
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom
tqif;&Sdoenf;? (uGef&ufukdjzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom ukd,f&Sdoenf;}}[k ar;V

aemifawmf pt&yfü rPduP² e*g;rif;onf **Fgjrp Fukd
ul;í tuREkfyfxHodkY csOf;uyfítuREkfyfudk
tacGwdkYjzifh ckESpfBudrf&pfywfí OD;xdyfxufü
BuD;pGmaom yg;ysOf;udk rkd;í wnfygonf?
aemifawmf tuREkfyfonf xkde*g;ukd
aMumufaomaMumifh ydefMuHKygonf? taoG;tom;
acgif;yg;ygonf? ½kyftqif; ysufygonf?
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom
tqif;&Sdygonf? (uGef&ufukdjzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom ukd,f&Sdygonf[k (ajym\)/

nDi,f oifonf xkde*g;\ rvmjcif;ukd tvkd&Sdygoavm[k
(ar;\)/

aemifawmf tuREkfyfonf xkde*g;\ rvmjcif;ukd
tvkd&Sdygonf[k (ajym\)/

nDi,f oifonf xkde*g;\ ypönf;wpfpHkwpfckukd
jrifygoavm[k (ar;\)/

aemifawmf tuREkfyfonf xkde*g;\ vnfyif;ü
0wfqifxm;aom ywåjrm;ukd jrifygonfh[k (ajym\)/

nDi,f odkYjzpfvQif oifonf xkde*g;ukd]]e*g;rif;
tuREkfyftm; ywåjrm;ukd ay;ygavmh? tuREkfyfonf
ywåjrm;udk tvkd&Sdygonf}}[k ywåjrm;ukd
awmif;avmh}}[k (ajym\)/

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg rPduP² e*g;rif;onf **Fgjrp Fukd
ul;í nDi,f &aohxHodkY csOf;uyf NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü wnfav\? &[ef;wdkY wpfckaom ae&mü

wnfNyD;aom rPduP²e*g;rif;ukd nDi,f
&aohonf]]e*g;rif; tuREkfyftm; ywåjrm;udk
ay;ygavmh? tuREkfyfonfywåjrm;udk tvkd&Sdygonf}}
[k ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg rPduP²
e*g;rif;onf]]&[ef;onf ywåjrm;udk awmif;\? &[ef;onf
ywåjrm;udk tvkd&Sd\}}[k vsifjrefpGmyif (xGuf)
oGm;avV

&[ef;wdkY ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; rPduP² e*g;rif;onf
**Fgjrpfukd ul;í nDi,f &aohxHodkYcsOf;uyfV

&[ef;wdkY nDi,f&aohonf rPduP²e*g;rif;udk
ta0;rSvQif vmonfukd jrifvwfaomfrPduP²
e*g;rif;ukd]]e*g;rif; tuREkfyftm; ywåjrm;udk
ay;ygavmh? tuREkfyfonf ywåjrm;udktvdk&Sdygonf}}
[k ajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg rPduP² e*g;rif;onf]]&[ef;onf
ywåjrm;ukd awmif;\? &[ef;onf ywåjrm;ukd
tvkd&Sd\}}[k xkdt&yfrSyif jyefavV

&[ef;wdkY oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; rPduP² e*g;rif;onf
**Fgjrpfukd ul;\? &[ef;wdkYnDi,f &aohonf
rPduP²e*g;rif;tm; **Fgjrpfukd ul;vmonfudk
jrifvwfaomf rPduP²e*g;rif;udk]]e*g;rif; tuREkfyftm;
ywåjrm;udk ay;ygavmh? tuREkfyfonf ywåjrm;udk
tvdk&Sdygonf}}[k ajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg rPduP² e*g;rif;onf nDi,f&aohukd
*gxmwdkYjzifh-

ightm; jyefYajymrGefjrwfaom xrif;tazsmfonf (b)
ywåjrm;\ taMumif; aMumifh jzpfay:\? xkd (ywåjrm;)
ukd oifhtm; ay;vdrfhrnf r[kwf? oifonf tvGef
awmif;wwfol jzpf\? oif\ausmif;ocFrF;odkYvnf;
vmawmhrnf r[kwf/

ausmufüaoG;tyfaom oefvsufvufpGJol vkvifysKdonf
ighukd Ncdrf;ajcmuf ouJhoUkd ywåjrm;udkawmif;í

Ncdrf;ajcmufavNyD? xkdywåjrm;udk oifhtm;
ay;vdrfhrnf r[kwf? oifonf tvGefawmif;wwfol jzpf\? oif\
ausmif;ocFrF;odkYvnf; vmawmhrnf r[kwf[k qkdNyD/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf rPduP² e*g;rif;onf]]&[ef;onf
ywåjrm;udk awmif;\? &[ef; onfywåjrm;udk
tvkd&Sd\}}[k zJoGm;\? xkdodkY zJoGm;wkdif;om
zJoGm;\? wpfzef jyefrvm awmhay/

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg nDi,f&aohonf jrifaeus
xkde*g;udk rjrif&ojzifh a&S;uxuf wkd;íydefMuHK\?
taoG;tom; acgif;yg;\? ½kyftqif; ysuf\?
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaomtqif;&Sd\
(uGef&ufukd jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom ukd,f&Sd\
&[ef;wdkYaemifawmf &aohonf a&S;uxuf wkd;í ydef?
uHaom taoG;tom; acgif;yg;aom ½kyftqif;ysufaom
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom tqif;&Sdaom
(uGef&ufukd jzefYcif;ouJhodkY) taMumNydKif;NydKif;
xaom ukd,f&Sdaom nDi,f&aohudk jrifNyD; aemuf
nDi,f&aohm;-

]]nDi,f oifonf tb,fhaMumifh a&S;uxuf wkd;í ydef?
uHoenf;? taoG;tom; acgif;yg;oenf;? ½kyftqif;
ysufoenf;? (zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom
tqif;&Sd oenf;? (uGef&ufukd jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom ukd,f&Sdoenf;}}[k ajym
qkdV

aemifawmf tuREkfyfonf xkdjrifaeus e*g;ukd
rjrif&ojzifh a&S;uxuf wkd;í ydefMuHKygonf?
taoG;tom; acgif;yg;ygonf? ½kyftqif;ysufygonf?
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) ajzmhawmhaom
tqif;&Sdygonf? (uGef&ufukd jzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNydKif;NydKif;xaom ukd,f&Sdygonf[k
ajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg aemifawmf&aohonf
nDi,f&aohudk *gxmjzifh-

]]tMuif oltm; cspftyfaom tMuif 0w→Konf &Sd\
xkdol\ xkd0w→Kudk ESpfoufjrwfEkd;aomfvnf;
rawmif;&m? tvGef awmif;jcif;aMumifh rkef;jcif; onf
jzpf\? oljrwfonfe*g;tm; ywåjrm;udk awmif;\?
xkde*g;udk rjrif&jcif;odkYomvQif a&mufav\}}[k
qkdNyD/

&[ef;wdkY wd&pämejfjzpfMuaom
xkdowå0gwdkYonfyif awmif;jcif;ukd rESpfoufMuukef?
t&dyfedrdrwfjyjcif;udk rESpfoufMuukef?
vljzpfolwdkYtm; tb,fqkdzG,f&m &Sdrnfenf;/

345/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; &[ef;wpfyg;onf
[dr0EÅmawmifeHyg; awmtkyfwpfckü ae\? &[ef;wdkY
xkdawmtkyf\ teD;ü BuD;pGmaom edrfh½ldif;aom
ñTeftkdif (&Sd\)? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom
iSuftkyfBuD;onf xkdñTeftkdifü wpfaeYywfVHk;
usufpm;vSnfhvnfíncsrf;ü xkdawmtkyfodkY aejCIF;iSg
csOf;uyfV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf xkdiSuftkyfBuD;\
toHonf jyif;pGm ESdyfpufonf jzpfí
ighxHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighukd ½kdaopGm
&Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü xkdif\? &[ef;wdkY
wpfckaom ae&müxkdifNyD;aom xkd&[ef;tm; igonf-

]]&[ef; cHhusef;yg\avm? rQwyg\avm? ryifyef;bJ
t"GefY&Snf (c&D;) odkY vmcJh&yg\avm? &[ef; oifonf
tb,frSvnf; vmcJhygoenf;}}[k ar;V

cHhusef;ygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;? rQwygonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
ryifyef;bJt"GefY&Snf (c&D;) odkY vmcJh&ygonf?
toQifbk&m; [dr0EÅm awmifeHyg;ü awmtkyfBuD;
&Sdygonf? toQifbk&m; xkdawmtkyf\ teD;ü BuD;aom

edrfh½ldif;aom ñTeftkdif&Sdygonf? toQifbk&m;
xkdtcgrsm;pGmaom iSuftkyfBuD;onf xkdñTeftkdifü
wpfaeYywfvHk; usufpm; vSnfhvnfi
ncsrf;üxkdawmtkyfodkY aejcif;iSg csOf;uyfygonf?
jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf xkdt&yfrS
xkdiSuftkyfBuD;\toHonf ESdyfpufonf jzpfí
vmcJhygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; oifonf xkdiSuftkyfBuD;\ rvmjcif;ukd
tvkd&Sdoavm[k (ar;awmfri&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf xkdiSuftkyfBuD;\
rvmjcif;ukd tvkd&Sdygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif oifonf xkdt&yfodkY oGm;vsuf
xkdawmtkyfodkY Oifí
nOfhOD;HüoHk;Budrfwkdifwkdif toHukd
a<u;aMumfavmh/

]]iSuftaygif;wdkY tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
em;axmifMuukefavmh?

tMuifrQavmufukefaomiSufwdkYonf pawmtkyfö
aejcif;odkY uyfa&mufukef\? igonf tawmifukd
tvkd&Sd\? iSuftaygif;wdkY ightm; wpfawmifpD
wpfawmifpD ay;Muukefavmh}}[k a<u;aMumfavmh/
oef;acgif,Hü rkd;aomuf,Hü oHk;Budrfwkdifwkdif
toHukd a<u;aMumfavmh -]]iSuftaygif;wdkYtuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) em;axmifMuukefavmh?
tMuifrQavmufukefaom iSufwdkYonfpawmtkyfö
aejcif;odkY uyfa&mufukef\? igonf tawmifukd
tvkd&Sd\? iSuftaygif;wdkY ightm;wpfawmifpD
wpfawmifpD ay;Muukefavmh}}[k (toHudk
a<u;aMumfavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcgü xkd&[ef;onf xkdt&yfodkY
oGm;vsuf xkd awmtkyfodkY0ifí
nOfhOD;HüokH;Budrfwkdifwkdif toHudk a<u;aMumf\
-]]iSuftaygif;wdkY tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)

em;axmifMuukefavmh? tMuifrQavmufukefaom
iSufwdkYonf þawmtkyfþ aejcif;odkY uyfa&mufukef\?
igonf tawmifukd tvkd&Sd\? iSuftaygif;wdkY ightm;
wpfawmifpD wpfawmifpDhay;Muukefavmh}}[k
toHudk a<u;aMumf\ oef;acgif,Hü rkd;aomuf,Hü
oHk;Budrfwkdifwkdif toHukda<u;aMumf\ -]]iSuf
taygif;wdkY tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
em;axmifMuukefavmh? tMuifrQavmufukefaom
iSufwdkYonf þawmtkyfþ aejcif;odkY uyfa&mufukef\?
igonftawmifukd tvkd&Sd\? ightm; wpfawmifpD
wpfawmifpD ay;Muukefavmh}}[k
toHudka<u;aMumfav\

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg xkdiSuftkyfBuD;onf]]&[ef;onf
tawmifukd awmif;\? &[ef;onf tawmifukd tvkd&Sd\}}[k
xkd awmtkyfrS zJoGm;avNyD? xkdodkY
zJoGm;wkdif;om zJoGm;\? wpfzefjyefrvmawmhay/

&[ef;wdkY wd&pämeffjzpfaom
xkdowå0gwdkYonfyif awmif;jcif;udk rESpfoufMuukef?
t&dyfedrdrwfjyjcif;ukd rESpfoufMuukef?
vljzpfolwdkYtm;um; tb,fqkdzG,f&m &Sdrnfenf;/

346/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; &|ygv
trsKd;aumif;om;\ tzonf &|ygvtrsKd;om;udk *gxmjzifh-

]](cspfom;) &|ygv pifppf xkdvltrsm;wdkYukd igonf
rodyg? xkdvltrsm;wdkY onf igh (xH)
odkYpk¹/₂kH;vmMuí awmif;Muukef\? tb,fhaMumifh
oifonf ighukd rawmif;oenf;}}[k qkdV

]]zcif awmif;wwfolonf rkef;zG,f&mjzpf\?
awmif;onfukd ray;aom olonfvnf;rkef;zG,f&myif jzpf\?
tuREkfyftm; rkef;jcif; rjzpfapvkdaom aMumifh
tuREkfyfonf oifhukdrawmif;yg}}[k (jyefajym\)/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&|ygv trsKd;aumif;om;onf rdrd
tzukdpifvsuf podkY qkdwHkao;\? vl (olpdrf;) onf vl
(olpdrf;) ukdum; tb,fqkdzG,f &Sdrnfenf;/

347/ &[ef;wdkY vlwdkYonf pnf;pdrf]Opöm}
wdkYudk cj,Of;pGm pkaqmif;tyfukef\
pkaqmif;tyfNyD;aom pnf;pdrfOpömwkdYudkvnf;
cj,Of;pGmapmifha&Smuftyfukef\? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkY
cj,Of;pGm pkaqmif;tyfukefaom
pkaqmif;tyfNyD;aomfvnf;
cj,Of;pGmapmifha&Smuftyfukefaom
xkdpnf;pdrfwdkYü]]a,musfm;ukd
ay;Muukefavmha,musfm;\ vufrludpöukd
ay;Muukefavmh EGm;ukday;Muukefavmh
vSnf;ukday;MuukefavmhylcGyfukd ay;Muukefavmh
ykqdefukday;Muukefavmh "m;rudk ay;Muukefavmh
aygufwl;ukday;Muukefavmh pl;aqmufukd
ay;Muukefavmh EG,fukd ay;Muukefavmh 0g;ukd
ay;MuukefavmhjzLqHjrufukd ay;Mu ukefavmh
Nydwfjrufukd ay;Muukefavmh (<uif;aom)
jrufukday;Muukefavmh ajrnufukd ay;Mu ukefavmh}}
[k tawmif;rsm;Muukefí t&dyfedrdwfjycif;rsm;Muukefí
aeMuwHkbd\

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao; aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
podu©myk'fawmfukdjyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

10/ 6-348/]]ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom
t&m0w→Kjzifh (aqmufvkyfol 'g,um)
t&Sifr&Sdaomrdrd[laom &nfnTef;tyfaom

yk*³/₄dKvf&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfapvkdaom
&[ef;onf um;twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfaptyf\

p (qkdvwåHU) um; xkdausmif;\ twkdif;t&Snf
yrnPwnf;? jrwpGmbk&m; txGmawmfjzifhhtvsm;
q,fhESpfxGm? teH ckepxGmwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkYukd
ausmif;&mMum;ap&efyifhaqmiftyfukef\
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf (ykd;&Gjcykef;paom)
ab;&efr&Sdaomç vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm
&Sdaom ausmif;&mudk Mum;tyfukef\? &[ef;onf
(ykd;&Gjcykef;paom) ab;&ef&Sdaomç vSnf;
vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;&mü
ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfapjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
ausmif;&mMum;jcif;iSg ryifhaqmifjim;tHh?
twkdif;txGm yrmPukdvnf; vGefapjim;tHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-uk#dum&odu©myk'f tzGifh

349/ ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom t&m0w¬K rnfonf
a,musfm;ukdvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;\
vufrludpöukdvnf;aumif;? EGm;udkvnf;aumif;?
vSnf;ukdvnf;aumif;? yJcGyfukdvnf;aumif;?
ykqdefukdvnf;aumif;? "m;rudkvnf;aumif;?
aygufwl;ukdvnf;aumif;? pl;aqmufudk vnf;aumif;?
EG,fukdvnf;aumif;? 0g;ukdvnf;aumif;?
jzLqHjrufukdvnf;aumif;? Nydwfjrufukdvnf;aumif;?
(<uif;aom) jrufukdvnf;aumif; ajrnufukdvnf;aumif;
ukd,fwkdifawmif;í/

ausmif; rnfonf twGif;ü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom

ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? twGif;tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

aqmufvkyfapvdkaom[lonf aqmufvkyfaom &[ef;onf
vnf;aumif;? aqmufvkyfapaom&[ef;onf vnf;aumif;/

(aqmufvkyfol 'g,um) t&Sifr&Sdaom[lonf rdef;r
a,musfm; vl &[ef;[laom tjcm;wpfOD; wpfa,muf
t&Sifonf r&Sd/

rdrd[laom &nfnTef;tyfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf&Sdaom[lonf
rdrd\ tvdkYiSg/

twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfptyf\? p (qdkvwåHU) um; xkdausmif;\
twkdif;t&Snf yrmPwnf;? jrwpGmbk&m;
txGmawmfjzifh tvsm; q,fhESpfxGm[lonf tyüjzpfaom
twkdif;t&Snfjzifh/

teH ckESpfxGmwdkY[lonf twGif;usaom
twkdif;t&Snfjzifh/

ausmif;&mukd Mum;jcif;iSg &[ef;wdkYudk
yifhaqmiftyfukef\[lonf xkdausmif;
aqmufvkyfaom&[ef;onf ausmif;&mudk okwfoifí
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0]wpfzuf ycHk;xufü tay:½Hk]
{uoD} ukd pHy,fwifí BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\
ajcwdkYudk &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsufvuftkyfudk
ajr§mufcsDNyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh (aqmuf
vkyfol'g,um) t&Sif r&Sdaom rdrd[laom
&nfnTef;tyfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf&Sdaom
ausmif;ukdaqmufvkyfvdkygonf? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
ausmif;&mMunfh&efawmif;yefygonf} }[k
avQmuf&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf/

tu,fí oHCmtm;vHk;onf ausmif;&mukd MunfhjCIF;iSg
wwfEkdiFtHh? oHCmtm;vHk;onfMunfh&rnf? tu,fí
oHCmtm;vHk;onf ausmif;&mudk MunfhjCIF;iSg
rwwfEkdiFtHh? xkd&[ef;wdkYwGiftMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
ab;&ef&Sd r&Sd vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sd
r&Sdudk odjCIF;iSg vdr®mukef\? pGrf;EkdiFukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYudk awmif;yefí orkwf&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif orkwf&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukdodap&rnf/

350/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmawmfonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom&[ef;onf
ukd,fwkdiFawmif;tyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh (aqmufvkyfol
'g,um) t&Sif r&Sdaomrdrd[laom &nfñTef;tyfaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfvkd\
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukdausmif;&mMunfh&ef
awmif;yef\? oHCmtm; tu,fí avsmuf ywfaom
tcg&Sdaom uHonfjzpftHh? oHCmonf prnf prnfaom
&[ef;wdkYukd prnfaom (&[ef;)\
ausmif;&mukdMunfhjCIF;iSg orkwf&mV pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmawmfonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom&[ef;onf
ukd,fwkdiF awmif;tyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh (aqmufvkyfol
'g,um) t&Sif r&Sdaomrdrd[laom &nfñTef;tyfaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfvkd\
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukdausmif;&mMunfh&ef
awmif;yef\? oHCmonf prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYukd
prnfaom&[ef;\ ausmif;&mukd MunfhjCIF;iSg orkwf\?
tMuiftoQiftm; prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYukdprnfaom
&[ef;\ ausmif;&mukd Munfh&ef orkwfjCIF;ukd

ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuif (toQif)
tm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYukd prnfaom
&[ef;\ ausmif;&mukd Munfh&eforkwftyfNyD?
oHCmawmftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\ podkY (qdwfqdwfaeojzifh)
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

351/ xkdor®Kwd&NyD;aom &[ef;wdkYonf xkd
(t&yf) odkY oGm;í ausmif;&mukd Munfh&rnf?
ab;&ef&Sdr&Sd vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sd
r&Sd od&Sd&rnf? tu,fí
ab;&ef&SdonfvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdonf
jzpftHh?]]pt&yfÜ raqmufvifh}}[k ajym&rnf? tu,fí
ab;&efr&Sd vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonf
jzpftHh?
oHCmtm;]]ab;&efr&SdvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sd\}}[k avQmufMum;&rnf?
xkdausmif;aqmufvkyfaom &[ef;onf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfí vuf0]wpfzuf yCHk;xufÜ tay:½Hk ({uoD) ukd
pHy,fwifí BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd
&SSdcdk;í aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsuf
vuftkyfajr§mufcsDNyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh (aqmufvkyfol
'g,um) t&Sif r&Sdaom rdrd[laom &nfñTef;tyfaom
yk*¾dKvf&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmuf vkyfvkdygonf?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
ausmif;&mMum;jCIF;ukd awmif;yef ygonf}}
[kavQmuf&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf? uRrf;usif

vdr®mípGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf/

352/ toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom&[ef;onf
ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh (aqmufvkyfol
'g,um) t&Sif r&Sdaomrdrd[laom &nfñTef;tyfaom
yk*³/₄Kdvf&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfvkd\? xkd
(&[ef;) onfoHCmukd ausmif;&mMum;jcif;ukd
awmif;yef\? oHCmtm; tu,fí avsmuf
ywfaomtcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpftHh? oHCmonf
þrnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;&mukd Mum;&m\
pum;odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf hukd,fwkdif
awmif;tyfaom t&m0w→Kjzifh (aqmufvkyfol 'g,um)
t&Sif r&Sdaom rdrd[laom&nfñTef;tyfaom
yk*³/₄Kdvf&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfvkd\? xkd
(&[ef;) onf oHCmukdausmif;&mMum;jcif;ukd
awmif;yef\? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;&mukd
Mum;\? tMuif toQiftm; þrnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;&m
Mum;jcif;ukd ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonfqdwfqdwf ae&m\
tMuif (toQif) tm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkd (toQif) onf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmawmfonf þrnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;&mukd
Mum;tyfNyD? oHCmawmftm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukdodrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

353/ ab;&ef&Sdonf rnfonf y&GwfqdwfwdkY\
aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? jcwdkY\ aomfvnf;ae&mjzpf\
<uufwdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? a>rwdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mjzpf\? uif;NrD;aumuf (uif;ykpGef) wdkY\
aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? uif;ajcrsm;wdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mjzpf\? qifwdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? jrif;wdkY\

aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? jcaoFhwdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mjzpf\? usm;wdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? opfwdkY\
aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? 0HwdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\?
atmif;wdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? trSwfr&Sdaom
wd&pämefjzpf aom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mjzpf\?
aumufpyg;cif;ukdrlnvf; rSD\? yJcif;ukdrlnvf; rSD\
cdk;olowf&m axmifukdkdrlnvf;rSD\? vlowf&m
olowfukef;ukdkdrlnvf; rSD\? olaumif jr\$Kyf&m
oif;csKdif;ukdkdrlnvf; rSD\? O,smOfukdkdrlnvf; rSD\
rif;ae&mukdkdrlnvf; rSD\? qifwif; ukyfukdkdrlnvf;
rSD\? jrif;wif;ukyfukdkdrlnvf; rSD\
aESmiftdrfukdkdrlnvf; rSD\? aowif;ukyfukdkdrlnvf;
rSD\? trJowf (wif;ukyf) ukdkdrlnvf; rSD\
c&D;vrf;ukdkdrlnvf; rSD\? c&D;qHkukdkdrlnvf; rSD\
obifukdkdrlnvf;rSD\? xkwfcsif;xGif;aom
c&D;ukdkdrlnvf; rSD\? þonfum; ab;&ef&Sdonf rnf\

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sd rnfonf u-
jrJwkdif;aom vSnf;jzifh vSnfhywfí oGm;jcif;iSg
aomfvnf;aumif;? xuf0ef;usifS avSum;jzifh
vSnfhywfjCIF;iSg aomfvnf;aumif;rwwfEkdif? þonfum;
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdonf rnf\

ab;&efr&Sd rnfonf y&GwfqdwfwdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mr[kwf? jcwkdY\ aomfvnf; ae&m r[kwf?
<uufwdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mr[kwf? a>rwkdY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mr[kwf? uif;NrD;aumufwdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mr[kwf? uif;ajcrsm;wdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mr[kwf/y/
xkwfcsif;xGif;aomc&D;vrf; ukdrlnvf; rrSD? þonfum;
ab;&efr&Sdonf rnf\

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sd rnfonf u-
jrJwkdif;aom vSnf;jzifh vSnfhywfí
oGm;jCIF;iSgaomfvnf;aumif;? xuf0ef;usifS
avSum;jzifh vSnfhywfjCIF;iSg aomfvnf;aumif;

wwfEkdif\? ponfum; vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonf rnf\

ukd,fwkdifawmif;tyfaom t&m0w¬K rnfonf
a,musfm;ukdvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;\
vufrludpöukdvnf;auif;/y/ pl;aqmufukdvnf;aumif;
ukd,fwkdif awmif;í/

ausmif; rnfonf twGif;ü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? twGif;tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

aqmufvkyfapjim;tHh[lonf (ukd,fwkdif)
aqmufvkyfonf jzpfap (olwpfyg;ukd) aqmufvkyfaponf
jzpfap/

ausmif;&mukd Mum;jcif;iSg &[ef;wdkYukdaomfvnf;
ryifhaqmifjim;tHh twkdif; t&SnfyrnPukdaomfvnf;
vGefapjim;tHh[lonf Úwåd'kwd,uHjzifh ausmif;&mukd
rMum;aprlíhtvsm;rSaomfvnf;aumif;?
teHrSaomfvnf;aumif;? t,kwfojzifh qHjcnfzsm;rQ
ukdvnf;vGefapí (ukd,fwkdif) aqmufvkyfonf jzpfap
(olwpfyg;ukd) aqmufvkyfaponf jzpfapvkHYvjyKwkdif;
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\? wpfckaom ajrpkdifodkY
ra&mufD xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\? xkdaemufqHk;
ajrpkdif a&mufvwfaomf oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qkdyf\

354/ &[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

355/ &[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? tmywf roifh/

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmPukd vGefaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmPudk vGefaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmPxufvGefaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmuf
aomOypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmPxufvGefaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmuf
aomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifhV

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? tmywf roifh/

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snf yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&efh&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd

aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESpfcsufESifh
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snf yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snf yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESpfcsufESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snf yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcsuf oifhV

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snfyrmp&Sdaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaomausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snfyrmp&Sdaom
ab;&efr&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdaom
ab;&efr&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyftHh? tmywf
roifh/

356/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaomxkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywfESpfcsuf oifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;\? Mum;tyf
aomausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf
oifh/

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdifñTef;\? twkdif;
t&SnfyrmPxuf vGefaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;\?
twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf
oifh/

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom twkdif;t&Snf
yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmuf
aom Oypm r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh
'kuú#f tmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&SnfyrmP&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuffoifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHhh?
tmywf roifh/

357/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif
ñTef;íhz]oGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonf
jzpfap ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}
[kum; ukd,fwkdif rñTef;? rMum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdifñTef;í
z]oGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kum; ukd,fwkdif rñTef;?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf
roifh/

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]twkdif;t&SnfyrmP&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}
[kum; ukd,fwkdif rñTef;? twkdif;t&Snf
yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]twkdif; t&SnfyrmP&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdonf jzpfap}}[kum;
ukd,fwkdif rñTef;? twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfESpfcsuf oifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf
roifh/

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k ukd,fwkdif ñTef;í
z]oGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap ab;&ef
r&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[kum; ukd,fwkdifrñTef;?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&SnfyrmPxufvGefaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm
r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf
oifh\y/

ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kum;ukd,fwkdifrñTef;?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmuf aom
Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;ukd
aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf
roifh/

358/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaomausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaomxkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]rMum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfh

vnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom ig\
ausmif;udkaqmufvkyfowwf}}[k Mum;\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfapab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}
[kudk,fwkdifaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf? wrefudkaomfvnf;ap
&rnf? tu,fí udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudk
aomfvnf; rapjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\
xkd&[ef;onf]]rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap? ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfap}}[k udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? tu,fí udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomfvnf; rapjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm &Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udkaqmufvkyfukef\
xkd&[ef;onf]]rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom

ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
oGm;&rnf? wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? tu,fí
udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomfvnf;
rapjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdonfjzpfap}}[k udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
oGm;&rnf? wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? tu,fí
udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomfvnf;
rapjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom

Oypmr&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[k
udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? tu,fí udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomfvnf; rapjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[k
udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? tu,fíudk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomfvnf; rapjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k

Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfjzpfap}}[k udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
oGm;&rnf? wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? tu,fí
udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomfvnf;
rapjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
z]oGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywfroifh/

359/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
z]oGm;\?]]twkdif;t&SnfyrnP &Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
twkdif;t&SnfyrnPxufvGef aom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udkaqmuf vkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]twkdif;t&SnfyrnPxufvGefaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfapvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmuf aom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[k udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
oGm;&rnf? wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&
rnf/y/]]twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k/y/]]twkdif; t&Snf
yrmP&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvSnfavmufaomOypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}
[k/y/]]twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdonf jzpfap}}[k

(ukd,fwkdifaomfvnf;oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf)? tu,fí udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomfvnf; rapjim;tHh? 'kuú#f
tmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
z]oGm;\?]]twkdif;t&SnfyrmP&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k
vnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\? twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]twkdif;t&SnfyrmP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ig\ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[k
udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf/y/]]ab;&ef r&Sdonfjzpfap}}
[k/y/]]vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfjzpfap}}
[k udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf (xkdodkY
udk,fwkdifoGm;tHhaptHh) tmywf roifh/

360/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
z]oGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
twkdif;t&SnfyrmP&Sdonfvnf;jzpfapab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfap}}[kvnf;udk,fwkdif ñTef;\? rMum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdaom yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom

ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfo wwff}}[k Mum;\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}
[k/y/
]]ab;&efr&Sdonfjzpfap}}[k/y/]]vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufa
om Oypm&Sdonfjzpfap}}[k
udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf (xkdodkY
udk,fwkdifoGm;tHhaptHh) tmywf roifh/

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? ausmif;aqmufvkyfol
(&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oHk;csufoifh\

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap

ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? ausmif;aqmufvkyfol
(&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
tmywf roifh/

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k vnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
twkdif;t&SnfyrnPxufvGefaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? ausmif;aqmufvkyfol
(&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oHk;csufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?

ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdifñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]twkdif; t&SnfyrmP&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}
[kvnf; udk,fwkdifñTef;? twkdif;t&Snf yrmP&Sdaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukeftHh? ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
tmywf roifh/

]]&[ef;onf tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
twkdif;t&SnfyrmP&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom

Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdifñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom twkdif;t&Snf
yrmPxufvGefaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukeftHh? ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf av;csufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oHk;csufoifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oHk;csufoifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
twkdif;t&Snfyrmp&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap ab;&ef
r&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdifñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom twkdif;t&Snf
yrmP&Sdaom ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfh
vnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukeftHh? ausmif;aqmuf vkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?

ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;]) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
ausmif;aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;]) wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
tmywf roifh/

361/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm r&Sdaomxkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xkd&[ef;onf
aqmufvkyfí rNyD;rD vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;vnf; ay;&rnf? zsufíaoimfvnf;
wpfzefaqmuf&rnf? tu,fí tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf;
ray;jim;tHh? zsufíaoimfvnf; wpfzefraqmufjim;tHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xkd&[ef;onf
aqmufvkyfí rNyD;rD vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ay;&rnf?
zsufíaoimfvnf; wpfzef aqmuf&rnf? tu,fí
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh? zsufíaoimfvnf;
wpfzefraqmufjim;tHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xkd&[ef;onf
aqmufvkyfí rNyD;rD vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ay;&rnf?
zsufíaomfvnf; wpfzef aqmuf&rnf? tu,fí
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh? zsufíaomfvnf;
wpfzefraqmufjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
tmywf roifh/

362/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
twkdif;t&Snf yrmPxufvGefaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm r&Sdaomxkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xkd&[ef;onf
aqmufvkyfí rNyD;rD vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ay;&rnf?
zsufíaomfvnf; wpfzefaqmuf&rnf? tu,fí
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh? zsufíaomfvnf;
wpfzefraqmufjim;tHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xkd&[ef;onf
aqmufvkyfí rNyD;rD vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ay;&rnf?
zsufí aomfvnf; wpfzef aqmuf&rnf? tu,fí
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh? zsufí aomfvnf; wpfzef
raqmufjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
tmywf roifh/

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&SnfyrnPxufvGefaom ab;&ef&Sdaom

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xkd&[ef;onf
aqmufvkyfí rNyD;rD vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ay;&rnf?
zsufíaoimfvnf; wpfzef aqmuf&rnf? tu,fí
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh? zsufíaoimfvnf; wpfzef
raqmufjim;tHh? oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
oHCm'dodof ESpfcsufESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&Snfyrmp&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xkd&[ef;onf
aqmufvkyfí rNyD;rD vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ay;&rnf?
zsufíaoimfvnf; wpfzef aqmuf&rnf? tu,fí
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh? zsufíaoimfvnf; wpfzef
raqmufjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
twkdif;t&SnfyrnP&Sdaom ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf roifh/

363/ rdrdonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom ausmif;udk
rdrdonf NyD;qHk;aptHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

rdrdonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom ausmif;udk
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

olwpfyg;wdkYonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
ausmif;udk rdrdonf NyD;qHk;aptHh? oHCm
'dodoftmywf oifhV

olwpfyg;wdkYonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
ausmif;udk olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

364/ vdkPfü *lü jrufrdk;ausmif;ü tjcm;ol\tvdkYiSg
aqmufvkyftyfaom aetdrfudk xm;ítm;vHk;wdkYü
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;tm; tmywfroifh/

q| uk#dum&odu©myk'f NyD;V

toQifqEé 0w→K

365/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDNrKdU aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEé\

tvkyftauR;jzpfaom ol<u,fonf
toQifqEéudk]]toQifbk&m; ausmif;&mudk
odawmfrlavmh? toQifbk&m;tvdkYiSg ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfapygrnf}}[kavQmufV

xkdtcg toQifqEéonf ausmif;&mudk okwfoifvwfaomf
&Gmonf ylaZmftyfaom ed*Hk;onfylaZmftyfaom
NrKdUonf ylaZmftyfaom Zeyk'fonf ylaZmftyfaom
EdkifiHonf ylaZmftyfaomtrSwfr&Sdaom
ewfuGef;opfyifudk jzwfapV

]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &Gmonf ylaZmftyfaom
ed*Hk;onfylaZmftyfaom NrKdUonf ylaZmftyfaom
Zeyk'fonf ylaZmftyfaom EdkifiHonf
ylaZmftyfaomewfuGef; opfyifudk tb,fhaMumifh
jzwfapukefbdoenf;? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf wpfckaom
£a`E´&Sdaom toufudk n\$Of;qJukef\}}[k
vlwdkYonfujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ (pum;udk)
Mum;Muukef\? tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifqEéonf &Gmonf ylaZmftyfaom/y/
EdkifiHonf ylaZmftyfaom ewfuGef;opfyifudk
tb,fhaMumifh jzwfapbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifqEéudk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifhujh&JU jypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufxm;MuukefV/y/

]]qEé oifonf &Gmonf ylaZmftyfaom/y/ EdkifiHonf
ylaZmftyfaom ewfuGef;opfyifudkjzwfap\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/
 bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwwpGmbk&m;onf
 uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
 tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf &Gmonf
 ylaZmftyfaom ed*Hk;onf ylaZmftyfaom NrKdUonf
 ylaZmftyfaomZeyk'fonf ylaZmftyfaom EdkifiHonf
 ylaZmftyfaom ewfuGef;opfyifudk tb,fhaMumifh
 jzwfapbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
 a,musfm; vlwdkYonf opfyifü
 touf&Sdonf[krSwfxifjcif;&SdMuukef\? (r*fzdkvfrS)
 tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl)
 onfrMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
 MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
 podu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

11/ 7-366/]](aqmufvkyfol'g,um) t&Sif &Sdaom
 rdrd[laom &nfnTef; tyfaomyk*³/₄dKvf&Sdaom
 BuD;aomausmif;udk aqmufvkyfapvdkaom &[ef;
 onfum; &[ef;wdkYudkausmif;&mudk Mum;jcif;iSg
 yifhaqmiftyfukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
 ab;&efr&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
 Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;&mudk Mum;tyf\ &[ef;onf
 ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
 Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;&mü BuD;aom ausmif;udk
 aqmufvkyfapjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkYudkaomfvnf;
 ausmif;&mudk Mum;jcif;iSg ryifhaqmifjim;tHh?
 (xkd&[ef;tm;) oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\}} podkY
 (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

7-0d[m&um&odu©myk'f tzGifh

367/ BuD;aom ausmif; rnfonf (aqmufvkyfol'g,um)
t&Sif&Sdaom ausmif;udk qdkV

ausmif;¹ rnfonf twGif;ü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? twGif;tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

aqmufvkyfapvdkaom[lonf aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
onfvnf;aumif;? aqmufvkyfapol (&[ef;)
onfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

(aqmufvkyfol'g,um) t&Sif &Sdaom[lonf
rdef;raomfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
vlaomfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;aomfvnf;aumif; tjcmaom
wpfpHkwpfa,muf (aqmufvkyfol 'g,um) t&Sif &SdV

rdrd[laom &nfnTef;tyfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf&Sdaom[lonf
rdrd\ tvdkYiSg/

&[ef;wdkYudk ausmif;&mudkMum;jcif;iSg
yifhaqmiftyfukef\ [lonf ausmif;
aqmufvkyfaomxkd&[ef;onf ausmif;&mudk okwfoifí
oHCmawmfodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
yCHk;xufütay:½Hk]{uoD} udk pHy,fwifí
BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;vsuf
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifNyD;vQif vuftkyfudk ajr§mufcsDí-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf (aqmufvkyfol'g,um)
t&Sif &Sdaom rdrd[laom&nfnTef;tyfaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf&Sdaom BuD;aom ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfvdkygonf? toQifbk&m;wdkYxkdtuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk ausmif;&mMunfh&ef awmif;yefygonf}}[k
avQmuf&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf/

tu,fí oHCmtm;vHk;onf ausmif;&mudk Munfhjcif;iSg
wwfEdkiftHh? oHCmtm;vHk;onfMunfh&rnf/ tu,fí

oHCmtm;vHk;onf ausmif;&mudk MunfhjCIF;iSg
rwwfEdkiftHh? xkd&[ef;wdkYwGif tMuif &[ef;wdkYonf
ab;&ef&Sd r&Sd vSnf;vSnfhvSnfavmufaom Oypm&Sd
r&Sdudk odjCIF;iSgvdr®mukef\? pGrf;Edkifukef\
xkd&[ef;wdkYudk awmif;yefí orkwf&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif orkwf&rnf? uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudkodap&rnf/

368/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmawmfonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom&[ef;onf
(aqmufvkyfol'g,um) t&Sif &Sdaom rdrd[laom
&nfnTef;tyf aom yk^{*3/4}dKvf&SdaomBuD;aom
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfvdK\? xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk
ausmif;&mMunfh&efawmif;yef\? tu,fí oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpftHh?
oHCmonfprnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk prnfaom &[ef;\
ausmif;&mudk MunfhjCIF;iSg orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf
(aqmufvkyfol'g,um) t&Sif&Sdaom rdrd[laom
&nfnTef;tyfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf &Sdaom
BuD;aomausmif;udk aqmufvkyfvdK\? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk ausmif;&mMunfh&ef awmif;yef\? oHCmonf
prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk prnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;
&mudk Munfh&eforkwf\? tMuif toQiftm; prnf prnfaom
&[ef;wdkYudk p rnfaom &[ef;\ausmif;&mudk
Munfh&ef orkwfjCIF;udk ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonf qdwf
qdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk prnfaom
&[ef;\ ausmif;&mudk Munfh&efhorkwftyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf

ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

369/ or®Kwd&ukefaom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
xkdt&yfodkY oGm;í ausmif;&mudk Munfh&rnf/
ab;&ef&Sd r&Sd vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sd
r&Sdudk od&rnf/ tu,fí ab;&ef&SdtHh?
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm r&SdtHh?]]pt&yfü
raqmufvkyfvifh}}[k ajym&rnf? tu,fí ab;&ef r&SdtHh?
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&SdtHh?
oHCmtm;]]ab;&ef r&Sdyg? vSnf;vSnfh vnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdygonf}}[k avQmufMum;&rnf/

xkdausmif;aqmufvkyfaom &[ef;onf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü tay:½Hk]{uoD} udk
pHy,fwifí BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk
&Sdcdk;í aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsufvuftkyfudk
ajr§mufcsDNyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf (aqmufvkyfol'g,um)
t&Sif &Sdaom rdrd[laom&nfnTef;tyfaom
yk*¾Kdvf&Sdaom BuD;aom ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfvdkygonf? toQifbk&m;wdkYxkdtuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk ausmif;&mMum;jcif;udk awmif;yefyg\}}[k
avQmuf&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf/

uRrf;usif vdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmudk odap&rnf/

370/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom&[ef;onf
(aqmufvkyfol'g,um) t&Sif &Sdaom rdrd[laom
&nfnTef;tyfaom yk*¾dKvf&SdaomBuD;aom
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfvdk\? xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk
ausmif;&m Mum;jcif;udkawmif;yef\? tu,fí oHCmtm;

avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpftHh?
oHCmonfprnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;&mudk
ñTefMum;&m\? þum; odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf
(aqmufvkyfol'g,um) t&Sif &Sdaom rdrd[laom
&nfnñTef;tyfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf&Sd aom
BuD;aomausmif;udk aqmufvkyfvdk\? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk ausmif;&mMum;jcif;udk awmif;yef\?
oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;&mudk ñTefMum;\?
tMuiftoQif tm; þrnfaom&[ef;\ ausmif;&mudk
ñTefMum;jcif;udk ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonf qdwf qdwf
ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;\ ausmif;&mudk
ñTefMum;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudkodRswf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

371/ ab;&ef&Sd rnfonf yk&GufqdwfwdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mjzpf\? jcwdkY\ aomfvnf; ae&mjzpf\? <uufwdkY\
aomfvnf;/y/ a>rwdkY\ aomfvnf;/ uif;NrD;aumuf
(uif;ykpGef) wdkY\ aomfvnf;/ uif;ajcrsm;wdkY\
aomfvnf;/ qifwdkY\ aomfvnf;/ jrif;wdkY\ aomfvnf;/
jcaoFhwdkY\ aomfvnf;/ usm;wdkY\ aomfvnf;/ opfwdkY\
aomfvnf;/ 0HwdkY\ aomfvnf;/ atmif;wdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mjzpf\? trSwfr&Sd wd&pämeF jzpfukefaom
owå0gwdkY\ ae&mjzpf\? aumuf]pyg;CIF;}udkrlvnf;
rSD\? yjCIF;udkrlvnf; rSD\? cdk;ol owf&m
axmifudkrlvnf; rSD\? vlowf&m olowfukef;udkrlvnf;
rSD\? olaumifykyfjr\$Kyf&m oif;csdKif;udk rlvnf; rSD\
O,smOfudkrlvnf; rSD\? rif;ae&mudkrlvnf; rSD\
qifwif;ukyfuDkrlvnf; rSD\? jrif; wif;ukyfuDkrlvnf; rSD\
aESmiftdrfuDkrlvnf; rSD\? aowif;ukyfuDkrlvnf; rSD\?

om;owf¹/₂Hkudkrlnvf; rSD\? c&D;vrf;udkrlnvf; rSD\?
vrf;qHkudkrlnvf; rSD\? obifudkrlnvf; rSD\?
xkwfcsif;xGif;aom c&D;udkrlnvf; rSD\? ponfum;
ab;&ef&Sdonf rnf\

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sd rnfonf u-
jrJwkdif;aom vSnf;jzifh
vSnfhywfíOGm;jcif;iSgaomfvnf;aumif;? xuf0ef;usifrS
avScg;jzifh vSnfhywfcif;iSgaomfvnf;aumif;rwwfEdkif?
ponfum; vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdonf rnf\

ab;&efr&Sd rnfonf yk&GufqdwfwdkY\ aomfvnf;
ae&mr[kwf/y/ xkwfcsif;xGif;aom c&D;vrf;udkrl vnf;
rrSD? ponfum; ab;&efr&Sdonf rnf\

vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sd rnfonf u-
jrJwkdif;aom vSnf;jzifh
vSnfhywfoGm;jcif;iSgaomfvnf;aumif;? xuf0ef;usifrS
avScg;jzifh vSnfhywfcif;iSgaomfvnf;aumif; wwEdkif\?
ponfum; vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonf rnf\

BuD;aom ausmif; rnfonf (aqmufvkyfol'g,um) t&Sif
&Sdaom ausmif;udk qdk\

ausmif; rnfonf twGif;ü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;? twGif;tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;aomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

aqmufvkyfapjim;tHh[lonf (udk,fwkdif) aomfvnf;
aqmufvkyf\? (olwpyg;udk aomfvnf;) aqmufvkyfap\

&[ef;wdkYudkaomfvnf; ausmif;&mudk Mum;jcif;iSg
ryifhaqmifjim;tHh[lonf ÚwfvQif
ESpfBudrfajrmuf&Sdaom uHjzifh ausmif;&mudk
rMum;apbj udk,fwkdifaomfvnf; aqmufvkyfjim;tHh?
olwpyg;udkaomfvnf; aqmufvkyfapjim;tHh?
vkHYvwkdif; vkHYvwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ajrpdkif
(c) wpfckodkY ra&mufR xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

xkdaemufqHk; ajrpdkif (c)
a&mufvwfaomfoHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyf\

372/ &[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf oifh\

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaomOypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyftHh? tmywf
roifh/

373/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;V
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaomxkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udkaqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udkaqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udkaqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xdk&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf
roifh/

374/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k um; udk,fwkdif rñTef;?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap}}[k um; udk,fwkdif
rñTef;Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\

ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsuf oifh\

/y/ ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyf ukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

/y/ ab;&efr&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdaom ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? tmywf
roifh/

375/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[kvnf; udk,fwkdif ñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaomausmif;&m &Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmuf vkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&SdaomvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfapvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;
oGm;&rnf? wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf?
/y/]]Mum;tyfaom
ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfapab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
}}[k/y/]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m
&Sdonfvnf;jzpfapvSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfap}}[k/y/]]Mum;tyfaomausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;

jzpfap}}[k (ukd,fwk difaomfvnf; oGm;& rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf) tu,fí udk,fwk difaomfvnf;
roGm;jim;tHh? wrefudkaomf vnf; rapjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywfoifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwk dif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k vnf; udk,fwk dif ñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&Sdaom ig\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfowwf}}[k
Mum;\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ab;&efr&Sd onfvnf;jzpfap
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k
udk,fwk difaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf/y/]]ab;&efr&Sdonf jzpfap}}
[k]]vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&Sdonf jzpfap}}[k
ukd,fwk difaomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? (xkdodkY udk,fwk dif
oGm;tHhaptHh)/ tmywf roifh/

376/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwk dif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k vnf; udk,fwk difñTef;\?
rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oHk;csufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&SdtHh? aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm;'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoihV

/y/ ab;&efr&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&SdtHh? aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm;'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoihV

/y/ ab;&efr&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&SdtHh? aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm;'kuú#ftmywf oihV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap
ab;&efr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfap}}[k vnf; udk,fwkdifñTef;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaomab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukeftHh? aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm; 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoihV

/y/ ab;&ef&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&SdtHh? aqmufvkyfol
&[ef;wdkYtm;'kuú#ftmywf oihV

/y/ ab;&efr&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&SdtHh? aqmufvkyfol (&[ef;)
wdkYtm;'kuú#ftmywf oihV

/y/ ab;&efr&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&SdtHh? tmywf roihV

377/ &[ef;onf]]tuREkfyf\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwkdif ñTef;í
zJoGm;\?]]rMum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom
ab;&ef&Sdaom vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm
r&Sdaomxkd&[ef;\ ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí
xkd&[ef;onf xkdausmif;udk aqmuf vkyfírNyD;rD

vmtHh? xkd&[ef;onf xkdausmif;udk
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ay;&rnf? zsuí aomfvnf;wpfzef
aqmufvkyf&rnf? tu,fí tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh?
zsuí aomfvnf;wpfzef raqmufvkyfjim;tHh?
oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifhV

/y/ ab;&ef&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&SdtHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&SdtHh? oHCm'dodofESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

/y/ ab;&efr&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypm&SdtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf]]tuREkfy\ ausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfukefavmh}}[k udk,fwdkif ñTef;í zJoGm;\?
Mum;tyfaom ausmif;&m&Sdaom ab;&ef&Sdaom
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypmr&Sdaom xdk&[ef;\
ausmif;udk aqmufvkyfukef\? tu,fí xdk&[ef;onf
xdkausmif;udk aqmufvkyfírNyD;rD vmtHh?
xdk&[ef;onf xdkausmif;udk tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf;
ay;&rnf? zsuí aomfvnf;wpfzef aqmuf&rnf? tu,fí
tjcm;oltm;aomfvnf; ray;jim;tHh? zsuí aomfvnf;
wpfzef aqmufvkyfjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf
oifhV/y/ ab;&ef&SdtHh
vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ ab;&ef r&SdtHh vSnf;vSnfhvnfavmufaom
Oypmr&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV/y/ ab;&efr&SdtHh?
vSnf; vSnfhvnfavmufaom Oypm &SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

378/ rdrdonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdonf
NyD;qHk;aptHh? oHCm'dodoftmywfoifhV

rdrdonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;onfudk
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifhV

olwpfyg;wdkYonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;onfudk
rdrdonf NyD;qHk;aptHh? oHCm'dodof tmywfoifh\

olwpfyg;wdkYonf aqmufvkyfí rNyD;ao;onfudk
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh? oHCm
'dodoftmywf oifh\

379/ vdkPfü *lÜ jrufrdk;ausmif;ü olwpfyg;\ tvdkYiSg
(aqmufvkyftyfaom) aetdrfudk xm;ítm;vHk;wdkYü
tmywf roifh/ &l;aom &[ef; tp vufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;tm; tmywfhroifh/

owår Od[m&um&odu©myk'f NyD;/

1/ ausmif;- ausmif;BuD;]0d[m&}

***-'k|a'goodu©myk'f**

380/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fNrdKU &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
rv'rif;\ om;jzpfaom
zGm;jrifonfrSckepfESpfrQom&Sdao;aom toQif'AAonf
t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKcJhNyD?
xdktoQif'AAonfwynfhom0uwdkY
a&mufifha&mufxdkufaom tvHk;pHkaomw&m;odkY
tpOfa&mufcJhNyD? xdktoQif'AAtm; wpfpHkwpfckaom
&[ef;udpö aemufxyfjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD?
jyKtyfNyD; (aomw&m;) udkvnf;xyfí yGg;rsn;zG,f
r&SdawmhNyD/

xdktcg qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí (wpfyg;wnf;)
udef;atmif;aepOf rv'rif;\om; toQif
'AAtm;]]zGm;jrifonfrS ckepfESpfrQom&Sdao;aom

igonf t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmuf jyKcJhNyD? (igonf)
wynfhom0uwdkY a&mufoifha&mufxdkufaom
tvHk;pHkaomw&m;odkY tpOfa&mufcJhNyD?
ightm;wpfpHkwpfckaom &[ef;udpö aemufxyfjyK zG,f
r&SdawmhNyD? jyKtyfNyD; (aom w&m;) udkvnf;xyfí
yGg;rsm;zG,f r&SdawmhNyD? igonf oHCmawmf\
tb,frnfaom trlBuD;i,fudk jyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k
pdwftMuHtpnf jzpfay:V

xdktcg rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAtm;]]igonf oHCmawmf\
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;&rlqGrf;wdkYudkvnf;
ñTef;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHtpnf jzpfV xdktcg
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf ncsrf;tcgü (wpfyg;wnf;)
udef;atmif;&mrS xí jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifNyD;aomf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; qdwfNidrf&modkY
uyfí (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;aepOf tuREfkyftm;
zGm;jrifonfrS ckepfESpfrQom&Sdao;aom igonfum;
t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKcJhNyD? (igonf)
wynfhom0uwdkY a&mufoifha&mufxdkufaom
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;odkY tpOfa&mufcJhNyD?
ightm;wpfpHkwpfck aom &[ef;udpö aemufxyfjyK zG,f
r&SdawmhNyD? jyKtyfNyD; (aomw&m;) udkvnf;xyfí
yGg;rsm; zG,f r&SdawmhNyD/ igonf oHCmawmf\
tb,frnfaom trlBuD;i,fudkjyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k pdwf
tMuHtpnf jzpfay:ygonf/

]]toQifbk&m; xdktuREkfyftm;]]igonf oHCmawmf\
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;&rl qGrf;wdkYudkvnf;
ñTef;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHtpnf jzpfygonf/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf oHCmawmf\
tdyf&m
ae&mudkvnf; cif;jcif;iSg qGrf;wdkYudkvnf;
ñTef;jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdygonf}}[k (avQmufxm;)\/

'AÁ aumif;pG aumif;pG? 'AÁ odkYjzpfvQif oifonf
oHCmawmf\ tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;avmh?
qGrf;wdkYudkvnf; ñTef;avmh[k (cGifhjyKawmfrl\)/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AÁonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;\
xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;NyD;í &[ef;wdkYudk -

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmawmfonf rv'rif;\om;
'AÁudk tdyf&mae&m cif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwfavmh}}/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudk awmif;yef&rnf?
awmif;yefNyD;aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmawmfudk odap&rnf/

381/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? tu,fí
oHCmtm;avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpftHh?
oHCmonf rv'rif;\om; toQif
'AÁudktdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf rv'rif;\om;'AÁudk
tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwf\? tMuiftoQiftm; rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AÁudk tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwfjcif;udk ESpfoufjcif;
½dS\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁudk
tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?

qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh bESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[krdefYawmfrl\)/

382/ or®Kwd&NyD;aom rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf
oabmwI &[ef;wdkYtm; wpfaygif;wnf;
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;\? tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
okwåefudk aqmifukef\?]]xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
tcsif;csif;okwåefudk tnDtñGwf &GwfMuvdrfhrnf}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; wpfaygif;wnf;tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf Odenf;udk
aqmifukef\?]]xdk&[ef;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;
Odenf;udkqHk;jzwfMuvdrfhrnf}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf w&m;a[m"r®uxdu
(jzpfMuukef\)? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;w&m;udk
aqG;aEG;Muvdrfhrnf}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
psmef0ifpm;avU&Sdukef\?]]xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
tcsif;csif; aESmifh&SufjCIF;rSuif;vwåHU}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmjzpfaom
pum;udk ajymavU&Sdukef\? udk,f (cE"m)\cdkifjrll
tavUtusifh rsm;ukefonfjzpfí aeukef\?]]ptoQifwdkYonf
parGUavsmfjCIF;jzifhvnf;aeukefvwåHU}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf tcgrhJü vmMuukef\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; awaZmuodkPf;vQif

tm½Hk&Sdaom psmefudk 0ifpm;í xdkta&mif (tvif;)
jzifhyif tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;V

pifppftm;jzifh &[ef;wdkYonf]]rv'rif;\om; toQif'AA\
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk igwdkY MunfhukeftHh}}[k
wrifoufouf tcgrJhü vmukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAodkYcsOf;uyfí]]ighoQif 'AA igwdkYtm;
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh}}[k qdkukefV

xdk&[ef;wdkYudk rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAonf]]toQifwdkYonf tb,ft&yfü
tvdk&Sdukefoenf;? tb,ft&yfü cif;ay;&rnfenf;}}[k
qdk\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf wrifoufouf
ta0;ühñTef;ukef\?]]ighoQif'AA igwdkYtm;
*dZÑuk#fawmifü tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh?
ighoQifigwdkYtm;apm&yygwacsmufü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
£od*dvdawmifeHyg;ausmufeuf (*l) ü tdyf&m
ae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
a0bm&awmifeHyg; p&nf;yif (*l) ü tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm; ,if;wdkufawm
oyÜaom@ducsdKifh0Srf;ütdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm; a*gwruacsmufü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
wnfyifaygufaom acsmufü tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;wayg'gacsmufü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
wayg'gt&Hü tdyf&mae&mudkcif;ay;avmh? ighoQif
igwdkYtm; ZD0u\ o&ufO,smOfü tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQifigwdkYtm; r'ukpädawmü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh}}[k (ta0;ü ñTef;ukef\)/

xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; toQif'AAonf awaZmuodkPf;vQif
tm&Hk&Sdaom psmefudk 0ifpm;íawmufyaom
vufn§dK;jzifh a&SUrS a&SUrS oGm;V

xdk&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; xdkta&miftvif;jzifhomvQif
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AA\ aemufrS aemufrS vdkufukef\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; rv'rif;\ om; toQif'AAonf]]pum;
anmifapmif;]ckwif}wnf;? pum;
tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf}wnf;? pum; bHkvsdK]zHk}wnf;?
pum;acgif;tHk;wnf;? pum; usifBuD; (pGefY&m)
Xmewnf;? pum; usifi,f (pGefY&m) Xmewnf;? pum;
aomufa&wnf;? pum; oHk;aqmifa&wnf;? pum;
awmifa0S;wnf;? pum;]ptcsdefü 0if&rnf p tcsdefü
xGuf&rnf (ponfjzifh) xm;tyfaom} oHCm\
uwdu0wfwnf;}}[k ajymqdkí tdyf&m ae&mudk
cif;ay;V

rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf xdk (&[ef;) wdkYtm;
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;NyD;aomf
a0VK0efausmif;awmfodkYomvQif wpfzef jyef<uV

383/ xdktcg arwåd, bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYonf ti,fvnf;
jzpfukef\? bkef;uHvnf;enf;yg;ukef\?
oHCm\ ,kwfnHhaom tdyf&mae&mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
,kwfnHhaom qGrf;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; a&mufukefV

xdktcg &mZN*dK[fNrKdUü vlwdkYonf
rax&fjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYtm; txl;jyK jyifpD&iftyf
aomqGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? axmywfudkvnf;aumif;?
qDudkvnf;aumif;? vufokyf[if;vsmudkvnf;aumif;
(vSLjcf;iSg tvdk&Sdukef\)/ arwåd, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYtm;um; yuwdtwdkif;jzpfaom
csufxm;wdkif;aom ytHk;&nfvQif
ESpfckajrmuf&Sdaom qefuGJxrif;udk vSLukefV

xdk (arwåd, bkr®Zu) &[ef;wdkYonf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;pm;Z&yfrS
zJoGm;ukefNyD;vwf aomfrax&fjzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYtm;
qGrf;pm;Z&yfö tb,ft&monfjzpfoenf;? ighoQifwdkY

oifwdkYtm; qGrf;pm;Z&yfü tb,ft&monf jzpfoenf;}}[k
ar;ukef\ tcsKdU rax&fwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYtm; axmywfonf jzpf\? qDonf jzpf\
vufokyf[if;vsmonf jzpf\}}[k ajymukef\? arwåd,
bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYonfum;]]ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYtm;wpfpHkwpfck (txl;) rjzpfNyD? yuwd
twdkif;jzpfaom csufxm;wdkif;aom ytHk;&nfvQif
ESpfckajrmuf&Sdaom gefuGJxrif;onf jzpf\}}[k
ajymukef\

xdktcg uvsmPbwådu 'g,umonf oHCmtm;
pwkuúbwfudk edpöbwf vSL\? xdk'g,umonf
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü om;r,m;ESifhwuG teD;ü &yfwnfí
vkyfauR;\? tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk qGrf;jzifh ar;ukef\
tcsKdU &[ef;wdkYudk [if;vsmjzifh ar;ukef\? tcsKdU
&[ef;wdkYudk qDjzifhar;ukef\? tcsKdU &[ef;wdkYudk
vufokyf[if;vsmjzifh ar;ukef\

xdktcg uvsmPbwådu 'g,um\ qGrf;udk eufjzef
(oHk;aqmif&ef) tvdkYiSg arwåd,bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYtm; ñTef;tyf\ xdktcg uvsmPbwådu
ol<u,fonf wpfpHkwpfck jyKzG,fjzifht&HodkY oGm;\/
xdk'g,umonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁxHodkY csOf;uyfí
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁudk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkif\ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aom
uvsmPbwådu'g,umudk rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁu
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusdK;pD;yGm;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoefapí &Tifvef;apNyD;jzpf&um; (uvsmPbwådu
ol<u,fonf) rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁtm;-]]toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfwdkY\ tdrfö eufjzef (oHk;aqmif&ef) tvdkYiSg
tb,f (&[ef;) tm; qGrf;udk ñTef;tyfygoenf;}}[k
avQmuf\

]]'g,um oifwdkY\ tdrfö eufjzef (oHk;aqmif&ef)
tvdkYiSg arwåd, bkr®Zu &[ef; wdkYtm;qGrf;udk
ñTef;tyfNyD}}[k (ajym\)/

xdktcg uvsmPbwådu 'g,umonf
ESvHk;romjzpf\?]]tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;;kwfwdkYonfigwdkY\ tdrfö
oHk;aqmifukefvwåHUenf;}}[k tdrfodkY oGm;í]]
[,fuRefr eufjzef qGrf;tvdkYiSgtMuif &[ef;wdkYonf
<uvmukeftHh? xdkqGrf;pm;vmaom &[ef;wdkYudk
wHcg;rkcfö ae&mudk cif;íytHk; &nfvQif
ESpfckajrmufaom qefuGJxrif;jzifh vkyfauR;avmh}}
[kapcdkif;/V]]aumif;ygNyDt&Sif}}[k xdkuRefronf
uvsmPbwådu 'g,umtm; jyefMum;ajymqdkV

xdktcg arwåd, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY ,refaeYu igwdkYtm;
uvsmPbwådu'g,um\ qGrf;udk ñTef;tyfNyD? eufjzef
igwdkYudk uvsmPbwådu 'g,umonf om; r,m;ESifhwuG
teD;ü uyí vkyfauR;vwåHU? tcsKdU &[ef;wdkYudk
qGrf;jzifh ar;ukefvwåHU? tcsKdU
&[ef;wdkYudk[if;vsmjzifh ar;ukefvwåHU?
tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk qDjzifh ar;ukefvwåHU?
tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk vufokyf[if;vsmjzifh ar;ukef
vwåHU}}[k xdkarwåd, bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYonf
xdk0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifhomvQif nOfhü
pdwftvdk&Sdwdkif;rtdyf (EdkifMu) ukef? xdkYaemuf
arwåd, bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYonf eHeuftcsdefö ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifum uvsmPbwådu
'g,um\ tdrfodkYcsOf;uyf ukefV

xdkuRefronf ta0;rS vmukefaom arwåd, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYudk jrif\? jrifNyD;aemufwHcg;rkcfö
ae&mudk cif;ay;í arwåd, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYudk]]toQifbk&m;wdkY xdkifukefavmh}}
[kavQmufV

xdktcg arwåd, bkr®Zu &[efwdkYtm;]]rkcs{uef
qGrf;onf rNyD;ao;onfjzpfí igwdkYonfwHcg;rkcfü
aexdkif&ukef\}}[k atmufarUjcif; jzpfV

xdktcg xdkuRefronf ythk;&nfvQif
ESpfckajrmufaom
qefuGJxrif;jzifh]]toQifbk&m;wdkYbkOf;ay;
(oHk;aqmif) ukefavmh}}[k (uyf\)/

ESr igwdkYum; edpöbwf&Sdolrsm;wnf;[k (ajym\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY odygonf? edpöbwf&Sdolrsm;
jzpfMuygonf? odkY&mwGif ,refaeYuyif]][,fuRefr
eufjzef qGrf;tvdkYiSg tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf vmukeftHh?
xdk&[ef;wdkYudk wHcg;rkcfü ae&mudkcif;ay;í
ythk;&nfvQif ESpfckajrmufaom qefuGJxrif;jzifh
vkyfauR;avmh}}[k tuREkfyfudkapcdkif;xm;ygonf/
toQifbk&m;wdkY bkOf;ay; (oHk;aqmif) ukefavmh[k
(avQmuf\)/

xdktcg arwåd, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY ,refaeYu uvsmPbwdåu
'g,um onft&HodkY rv'rif;\om; 'AÁxH vm\? igwdkYudk
rv'rif;\om; 'AÁonf 'g,um\ txHührkcs{uef
zsufqD;tyfukefNyD}}[k xdkarwåd, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYonf xdkESvHk;romjcif;jzifhomvQif
pdwftvdk&Sdwdkif; roHk;aqmifMuukef? xdktcg
arwåd, bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYonf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufqGrf; pm;Z&yfrS zJukefvwfaomf
t&HodkY oGm;í oydwfouFef;udk
odkrDS;odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif t&HtywHcg;rkcfü
'kuk#ftma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf qdwfqudwf aeukefí
rsufESmrvSukefonfjzpfí csaom ycHk;½dSukefonfjzpfí
atmufodkY rsufESmcsukefonfjzpfí
MuHrldifukefonfjzpfí
pum;rqdkukefonfjzpfíaexdkifukefV

xdktcg arwåd,m bdu©KeDronf arwåd,
bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
arwåd,bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYudk]]toQifwdkY
&Sdcdk;yg\}}[k qdk\? podkY qdkvwfaomfarwåd,
bkr®Zu &[ef; wdkYonf pum;rajymMuukef/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
arwåd,m bdu©KeDronf arwåd, bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYudk
]]toQifwdkY &Sdcdk;yg\}}[k qdk\?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; arwåd, bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYonf
pum;rajymMuukef/

tuREkfyfonf toQifwdkYtm; tb,fodkY
jypfrSm;rdygoenf;? tb,hfaMumifh
tuREkfyfudktoQifwdkYonf pum;rajymMuukefoenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

ESr igwdkY jzpfwdkif;qdkthH? igwdkYudk rv'rif;\
om; 'AÁonf n§Of;qJtyfonf jzpfvsuf oifonfvspfvsl &lbd\
[k (qdkMuukef\\)/

toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf tb,fudk jyK&ygrnfenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

ESr oifonf tu,fí tvdk&Sdygrl ,aeYyif
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudkzsufqD;ap&m\[k
(qdkMuukef\\)/

toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf tb,fudk jyK&ygrnfenf;?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fudk jyKjCIF;iSgwwfEkdifygoenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

ESr vmavmh? oifonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk]]toQifbk&m;ptrlonf
ravsmufywfyg? roifhwifhyg? toQifbk&m; tMuif
t&yfrsufESmonf ab; r&SdcJhyg? &efr½dScJhyg?
ESdyfpufrl r&SdcJhyg? xdkT&yfrsufESmonf (,ck)
ab;&Sdygonf? &ef&Sdygonf? ESdyfpufrl&Sdygonf?

tMuif t&yfrS av (wdkufcwfjCIF;) r&SdcJhyg? (,ck)
xdkt&yfrS av (wdkufcwfjCIF;) &SdcJhygonf? a&onf
tvQHajymifajymif awmufavmifí aea,mifwum;/ rv'rif;\
om;toQif'AAonf tuREkfyfudk zsufqD;tyfyg\}}[k
avQmufavmh[k (qdkMuukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY aumif;ygNyD[k
arwåd,mbdu©KeDronf arwåd, bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYtm;
0efcHcJhíjrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfwnf\? wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfNyD;aom
xdkarwåd,m bdu©KeDronf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk]]toQifbk&m;ptrlonf
ravsmufywyf? roihfwifhyg? toQifbk&m;
tMuift&yfrsufESmonf ab;r&SdcJhyg? &efr½dScJhyg?
ESdyfpufrl r&SdcJhyg? xdk t&yfrsufESmonf (,ck)
ab;&Sdygonf? &ef&Sdygonf? ESdyfpufrl&Sdygonf?
tMuif t&yfrS av (wdkufcwfjCIF;) r&SdcJhyg? (,ck) xdk
t&yfrS av (wdkufcwfjCIF;) &SdcJhyg onf? a&onf
tvQHajymifajymif awmufavmifí aea,mifwum;/ rv'rif;\
om;toQif'AAonf tuREkfyfudk zsufqD;tyfyg\}}[k
avQmufV

384/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;ap
NyD;vQif rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAudk-]] 'AA oifonf p
bdu©KeDr ajymouJhodkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
zsufqD;rludk jyKonf[líhtrSwf&\avm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk jrwfpGmbk&m;
odawmfrlonfhtwdkif;yif jzpfygonfbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAudk]] 'AA oifonfbdu©KeDr
ajymouJhodkY podkY oabm&Sdaom zsufqD;rludk
jyKonf[lí trSwf&\avm}}[krdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk jrwpGmbk&m;
odawmfrlonfhtwdkif;yif jzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

'AÁ ynm&SdwdkYonf podkY rajz&Sif;Muukef? tu,fí
oifonf jyKtyfonf jzpftHh? jyKtyfyg\[k
avQmufqdkavmh? tu,fí oifonf rjyKtyfonf jzpftHh?
rjyKtyfyg[kavQmufqdkavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf arG;onfhtcgrSpí
tdyfrufrQjzifhvnf; arxkeftusifhudk
jyKusifhrSD0Jrdonf[k rodyg? Edk;aom wynfhawmfonf
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdygtHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif arwåd,m
bdu©KeDrtn; (toGifudk) zsufqD;Muukefavmh? þ
(cdkif;aom) &[ef;wdkYudkvnf; pdppf
ar;jref;Muukefavmh}}[krdefYawmfrl\

jrwpGmbk&m;onf þpum;udk rdefYawmfrlNyD;vQif
ae&mrS xí ausmif;odkY 0ifawmfrl\/
xdktcgxdk&[ef;wdkYonf arwåd,m bdu©KeDrtn;
(toGifudk) zsufqD;Muukef\ xdktcg xdkarwåd,bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;-]]igoQifwdkY
xdkarwåd,m bdu©KeDrudk rzsufqD;Muygukefvifh?
xdkbdu©KeDronf wpfpHkwpfckjypfrSm;onf r[kwfyg?
trsufxGufukefaom ESvHk;romukefaom
(omoemawmfrS) a&GUavsmavpdkukefaom
igwdkYonfom xdkbdu©KeDrudk
wdkufwGef;tyfukef\}}[k ajymqdkMuukef\

ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁudk
tajctjrpfr&Sdaom
yg&mZdutmywfjzifhpGyfpGjzsufqD;Muukefoavm[k
(ar;Muukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY rSefayonf[k (jyefajymMuukef\)/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]arwåd, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAúdktajctjrpfr&Sdaom
yg&mZdutmywfjzifh tb,fhaMumifh
pGyfpGJzsufqD;Muukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcstufe\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\? xdktcg
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf arwåd, bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udkavQmufxm;Muukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; 'AAúdktajctjrpfr&Sdaom
yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
pGyfpGJzsufqD;Muukef\lonf rSefoavm[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; 'AAúdktajctjrpfr&Sdaom
yg&mZdutmywfjzifh tb,fhaMumifh
pGyfpGJzsufqD; Muukefoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

12/ 8-385/]]tMuif &[ef;onf &[ef;udk
a'gozdpD;zsufqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfirESpfvdkonfjzpfí tajctjrpfr&Sdaom
yg&mZdutmywfjzifh]xdk&[ef;udk pjrwaom
tusifhrSa&GUavsmapiEdkif&m\}[k MuHí pGyfpGJ

zsufqD;jim;tHh? xdkrS aemuftcgü (olwpfyg;wdkY)
ar;pdppftyfíaomf vnf;aumif;? rar;rpdpptyfbJaomf
vnf;aumif; xdktdu½kPf;onfvnf;tajctjrpfr&Sdonf
jzpftHh? (pGyfpGJaom) &[ef;onf vnf; tjypfa'goudk
0efcHtHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

***-'k|a'goodu©myk'f tzGifh**

386/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom oludk]]&[ef;}}[k
tvdk&SdtyfV

&[ef;udk[lonf tjcm;&[ef;udk/

a'gozdpD; zsufqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí[lonf
trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí rarGUavsmfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí xdcckufaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
ajimifhuJhodkY jzpfapompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí/

rESpfvdkonfjzpfí[lonf
xdktrsufxGufjCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
xdkzsufqD;jCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
xdkESvHk;romjCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
xdkrarGUavsmfjCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif; rESpfvdkonf jzpfV

tajctjrpfr&Sd rnfonf rjriftyf rMum;tyf r&GH&Smtyf/
yg&mZdutmywfjzifh[lonf av;yg;aom
yg&mZduwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;jzifh/

pGyfpGJzsufqD;jim;tHh[lonf (udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;)
pGyfpGJ\? (olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) pGyfpGJapV

xdk&[ef;udk pomoemawmfrS
a&GUavsmapEdkif&m\lonf &[ef;tjzpfprS
a&GUavsmapEdkif&m\? &[ef;w&m;rS
a&GUavsmapEdkif&m\? oDvtpkrS

a&GUavsmāpEdkif&m\? tusifh*kPfrS
a&GUavsmāpEdkif&mV

xdkrS aemufctgü[lonf tMuif cPü
pGyfpGJzsufqD;tyf\? xdktcstef xdktcg
xdkumvudkvGefonf&Sdaomf/

(olwpfyg;wdkY) ar;pdppftyfíāomfvnf;aumif;[lonf
tMuif 0w→Kjzifh pGyfpGJ (zsufqD;) tyf\? xdk0w→Kudk
ar;ppftyfaomf/

rar;rpdpptyfbJaomfvnf;aumif;[lonf
wpfOD;wpfa,mufonf rar;tyfb]/

t"du&kPf; rnfonf t"du&kPf;wdkYonf
0d0g'g"du&kPf;? tEk0g'g"du&kPf;? tmywām
"du&kPf;? udpöm"du&kPf;tm;jzifh av;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/

(pGyfpGJaom) &[ef;onf vnf; tjypfa'goudk
0efcHtHh[lonf igonf tcsnf;ESD;aom
pum;udkajymrdNyD? igonf rSm;,Gif;aom pum;udk
ajymrdNyD? igonf r[kwfrrSefaom pum;udk
ajymrdNyD? igonf rodbJ] ajymrdNyD/

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyfV

387/ xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufvsuf]vGefusL;vsuf} aeaom&[ef;udk rjribJ?
xdk&[ef;udk igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufonfudk
jriptyfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD? oifESifh twl
Oykofonfvnf;aumif;? y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmhtrludpöonfvnf;aumif; r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;}}[k rMum;tyfbJ?]]xdk&[ef;udk
igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k

Mum;tyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD?
oifESifhtwl Oykofonfvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;? oHCmhtludpöonfvnf;aumif;
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;}}[k
&GH&SmjCIF;],HkrSm;jCIF; }r&SdbJ xdk&[ef;udk
igonf]yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&SmtYfNyD],HkrSm;NyD}? (oif)
&[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD? oifESifh
twlOykofonfvnf;aumif;? y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmhtludpöonfvnf;aumif; r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJtHh? pum; cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufvsuf]vGefusL;vsuf} aeaom
&[ef;udkrjriFb]]xdk&[ef;udk igonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;onfudk jriftyfNyD?
Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufvsuf]vGefusL;vsuf} aeaom &[ef;udkrjriFb]
xdk&[ef;udk igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;onfudk jriftyfNyD? &GH&Smvnf;
&GH&SmtYfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufvsuf]vGefusL;vsuf} aeaom &[ef;udkrjriFb]

xdk&[ef;udk igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;onfudk jriftyNyD? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfNyD?
&GH&Smvnf; &GH&SmtyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;}}[k
rMum;b]]]xdk&[ef;udkigonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD[k Mum;tyfNyD &GH&Smvnf;
&GH&SmtyfNyD/y/ igonf Mum;tyfNyDjrifvnf;
jriftyNyD/y/ igonf Mum;tyfNyD? &GH&Smvnf;
&GH&SmtyfNyD? jrifvnf;jriftyNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;}}[k r&GH&Smb] tu,fí
xdk&[ef;udk igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&SmtyfNyD? jrifvnf; jriftyNyD/y/
igonf&GH&SmtyfNyD Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfNyD/y/ igonf
&GH&SmtyfNyD? jrifvnf; jriftyNyD?
Mum;vnf;Mum;tyfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k
tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif;oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufae]vGefusL;ae} aom &[ef;udk jriftyf?
xdk&[ef;udk igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
Mum;tyfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufae]vGefusL;ae} aom &[ef;udk jriftyf?
xdk&[ef;udk igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&SmtyfNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh? xdk&[ef;udk

igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
Mum;tyfNyD? &GH&Smvnf; &GH&SmtyfNyD? (oif)
&[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;}}[k Mum;tyf\? xdk&[ef;udk
igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&SmtyfNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
igonfyg&mZdu tmywfodkY a&mufonfudk jriftyfNyD/y/
igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&SmtyfNyD jrifvnf; jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;}}[k
&GH&Smtyf\?]]xdk&[ef;udk igonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;onfudk jriftyfNyD/y/
igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
Mum;tyfNyD/y/ igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;onfudk jriftyfNyD? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfNyD?
(oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufqJjzpfaom &[ef;udk jriftyf\?
jriftyfonfö ,HkrSm;&Sd\? jriftyfonfudk r,HkMunf?
jriftyfonfudk owdr&? jriftyfonfudkarhavsmh\y/
Mum;tyfonfö ,HkrSm;½dS\? Mum;tyfonfudk
r,HkMunf? Mum;tyfonfudk owdr&? Mum;tyfonfudk
arhavsmh\y/ &GH&Smtyfonfö ,kHrSm;&Sd\?
&GH&Smtyfonfudk r,HkMunf? &GH&Smtyfonfudk
owdr&? &GH&Smtyfonfudk arhavsmh\? tu,fí

xdk&[ef;udk igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&SmtyfNyD? jrifvnf; jriftyfNyD/y/ igonf
&GH&SmtyfNyD? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfNyD/y/ igonf
&GH&SmtyfNyD jrifvnf; jriftyfNyD? Mum;vnf;
Mum;tyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;r[kwf awmhNyD?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD?
oifESifh twlOykofonfvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;?
oHCMhtrludpöonfvnf;aumif;r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

388/ xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufqjjzpfaom &[ef;udk jriftyf?]]xdk&[ef;udk
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;onfudk jriftyfNyD?
(oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD? oifESifh twl
Oykofonfvnf;aumif;? y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;?
oHCMhtrludpöonfvnf;aumif; r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJapjim;tHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;k rMum;tyf/y/
xdk&[ef;onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD}}[k
r&GH&Smtyf? xdk (r&GH&Smtyfaom)
&[ef;udkyg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&SmtyfNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufqjjzpfaom &[ef;udk jriftyf?]]xdk&[ef;udk
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;onfudk jriftyfNyD?
Mum;tyfNyD/y/ jriftyfNyD? &GH&SmtyfNyD/y/
jriftyfNyD? Mum;tyfNyD? &GH&SmtyfNyD/y/

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD}}[k rMum;tyf/y/ xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf
]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD}}[k r&GH&Smtyf?
tu,fí xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD}}[k
&GH&SmtyfNyD? jriftyNyD/y/ &GH&SmtyfNyD?
Mum;tyfNyD/y/ &GH&SmtyfNyD? jriftyNyD?
Mum;tyfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k
tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufqjjzpfaom &[ef;udk jrifty\? xdk&[ef;udk
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k Mum;tyf\[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJapjim;tHh/y/ xdk&[ef;udk &GH&Smtyf\[k
tu,fí pGyfpGJaptHh/y/ xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD[k Mum;tyf\? &GH&Smtyf\? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD}}[k Mum;tyf\y/ xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf
]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD}}[k &GH&Smtyf\
xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfodkYa&mufNyD;onfudk
jrifty\[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh/y/ xdk&[ef;udk
yg&mZdutmywfodkYa&mufNyD[k Mum;tyf\[k tu,fí
pGyfpGJapjim;tHh/y/ xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;onfudk jrifty\? Mum;tyf\? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh?
pum; cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xdk (apm'u&[ef;) onf]]yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufqjjzpfonfudk jrifty\? jriftyfonfüS,HkrSm;&Sd\
jriftyfonfudk r,kHMunf? jriftyfonfudk owdr&
jriftyfonfudk arhavsmh\y/ Mum;tyfonfü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
jriftyfonfudk

Mum;tyfonfudk r,kHMunf? Mum;tyfonfudk owdr&?
Mum;tyfonfudk arhavsmh\y/
&GH&Smtyfonfü ,HkrSm;&Sd\? &GH&Smtyfonfudk
r,kHMunf? &GH&Smtyfonfudkowdr&
&GH&Smtyfonfudk arhavsmh\
xdk&[ef;udk]yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k
&GH&Smtyf\? jriftyf\[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh/y/
&GH&Smtyfonfudk arhavsmh\? xdk&[ef;udk
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k &GH&Smtyf\
Mum;tyf\[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh/y/
&GH&Smtyfonfudkarhavsmh\? xdk&[ef;udk
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD[k &GH&Smtyf\
jriftyf\? Mum;tyf\? oif &[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD?
oifESifhtwl Oykofonfvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;? oHCMhtrludpöonfvnf;aumif;
r&SdawmhNyD}}[ktu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

389/ rpifMu,folü pifMu,f\[laom t,l/ pifMu,folü
rpifMu,f\[laom t,l/ rpifMu,folü rpifMu,f\[laom t,l/
pifMu,folü pifMu,f\[laom t,l/

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpyfg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonf jzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifhqdkthH? oHCM'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpyfg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonf jzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifhqdkthH? oHCM'dodof tmywf
oifh\

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpyfg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonf jzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifhqdkthH? oHCM'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

[laom t,l&Sdonf jzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywfESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonf jzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywf
oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\
rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifh qdktHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\
tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifh qdktHh? tmywf roifh/

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\
tu,fí xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywfESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\
tu,fí xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywf
oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifh qdktHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk

rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifh qdktHh? tmywfroifh/

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywfESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí rpifMu,f? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdonf jzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywf
oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifhqdktHh? oHCm'dodofESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
a&GUavsmavdkojzifh qdktHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk rjyKaprlí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywfESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf wpfyg;yg;aom yg&mZdutmywfodkY
ra&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,f\? tu,fíxdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk pifMu,f\
[laom t,l&Sdonfjzpfvsuf tcGifhudk jyKapí
qJa&;vdkojzifh qdktHh? Moro0g' (ygpdwf) tmywf
oifhV

390/ pifMu,folü rpifMu,f[laom t,l&Sdaom &[ef;?
rpifMu,folü rpifMu,f[laomt,l&Sdaom &[ef;? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

t|r 'k|a'goodu©myk'f NyD;V

9-'kwd,'k|a'goodu©myk'f

391/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fNrKdU &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg arwåd, bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYonf
*dZÑuk#fawmifrSqif;oufukefonf&Sdaomf qdwfzdkonf
qdwfrü azmufjyefpGm jyKusifhonfudk jrifMu ukefV/
jrifNyD;aemuf]]ighoQifwdkY ,ck p qdwfzdkudk rv'rif;\
om; 'AÁ jyKvkyfMuukeftHh? p qdwfrudkarwåd,m
bdu©KeDr jyKvkyfMuukeftHh? igwdkYonf podkYyif
ac:a0:MuukeftHh? ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonfa&S;tcgü
rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudk ajymoHMum;jzifh
pGJqdkcJhMuukef\? ,cktcgürlum; igwdkYonfarwåd,m
bdu©KeDrü azmufjyefpGm jyKusifhonfudk udk,fwdkif
jrifMuukef\}}[k ajymqdkMu ukef\? xdk (arwåd,
bkr®Zu) &[ef;wdkYonf xdkqdwfzdkudk rv'rif;\om;
'AÁ[k rSnfhukef\? xdkqdwfrudkarwåd,m bdu©KeDr[k
rSnfhukef\? xdk (arwåd, bkr®Zu) &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkYigwdkYonf a&S;tcgü
rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudk ajymoHMum;jzifh
pGJqdkcJhMuukef\? ,cktcgü rlum;igwdkYonf arwåd,m
bdu©KeDrü azmufjyefpGm jyKusihfonfudk udk,fwdkif
jrifMuukef\}}[kajymMum;ukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY podkY
rajymqdkMuukefvifh? rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁonf
podkYjyKvkyfrnf r[kwfyg}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
xdktcgjrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif rv'rif;\
om;toQif'AAudk -

]]'AA oifonf p&[ef;wdkY ajymqdkouJhodkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom trludk jyKonf[litrSwf&\avm}][k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
odawmfrlonfhtwdkif;yif jzpfygonfbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAtm;-]] 'AA oifonf p&[ef;wdkY
ajymqdkouJhodkY podkYoabm&Sdaom trludk
jyKonf[litrSwf&\avm}][k rdefYawmfrlV

jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
odawmfrlonfhtwdkif;yif jzpfygonfbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

'AA ynm&SdwdkYonf podkY rajz&Sif;Muukef? tu,fí
oifonf jyKtyfonfjzpftHh jyKtyfygonf[k
avQmufqdkavmh? tu,fí oifonf rjyKtyfonf jzpftHh
rjyKtyfyg[kavQmufqdkavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf arG;onfhtcgrS pí
tdyfrufrQjzifhvnf; arxkeftusifhudk
jyKusifhrSD0Jrdonf[k rodyg? Edk;aom wynfhawmfonf
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdygtHhenf;[k (avQmufqdk\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkY]]odkYjzpfvQif p&[ef;wdkYudk
ar;pdppfMuukefavmh}][k&[ef;wdkYtm;
rdefYqdkawmfrlNyD; ae&mrS xí ausmif;odkY
OifawmfrlV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf arw→d, bkr®Zu
&[ef;wdkYudk ar;pdppfMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf pdppfar;jref;tyfukefaomf xdkarw→d,
bkr®Zu &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm;ptaMumif;udk
jyefMum; avQmufxm;Muukef\

ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAúkd
tjcm;0w→KwpcfckESifh oufqdkifí odu©myk'f
ESifhjdpGef;avmufaom tcsufwpfckudk qifwl,dk;rSm;
aumuf,lNyD;vQif yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
pGyfpGJzsufqD;Muukefoavm[k (ar;jref;Muukef\)/

rSefayonf ighoQifwdkY[k (ajymqdkMuukef\)/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]arwåd,
bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAúdk tjcm;0w→KwpcfckESifh oufqdkifí
odu©myk'fESifh jdpGef;avmufaom tcsufwpfckudk
qifwl,dk;rSm;aumuf,lNyD;vQif yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
tb,fhaMumifh pGyfpGJzsufqD;Muukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf arwåd,
bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/
&[ef;wdkYoifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; 'AAúdk
tjcm;0w→KwpcfckESifh oufqdkifí odu©myk'fESifh
jdpGef;avmufaomtcsuf wpcfckudk qifwl,dk;rSm;
aumuf,lNyD;vQif yg&mZdutmywfjzifhfh
pGyfpGJzsufqD;Muukef\lonfrSefoavm[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\
om; 'AAúdk tjcm;0w→KwpcfckESifh oufqdkifí
odu©myk'fESifhjdpGef;avmufaom tcsufwpfckudk

qifwl,dk;rSm; aumuf,lNyD;vQif yg&mZdutmywfjzifhfh
tb,fhaMumifh pGyfpGJzsufqD;Muukefbdoenf;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY þ
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þodu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

13/ 9-392/]]tMuif &[ef;onf &[ef;udk a'gozdpD;
zsufqD;vdkaom pdwf&SdonfjzpfíESpfvdkonfjzpfí
tjcm;0w→KwpfckESifh oufqdkifí odu©myk'fESifh
jidpGef;avmufaom tcsufwpfckudkqifwl,dk;rSm;
aumuf,lNyD;vQif]xdk&[ef;udk þjrwfaomtusifhrS
a&GUavsmapiEdkif&m\}[k MuHíyg&mZdutmywfjzifh
pGyfpGJ zsufqD;jim;tHh? xdkrS aemuftcgü
(olwpfyg;wdkY) ar;pdppftyfíaoimfvnf;aumif;?
rar;rpdpptyfbJaomf vnf;aumif; xdktdu&kPf;onf tjcm;
0w→KwpfckESifhoufqdkifonfvnf; jzpftHh?
odu©myk'fESifh jidpGef;avmufaom tcsufwpfckckudk
qifwl½dk;rSm;aumuf,ltyfonfvnf; jzpftHh?
(pGyfpGJaom) &[ef;onf vnf; tjypfa'goudk 0efcHtHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\}} þodkY (jyMu
ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

9- 'kwd, 'k|a'goodu©myk'ftzGifh

393/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaomoludk]]&[ef;}}[k
tvdk&SdtyfV

&[ef;udk[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;udk/

a'gozdpD; zsufoqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí[lonf
trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;rom
onfjzpfírarGUavsmfonfjzpfí xcdkufaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ajimifhuJhodkYjzpfaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí/

rESpfvdkonfjzpfí[lonf xdktrsufxGufjCIF;jzifh
vnf;aumif;? xdkzsufoqD;jCIF;jzifh vnf;aumif;?
xdkESvHk;romjCIF;jzifh vnf;aumif;?
xdkrarGUavsmfjCIF;jzifh vnf;aumif; rESpfvdkonf jzpfV

tjcm;0w¬KwPfckESifhoufqdkifí[lonf tmywf[laom
tjcm;0w¬KwPfckESifh oufqdkifonfvnf; jzpf\? t"du&kPf;
[laom tjcm;0w¬KwPfckESifh oufqdkifonfvnf; jzpfV

tb,fodkYvQif t"du½kPf;onf t"du½kPf;\n
tjcm;0w¬KwPfck jzpfoenf;? 0d0g'g"du½kPf;onf
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\n tmywåm"du½kPf;\n udpöm"du½kPf;\n
tjcm;0w¬KwPfck jzpfV

tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf tmywåm"du½kPf;\n
udpöm"du½kPf;\n 0d0g'g"du½kPf;\n tjcm;0w¬K
wPfckjzpfV

tmywåm"du½kPf;onf udpöm"du½kPf;\n
0d0g'g"du½kPf;\n tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\n tjcm; 0w¬K
wPfckjzpfV

udpöm"du½kPf;onf 0d0g'g"du½kPf;\n
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\n tmywåm"du½kPf;\n tjcm;0w¬K
wPfckjzpf\? podkY t"du½kPf;onf t"du½kPf;\n
tjcm;0w¬KwPfck jzpfV

tb,fodkYvQif t"du½kPf;onf t"du½kPf;\n
xdk0w¬Kjzpfoenf;/

0d0g'g"du½kPf;onf 0d0g'g"du½kPf;\n
xdk0w¬Kjzpf\? tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf tEk0g'g
"du½kPf;\n xdk0w¬KjzpfV

tmywåm"du½kPf;onf tmywåm"du½kPf;\ &Hcg
xdk0w¬Kjzpf\? &Hcg wpfyg;aom 0w¬K jzpfV

tb,fodkYvQif tmywåm"du½kPf;onf
tmywåm"du½kPf;\ tjcm;0w¬Kjzpfœnf;/

arxke"r® yg&mZdutmywfonf t'dEém'gef
yg&mZdutmywf\ rEkó0d*¾[yg&mZdutmywf\
Owå&drEkó"r®yg&mZdutmywf\ tjcm;0w¬KjzpfV

t'dEém'gef yg&mZdutmywfonf
rEkó0d*¾[yg&mZdutmywf\ Owå&drEkó"r®
yg&mZdutmywf\ arxke"r® yg&mZdutmywf\
tjcm;0w¬K jzpfV

rEkó0d*¾[yg&mZdutmywfonf Owå&drEkó"r®
yg&mZdutmywf\ arxke"r® yg&mZdutmywf\
t'dEém'gef yg&mZdutmywf\ tjcm;0w¬K jzpfV

Owå&drEkó"r® yg&mZdutmywfonf arxke"r®
yg&mZdutmywf\ t'dEém'gef yg&mZdutmywf\
rEkó0d*¾[yg&mZdutmywf\ tjcm;0w¬K jzpf\?
podkYvQif tmywåm"du½kPf;onftmywåm"du½kPf;\
tjcm;0w¬K jzpfV

tb,fodkYvQif tmywåm"du½kPf;onf
tmywåm"du½kPf;\ xdk0w¬Kjzpfœnf;/

arxke"r® yg&mZdutmywfonf arxke"r®
yg&mZdutmywf\ xdk0w¬KjzpfV

t'dEém'gef yg&mZdutmywfonf t'dEém'gef
yg&mZdutmywf\ xdk0w¬KjzpfV

rEkó0d*¾[yg&mZdutmywfonf
rEkó0d*¾[yg&mZdutmywf\ xdk0w¬KjzpfV

Owå&drEkó"r® yg&mZdutmywfonf
Owå&drEkó"r® yg&mZdutmywf\ xdk0w¬Kjzpf\?

podkYvQif tmywåm"du½kPf;onf tmywåm"du½kPf;\
xdk0w¬KjzpfV

udpöm"du½kPf;onf
xdk0w→KjzpfV

udpöm"du½kPf;\

podkYvQif t"du½kPf;onf t"du½kPf;\ xdk0w→KjzpfV

394/ odu©myk'fESifh NidpGef;avmufaom
tcsufwpfckudk qifwl,dk;rSm; aumuf,l NyD;vQif
[l&müqifwl,dk;rSm;rnfonfum;-

qifwl,dk;rSm;wdkYonf Zmwf? trnf? tEG,f?
toGifoP²mef? tmywf? oydwf? ouFef;? OyZÑm,f? q&m?
tdyf&mae&mtm;jzifh q,frsKd;wdkYwnf;/

395/ Zmwfqifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom rif; (rsKd;) udk jrif\?
tjcm;aom rif;udk jrifi]]igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom rif; (rsKd;) &[ef;udkjriftyfNyD? (oif)
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD?
&[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD? oifESifh twl
Oykofonfvnf;aumif;? y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmhludpöonfvnf;aumif; r&SdawmhNyD}}[k
pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

ykPÖm; (rsKd;) udk jrifV/y/ ukefonf (rsKd;) udk
jrifV/y/ yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaomqif;&Jom;
(rsKd;) udk jrif\? tjcm;aom qif;&Jom; (rsKd;) udk
jrifi]]igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkYa&mufNyD;aom
qif;&Jom; (rsKd;) &[ef;udk jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

396/ trnfqifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf Ak'""&u©dwudk jrifV/y/
"r®&u©dwudk jrifV/y/ yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufaom oHC&u©dwudk jrif\? tjcm;aom
oHC&u©dwudk jrifi]]igonfyg&mZdutmywfodkY

a&mufNyD;aom oHC&u©dwudk jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

397/ tEG,fqifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf a*gwr (tEG,f&[ef;)
udk jrif\y/ arm^{*3/4}vmef (tEG,f&[ef;) udk jrif\y/ upöm,e
(tEG,f&[ef;) udk jrif\y/ yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufaom 0god| (tEG,f&[ef;) udk jrif\? tjcm;aom
0god| (tEG,f&[ef;) udk
jrifí]]igonfyg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;aom
0god| (tEG,f&[ef;) udk jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

398/ toGifoP²mefqifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf &Snfaom
&[ef;udk jrif\y/ wdkaom &[ef;udkjrif\y/ rnf;eufaom
&[ef;udk jrif\y/ yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom
jzLaom &[ef;udkjrif\? tjcm;aom jzLaom &[ef;udk
jrifí]]igonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;aom
jzLaom&[ef;udk jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

399/ tmywfqifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf v[kutmywfodkY
a&mufaom &[ef;udk jrif\? tu,fí xdkv[kutmywfodkY
a&mufaom &[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfjzifh (oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; oHCM'dodoftmywf oifh\

400/ oydwfqifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf oHoydwfudk
aqmifaom &[ef;udk jrif\y/ (oydwfESifhwlaom
oP²mefaumif;aom ydwkef;a&mif&Sdaom)
om;1/2dk;ajroydwfudk aqmifaom&[ef;udk jrif\y/

yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom (yuwd) ajroydwwfudk
aqmifaom &[ef;udkjrif\? tjcm;aom (yuwd)
ajroydwwfudk aqmifaom &[ef;udk jrifí]]igonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;aom (yuwd)
ajroydwwfudk aqmifaom &[ef;udk jriftyfNyD? (oif)
&[ef;r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGjtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

401/ ouFef;qifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf yHhoulouFef;udk
aqmifaom &[ef;udk jrif\y/ yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufaom vl'g,umwdkYvSLaom ouFef;udk aqmifaom
&[ef;udk jrif\? tjcm;aom vl'g,umwdkYvSLaom
ouFef;udk aqmifaom &[ef;udk jrifí]]igonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;aom
vl'g,umwdkYvSLaom ouFef;udk aqmifaom &[ef;udk
jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGjtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh\

402/ OyZÑm,fqifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom prnfaom &[ef;\
twlaewynfhudk jrif\? tjcm;aom prnfaom &[ef;\
twlaewynfhudk jrifí]]igonfyg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom prnfaom &[ef;\ twlaewynfhudk
jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGjtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

403/ q&mifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom prnfaom &[ef;\
teD;aewynfhudk jrif\? tjcm;aom prnfaom &[ef;\
teD;aewynfhudk jrifí]]igonfyg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom prnfaom &[ef;\ teD;aewynfhudk
jriftyfNyD? (oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;

bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k pGyfpGJtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

404/ tdyf&mae&m ausmif; qifwl,dk;rSm; rnfonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom prnfaom
tdyf&mae&mausmif;ae &[ef;udk jrif\? tjcm;aom
prnfaomtdyf&mae&mausmif;ae &[ef;udk jrifí]]igonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufNyD;aom
prnfaomtdyf&mae&mausmif;ae &[ef;udk jriftyNyD?
(oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD?
omuD0ifrif;om;bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwf awmhNyD?
oifESifhtwl Oykofonfvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;? oHCmhtrludpöonf vnf;aumif;
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k pGyfpGJtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

405/ yg&mZdutmywfjzifh[lonf av;yg;aom
yg&mZduwdkYwGif wpyfg;yg;jzifh/

pGyfpGJ zsufoD;jim;tHh[lonf (udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;)
pGyfpGJ\? (olwpfyg;wdkYukdaomfvnf;) pGyfpGJap\

xdk&[ef;udk bjrwaomtusifhrS
a&GUavsmapiEdkif&m\lonf &[ef;tjzpfrS
a&GUavsmapiEdkif&m\? &[ef;w&m;rS
a&GUavsmapiEdkif&m\? oDvtpkrS
a&GUavsmapiEkdif&m\?
tusifh*kPfrSa&GUavsmapiEdkif&m\

xdkrS aemuftcgü[lonf tMuif cPü
pGyfpGJzsufoD;tyf\? xdktcg xdktcdef
xdkumvudkvGefonf&Sdaomf/

(olwpfyg;wdkY) ar;pdppftyfaomfvnf;aumif;[lonf
tMuif 0w¬Kjzifh pGyfpGJzsufoD; tyf\? xdk0w¬Kudk
ar;ppftyfaomf/

rar;rpdppftyfbJaomfvnf;aumif;[lonf
wpfOD;wpfa,mufonf rar;tyfb]/

t"du½kPf; rnfonf t"du&kPf;wdkYonf-

1-0d0g'g"du½kPf;? 2-tEk0g'g"du½kPf;? 3-
tmywãm"du½kPf;? 4-
udpöm"du½kPf;tm;jzifhav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

odu©myk'fESifh NidpGef;avmufaom
tcsufwpfckudk qifwl,dk;rSm; aumuf,lNyD;vQif
[lonfhxdkqifwl ,dk;rSm; q,frsKd;wdkYwGif
wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom qifwl,dk;rSm;udk aumuf,ltyfV

pGyfpGJaom &[ef;onf tjypfa'goudk 0efcHtHh[lonf
igonf tcsnf;ESD;aom pum;udkajymrdNyD? igonf
rSm;;Gif;aom pum;udk ajymrdNyD? igonf
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;udk ajymrdNyD? igonf rodbj
ajymrdNyD/

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyfV

406/ oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk
jriƒ? oHCm'dodofü oHCm'dodof[kt,l&Sd\?
xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhNyD? oifESifh twl Oykofonfvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;? oHCm'htrludpöonfvnf;aumif;
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
podkYpGyfpGJaomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcm;0w→Kvnf;
jzpf\? qifwl,dk;rSm;vnf; aumuf,l\? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk jriƒ?
oHCm'dodofü xkv'pöOf;[k t,l&Sd\y/ ygpdwf[k
t,l&Sd\? yg#da'oeD[k t,l&Sd\? 'kuú#f[k t,l&Sd\?
'kAÇmoD[k t,l&Sd\? xdk
&[ef;udkyg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJtHh?
podkYpGyfpGJaomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcm;0w→Kvnf;

jzpf\? qifwl,kd;rSm;vnf; aumuf,\? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xkv'pöOf;tmywfodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk jrif\?
xkv'pöOf;ü xkv'pöOf;[k t,l&Sd\y/ xkv'pöOf;ü
ygpdwf[k t,l&Sd\ yg#da'oeD[k t,l&Sd\ 'kuú#f[k
t,l&Sd\ 'kAÇmoD[k t,l&Sd\ oHCm'dodof[k t,l&Sd\
xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[ktu,fí pGyfpG]tHh? podkY
pGyfpGJaomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcm;0w→Kvnf; jzpf\?
qifwl,kd;rSm;vnf; aumuf,\/ pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

ygpdwftmywfodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk/y/
yg#da'oeDodkY/ 'kuú#fodkY/
'kAÇmoDtmywfodkYa&mufaom &[ef;udk jrif\
'kAÇmoDü 'kAÇmoD[k t,l&Sd\y/ 'kAÇmoDü
oHCm'dodof[kt,l&Sd\ xkv'pöOf;[k t,l &Sd\ ygpdwf[k
t,l&Sd\ yg#da'oeD[k t,l&Sd\ 'kuú#f[k t,l&Sd\
xdk&[ef; udk yg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhNyD? oifESifh twl Oykofonfvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmonfvnf;aumif;? oHCmhtrl udpöonfvnf;aumif;
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí pGyfpG]tHh? podkY
pGyfpGJaomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcm;0w→Kvnf; jzpf\?
qifwl,kd;rSm;vnf; aumuf,\? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm 'dodof tmywf oifh\
«wpfckckaomtmywfudk rljyKí pufudk zGJUtyf\»

407/ oHCm'dodofodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk jrif\
oHCm'dodofü oHCm'dodof[k t,l &Sd\? xdk&[ef;udk
yg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef; r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k
tu,fí pGyfpG]apjim;tHh? podkY
pGyfpG]apjim;aomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcm;0w→Kvnf;

jzpf\? qifwl,dk;rSm;vnf; aumuf,\? pum; cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

oHCm'dodofodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk jrif\
oHCm'dodofü xkv'pöOf;[k t,l&SdV/y/ ygpdwf[kt,l&SdV
yg#da'oeD[k t,l&SdV 'kuú#f[k t,l&SdV 'kAÇmoD[k
t,l&SdV xdk&[ef;udkyg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh? podkY
pGyfpGJapjim;aomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcmm;0w→Kvnf;
jzpf\? qifwl,dk;rSm;vnf; aumuf,\? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

xkv'pöOf;odkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk jrif\
xkv'pöOf;ü xkv'pöOf;[k t,l&SdV/y/ xkv'pöOf;ü
ygpdwf[k t,l&SdV yg#da'oeD[k t,l&SdV 'kuú#f[k
t,l&SdV 'kAÇmoD[k t,l&SdV oHCm'dodof [kt,l &SdV
xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD/y/[ktu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh? podkY
pGyfpGJapjim;aomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcmm;0w→Kvnf;
jzpf\? qifwl,dk;rSm;vnf; aumuf,\? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodof tmywf oifh\

ygpdwfodkY/y/ yg#da'oeDodkY 'kuú#fodkY
'kAÇmoDodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk jrif\
'kAÇmoDü'kAÇmoD[k t,l&SdV/y/ 'kAÇmoDü
oHCm'dodof[k t,l&SdV xkv'pöOf;[k t,l&SdV ygpdwf
[kt,l&SdV yg#da'oeD[k t,l&SdV 'kuú#f[k t,l&SdV
xdk&[ef;udk yg&mZdutmywfjzifh]](oif) &[ef;
r[kwfawmhNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmf
r[kwfawmhNyD? oifESifhtwl Oykofonf vnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmonf vnf;aumif;? oHCmhtrludpöonf vnf;aumif;
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k tu,fí pGyfpGJapjim;tHh? podkY
pGyfpGJapjim;aomfvnf; tmywf[laom tjcmm;0w→Kvnf;
jzpf\? qifwl,dk;rSm;vnf; aumuf,\? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\

408/ xdktwdkif; xifrSwfjCIF; onm&Sdí pGyfpGJrlvnf;
pGyfpGJtHh? pGyfpGJaprlvnf; pGyfpGJap jim;tHh?
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

e0r 'kwd,'k|a'goodu©myk'f NyD;V

10-oHCab'odu©myk'f

409/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fNrKdU &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
a'0'wfonf aumumvdu? c@m rdzk&m;\
om;u#arm'uwdóu? ork'´'wåwdkYtxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf aumumvdu udkvnf;aumif;?
c@mrdzk&m;\om; u#arm'uwdóuudkvnf;aumif;?
ork'´'wåudkvnf;aumif;]]ighoQifwdkYvmMuukefavmh?
igwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwr\ oHCmuGjjym;jcif;udk
tmPmpufysufjCIF;udkjYKukeftHh}}[k ajymqdk\? podkY
qdkvwfaomf aumumvduonf a'0'wfudk]]ighoQif
&[ef;a*gwronfum; wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;\?
igwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwr\ oHCmuGjjym;jcif;udk
tmPmpuf ysufjCIF;udk tb,fodkY jyKukeftHhenf;}}[k
qdkV

ighoQifwdkY vmMuavmh? igwdkYonf
&[ef;a*gwrodkY cs Of;uyfí]]toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
tvdkenf;jCIF;\ a&mifh&JvG,fCIF;\ acgif;yg;jCIF;\
udavomudk cgxkwfjCIF;\ MunfndKzG,fudk aqmifjCIF;\
udavomudk ryGg;pD;apjCIF;\ vkHYvBudK;ukwf
tm;xkwfjCIF;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkavh&Sdygonf?
toQifbk&m; p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jCIF;iSg a&mifh&JvG,fCIF;iSg
acgif;yg;jCIF;iSg udavomudkcgxkwfjCIF;iSg

MunfndKzG,fudk aqmifjCIF;iSg udavomudk
ryGg;pD;apjCIF;iSg vkHYvBudK;ukwftm;xkwf jCIF;iSg
jzpfygukef\? awmif;yefygonf toQifbk&m;?
&[ef;wdkYonf-

1/ toufxufqHk; awmausmif;ae jzpfygapukef? tMuif
&[ef;onf &Gmausmif;odkY

oufa&mufjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap/

2/ toufxufqHk; yd@ygwF"lwifaqmif jzpfygapukef?
tMuif &[ef;onf edrEÅebwf

(yifhZdwfí auR;aom qGrF;udk pm;jCIF;) udk
vufcHjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&muf

ygap/

3/ toufxufqHk; yHokul"lwifaqmif jzpfygapukef?
tMuif &[ef;onf vl'g,umwdkY

vSLaom ouFef;udk vufcHjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm;
tjypfa&mufygap/

4/ toufxufqHk; ½ku©rl"lwifaqmif jzpfygapukef?
tMuif &[ef;onf trdk;&Sdaom

ausmif;odkY csOf;uyfjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm;
tjypfa&mufygap/

5/ toufxufqHk; ig;trJudk rpm;ygapukefvifh?
tMuif&[ef;onf ig;trJudk pm;jim;tHh?

xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap}}[k
0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk awmif;ukeftHh?

p0wåKig;rsKd;wdkYudk &[ef;a*gwronf
cGifhrjyKvwåHU? xdkigwdkYonf
p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh vltaygif;udk odapukeftHh?
ighoQifwdkY p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh &[ef;a*gwr\
oHCmuGjjym;jCIF;udk tmPmpufysufjCIF;udk jyKjCIF;iSg

wwfEdkifonfomwnf;? ighoQifwdkY vlwdkYonf
acgif;yg;rludk MunfndKMupjrj jzpfukef\[k (qdk\)/

xdktcg a'0'wfonf y&dowfESifhwuG
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk&Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifum jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jcif;\y/ vkHYv BudK;ukwf
tm;xkwfjcf;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkavh&Sdygonf?
toQifbk&m; p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jcif;iSg/y/ vkHYvBudK;ukwf
tm;xkwfjcf;iSg jzpfukef? awmif; yefygonf
toQifbk&m;? &[ef;wdkYonf-

toufxufqHk; awmausmif;ae jzpfygapukef?
tMuif&[ef;onf &Gmausmif;odkY oufa&mufjim;tHh?
xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap/y/ toufxufqHk;
ig;trJudkrpm;ygapukefvifh? tMuif&[ef;onf ig;trJudk
pm;jim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap [kavQmuf\

a'0'wf roifhavsmfay? tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh?
(xdk&[ef;onf) awmausmif;ae jzpfap? tMuif&[ef;onf
tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef;onf) &Gmausmif;ae jzpfap/
tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef;onf)
yd@ygwf"lwifaqmif jzpfap? tMuif&[ef;onf
tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef; onf)edrEÅebwfudk vufcHap/
tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef;onf)
yHokul"lwifaqmifjzpfap? tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh?
xdk&[ef;onf vl'g,umwdkY vSLaom ouFef;udkvufcHap/
a'0'wf igonf &SpfvwdkYywfVHk; opfyif&if; tdyf&m
ae&mudk cGifhJyKtyfNyD/ rjriftyfrMum;tyf
r&GH&Sm]r,HkrSm;} tyfaom tpGef;oHk;yg;rS
pifMu,faom ig;trJudk cGifhJyKtyfNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg a'0'wfonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYukd cGifhrjyK}}[k &Tifvef;

wuf<uonf jzpfí y&dowfESifhwuG ae&mrS xum
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;NyD;vQif
t½dktaojyKvsufzJoGm;avV

410/ xdktcg a'O'wfonf &mZN*dK[fNrKdUodkY Oifí
0w→Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh]]ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYonf&[ef;a*gwrodK csOf;uyfí]toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
tvdkenf;jcif;\ a&mifh&JvG,fjcif;\ acgif;yg;jcif;\
udavomudk cgxkwfjcif;\ MunfndKzG,fudkaqmifjcif;\
udavomudk ryGg;pD;apjcif;\ vkHYvBudK;ukwf
tm;xkwfjcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udkajymqdk avh&Sdygonf?
toQifbk&m;-p 0w→Kig;rsKd; wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifhtvdkenf;jcif;iSg a&mifh&JvG,fjcif;iSg
acgif;yg;jcif;iSg udavomudk cgxkwfjcif;iSg
MunfndKzG,fudkaqmifjcif;iSg udavomudk
ryGg;pD;apjcif;iSg vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfjcif;iSg
jzpfygukefV awmif;yefygonf toQifbk&m;?
&[ef;wdkYonf toufxufqHk; awmausmif;ae
jzpfygapukef? tMuif&[ef;onf &Gmausmif;odkY
oufa&mufjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap?
toufxufqHk; yd@ygwf"lwif aqmif jzpfygapukef?
tMuif&[ef;onf edrEÅebwfudk vufcHjim;tHh?
xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&muf ygap? toufxufqHk;
yHokul"lwifaqmif jzpfygapukef? tMuif&[ef;onf
vl'g,umwdkY vSLaom ouFef;udk vufcHjim;tHh?
xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap? toufxufqHk;
½ku©rl"lwifaqmif jzpfygapukef? tMuif&[ef;onf
trdk;&Sdaomausmif;odkY csOf;uyfjim;tHh?
xdk&[ef;tm; tjypf a&mufygap? toufxufqHk;
ig;trJudkrpm;ygapukefvifh? tMuif&[ef;onf ig;trJudk
pm;jim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap}
[k0w→Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk awmif;cJhukefNyD?
p0wåKig;rsKd;wdkYudk &[ef; a*gwronf cGifhrjyK?

xdkigwdkYonfp0w→Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh aqmufwnf
usifhMuukef\}}[k vltaygif; udk odapV

xdkvltagif;wdkYwGif tMuif vlwdkYonf
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) r,HkMunfukef? rMunfndKukef?
todÓPf r&SdMuukef? xdkvlwdkYonf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf udavomudk
cgxkwfukef\? acgif;yg;aom toufarG;rl &Sdukef\?
vmbfrsm;aom &[ef;a*gwronfum;
vmbfrsm;jcif;tusKd;iSg tm;xkwfBudK;pm;\}}[k
ajymqdkMuukefV

tMuif vlwdkYonfum;
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) ,HkMunfukef\? MunfndKukef\?
ynm&Sdukef\? vdr®mukef\? todÓPf&Sdukef\?
xdkvlwdkYonf]]a'0'wfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg tmPmpuf ysufjcif;iSg
tb,fhaMumifh vkHYvjyKbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjyajymqdkMuukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf
ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\
(pum;udk) Mum;ukefonfomwnf;? tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]a'0'wfonf oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg
tmPmpufysufjcif;iSg tb,fhaMumifh
vkHYvjyKbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\? xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
a'0'wfudk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufxm;MuukefV/y/ a'0'wf oifonf
oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg tmPmpuf ysufjcif;iSg vkHYvjyK\
[lonf rSefoavm[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg
tmPmpufysufjcif;iSg tb,fhaMumifh vkHYvjyKbdoenf;?

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

14/ 10-411/]]tMuif &[ef;onf nDñGwfaom oHCm\
uGJjym;jCIF;iSg vkHYvjyK jim;tHh? uGJjym;jCIF;udk
jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;udkaomfvnf; cdkifjrJpGm
pGJ,ljyKrlí wnfjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;udk
&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf nDñGwfaomoHCm\
uGJjym;jCIF;iSg vkHYv rjyKygVifh? uGJjym;jCIF;udk
jzpfap wwfaom taMumif;ukdaomfvnf; cdkifjrJpGm
pGJ,ljyKrlí rwnfygvifh? toQifonf oHCmESifh
nDñGwfygavmh? nDñGwfonfomvQif jzpfaom
oHCmonf aumif;pGm0rf;ajrmufonfjzpfí rjiif;cHkonfjzpfí
wlaom ygwdarmuf jyjCIF;&Sdonf jzpfí
csrf;ompGmhae&\\}[k ajymqdk&m\? &[ef;wdkYonf
podkY qdktyfvuf xdk&[ef;onf
a&S;enf;twlyifjyKrljim;tHh? xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;wdkYonf
oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif xdk,t,ludk pGefYpdrfhaomiSg
aumif;pGmqdkqHk;rtyf\? tu,fí oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif
aumif;pGm qdkdqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf
xdkt,ludkpGefYjim;tHh? podkY pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;\?
tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh (xdk&[ef;tm;) oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-oHCab'odu©myk'f tzGifh

412/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[k tvdk&Sdtyf/

nDñGwfaom oHCm rnfonf wlaom
aygif;oif;jcif;&Sdaom wlaom odrfü wnfaom
(oHCmwnf;)/

uGJjym;jcif;iSgvkHYvjyK jim;tHh[lonf tb,fodkYvQif
p&[ef;wdkYonf tpdwfpdwft>rm>rmjzpfygukefrnfefn;?
tap;ruyfjzpfygukefrnfefn;? tpktpkjzpfygukefrnfefn;[k
toif;tyif;udk&Sm\? *dkPf;*Pudk zGJUV

uGJjym;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom
taMumif;udkaomfvnf;[lonf uGJjym;jcif;udk
jyKwwfaomwpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom 0w→KwdkYwnf;/

cdkifjrJpGmpGJ,lí[lonf ,lí/

jyKrlí[lonf jyjim;tHh/

wnfjim;tHh[lonf rpGefYjim;tHh/

xdk&[ef;udk[lonf oHCmudk uGJjym;apwwfaom
&[ef;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;wdkYonf/

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf jrifukef\? tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
Mum;ukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifonf nDñGwfaom
oHCm\ uGJjym;jcif;iSg vkHYvrjyKygvifh?
uGJjym;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaomtaMumif;ukdaomfvnf;
cdkifjrJpGm pGJ,ljyKrlí rwnfygvifh? toQifonf
oHCmESifh nDñGwfygavmh? nDñGwfonfomvQif
jzpfaoom oHCmonf aumif;pGm 0rf;ajrmufonf jzpfí
rjiif;cHkonf jzpfíwlaomygwdarmuf jyjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí
csrf;ompGm ae&\}}[k ajymqdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf/ tu,fí pGefYtHh?
xdkodkYpGefYjcif;onf aumif;V tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV Mum;í rajym qdkukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV xdk&[ef;udk oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf;
ac:aqmifí]]toQifonf nDñGwfaomoHCm\

uGJjym;jcif;iSg vkHYvrjyKygvifh? uJGjym;jcif;udk
jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;udk aomfvnf;cdkifjrJpGm
pGJ,ljyKrlí rwnfygvifh? toQifonf
oHCmESifhnDñGwfygavmh? nDñGwfonfomvQif
jzpfaoom oHCmonf aumif;pGm
0rf;ajrmufonfjzpfíriif;cHkonfjzpfí wlaomygwdarmuf
jyjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí csrf;ompGmae&\} }[k ajymqdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf/ tu,fípGefYtHh?
xdkodkYpGefYjcif;onf aumif;V tu,fí rpGefYtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

xdk&[ef;udk aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r&rnf? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

413/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? p rnfaom&[ef;onf
nDñGwfaom oHCm\ uGJjym;jcif;iSg vkHYvjyK\?
xdk&[ef;onf xdk,tudk rpGefY? tu,fí oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf prnfaom&[ef;udk xdk,tukd pGefYapjcif;iSg
aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf nDñGwfaom
oHCm\ uGJjym;jcif;iSg vkHYvjyK\? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkt,ludk rpGefY? oHCmonfprnfaom &[ef;udk
xdkt,lukd pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r\?
tMuiftoQiftm;prnfaom &[ef;udk xdk,tukd
pGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;rjcif;udk
ESpfouf\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdk
toQifonfajymqdk&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygyV/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; p taMumif;udkajymqdkygyV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf nDñGwfaom
oHCm\ uGJjym;jcif;iSg vkHYvjyK\? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkt,ludk rpGefY? oHCmonfprnfaom &[ef;udk
xdkt,ludk pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r\?
tMuiftoQiftm;prnfaom &[ef;udk xdk,ludk
pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;rjcf;udk
ESpfouf\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xdk
toQifonfajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;udk xdk,ludk
pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;rtyfNyD?
oHCmtm;ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwf
ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaejzifh pESpfoufonfhtjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

414/ Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ur®0gpm
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf; tmywfoifh\?
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\?
oHCm'dodofodkY a&mufaom &[ef;tm;Úwf\ tqHk;ü
'kuú#f? ur®0gpm ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü
xkv'pöOf;wdkYonf Nidrf;ukefV oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyfV

415/ (w&m;ojzifh jyKtyfaom) "r®uHü "r®uH[k
xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdí rpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[kxifrSwfjcf;&Sdí rpGefYtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü "r®uH[k
xifrSwfjcf;&SdírpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdí rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
t"r®uHüt"r®uH[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí rpGefYtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

416/ (Úwfur®0gpmjzifh) aumif;pGm
rqdkqHk;rtyfaom &[ef;? (t,ludk) pGefYaom &[ef;?

½l;aom &[ef;? pdwfysHUvGifhaom &[ef;?
a0'emzdpD;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;
vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

'or oHCab'odu©myk'f NyD;V

11-ab'gEk0wåuodu©myk'f

417/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fNrKdU &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
a'0'wfonf oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg tmPmhpuf ysufjcf;iSg
tm;xkwfV

&[ef;wdkYonf]]a'0'wfonf rw&m;onfudk
ajymqdkavh&Sd\? a'0'wfonf 0denf;ESifhrnDonfudk
ajymqdkavh&Sd\? a'0'wfonf oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg
tmPmpuf ysufjcf;iSgtb,fhaMumifh tm;xkwfbdoenf;}}
[k ajymqdkMuukefV

podkYqdkvwfaomf aumumvdu? c@mrdzk&m;\om;
u#arm'uwdóu? ork'´'wåwdkYonfxdk&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]toQifwdkY podkY rqdkMuygukefvifh? a'0'wfonf
w&m;onfudk qdkavh&Sdygonf?
a'0'wfonf0denf;ESifhtnD qdkavh&Sdygonf? a'0'wfonf
tuREkfyfwdkY\ tvdkudkvnf;aumif;?
axmufcHcsufudkvnf;aumif; ,lí oHk;ESKef;ygonf?
tuREkfyfwdkY\ (tvdk-axmufcH csufudk) odvnf;
odygonf? tuREkfyfwdkY\ t,ltqESifhtwl ajymqdkygonf?
ptrludk tuREkfyfwdkYvnf;ESpfoufygonf}}[k
ajymqdkMuukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom
a'0'wf\ aemufodkY vdkufí toif;uGjjym;a&pum;udk

ajymqdkukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf xdkaemufodkY vkdufaom
&[ef;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfaom a'0'wf\ aemufodkY
vdkufitoif;uGJjym;a&pum;udk qdkukef\lonf
rSefoavm[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY xdk (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh
oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaoma'0'wf\ aemufodkY
vdkufi toif;uGJjym;a&pum;udk ajymqdkukefbdoenf;?
&[ef;wdkYp (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtri) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

15/ 11-418/]]xdk&[ef;\omvQif aemufodkY vdkufi
toif;uGJjym;a& pum;udk
qdkwwfaomwpfyg;aomfvnf;aumif;?
ESpfyg;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHk;yg;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;
&[ef;wdkYonf&SdMuukef\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifwdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk
wpfpHkwpfckrQ rajymqdkMuygukefvifh? xdk&[ef; onf

w&m;onfudkvnf; qdkavh&Sdygonf? xdk&[ef;onf
0denf;ESifhtnDvnf;qdkavh&Sdygonf? xdk&[ef;onf
tuREkfyfwdkY\ tvdkudk vnf;aumif;?
axmufcHcsufudkvnf;aumif;,lí oHk;ESKef;ygonf?
tuREkfyfwdkY\ (tvdk-axmufcHcsufudk) odvnf;
odygonf? tuREkfyfwdkY\t,ltqESifhtwl ajymqdk ygonf?
xdktrludk tuREkfyfwdkYvnf; ESpfoufygonf}
[kajymqdkukefjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;wdkYudk
&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifbk&m;wdkYonf podkY
rajymqdkMuygukefvifh? xdk&[ef;onf w&m;onfudk
qdkavU&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfyg? xdk&[ef;onf
0denf;ESifhtnD qdkavh&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkY onfvnf;
oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udkrESpfouftyfyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkYonf oHCM ESifh nDñGwfygavmh?
nDñGwfonfomvQif jzpfaomoHCmonf aumif;pGm
Orf;ajrmufonf jzpfí wlaom ygw Darmuf
jyjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí csrf;ompGmhae&\\[k
ajymqdkukef&m\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYu
podkY qdktyf ukefvsufxdk (a&S;enf;) twdkif;yif
jyKrlukefjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;wdkYudk &[ef;wdkY onf
oHk;Budrfwdkifatmifxdkt,ludk pGefYpdrfhaomiSg
aumif;pGm qdkqHk;rtyfukef\? tu,fí
oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif qdkqHk;rtyfukefonf&Sdaomf
xdkt,ludk pGefYukefjim;tHh? podkYpGefYjcif;onf
aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYukefjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;)
oHCM'dodof tmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

odu©myk'f tzGifh

419/ xdk&[ef;\omvQif [lonf oHCMudk
uGJjym;apwwfaom xdk&[ef;V

&[ef;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\lonf tjcm;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\

aemufodkYvdkufukefaom[lonf xdkoHCab'u&[ef;onf
tMuift,ltq&Sd\? tMuifESpfouf oabmwlnDrl&Sd\
tMuifESpfoufauseyfrl&Sd\? xdk (ab'gEk0wåu)
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf;xdk,ltq &Sdukef\
xdkESpfoufoabmwlnDrl &Sdukef\
xdkESpfoufauseyfrl &Sdukef\

toif;uGjjym;a& pum;udk qdkwwfukefaom[lonf xdk
(oHCab'u) &[ef;\ aus;Zl;tvdkYiSg tyif;toif;tvdkYiSg
wnfMuukefaom/

wpfyg;aomfvnf;aumif;?
ESpfyg;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHk;yg;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;
[lonfwpfyg;aomfvnf;aumif;?
ESpfyg;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHk;yg;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif; &SdMuukef\
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk
wpfpHkwpfck rqdkyukefvifh? xdk&[ef;onf
w&m;onfudkvnf; qdkavh&Sdygonf? xdk&[ef;onf
Odenf;ESifh tnDvnf; qdkavh&Sdygonf? xdk&[ef;onf
tuREkfyfwdkY\ tvdkudkvnf;aumif;?
axmufcHcsufudkvnf;aumif; ,lí ajymqdkygonf?
tuREkfyfwdkY\ (tvdk-axmufcHcsufudk) odvnf;
odygonf? tuREkfyfwdkY\t,ltqESifhtwl ajymqdkygonf?
xdktrludk tuREkfyfwdkYvnf; ESpfoufygonf}}
[kajymqdkukefjim;tHh/

xdk&[ef;wdkYudk[lonf aemufvdkufjzpfukefaom
xdk&[ef;wdkYudk/

&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf tjcm;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf/
tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf jrifukef\? tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
Mum;ukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifwdkYonf

podkYrqdkyguefvifh? p&[ef;onf w&m;onfudk
qdkavU&Sdonf r[kwfyg? p&[ef;onf 0denf;ESifhtnD
qdkavh&Sdonf r[kwfyg? toQifwdkYonfvnf;
oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udkrESpfoufyguefvifh?
toQifbk&m;wdkYonf oHCmESifh nDñGwfygavmh?
nDñGwfonfomvQif jzpfaomoHCmonf aumif;pGm
0rf;ajrmufonfjzpfí rjiif;chkonfjzpfí wlaom
ygwdarmufjyjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí csrf;ompGm ae&\}}[k
ajymqdktyfukefV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdktyfukefV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdktyfukefV
tu,fípGefYukeftHh? podkYpGefYjcif;onf aumif;V tu,fí
rpGefYukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
Mum;írajymqdkukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
xdk&[ef;wdkYudk oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf;
ac:aqmifí]]toQifbk&m;wdkYonf podkY
rqdkyguefvifh? p&[ef;onf w&m;onfudk
qdkavU&Sdonfvnf;r[kwfyg? 0denf;ESifhtnD
qdkavh&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udk
rESpfoufyguefvifh? toQifbk&m;wdkYonf oHCmESifh
nDñGwfygavmh? nDñGwfonfomvQif jzpfaom
oHCmonf aumif;pGm 0rf;ajrmufonf jzpfí
rjiif;chkonfjzpfíhwlaomygwdarmuf jyjcif;&Sdonf jzpfí
csrf;ompGm ae&\}}[k ajymqdktyfukefV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdktyfukefV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdktyfukefV
tu,fípGefYukeftHh? podkYpGefYjcif;onf aumif;V tu,fí
rpGefYukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV xdk&[ef;wdkYudk
aumif;pGm qdkqHk;rtyfukef\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
aumif;pGm qdkqHk;rtyfukefV uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

420/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? prnf prnfaom&[ef;wdkYonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom prnfaom &[ef;\ aemufodkY vdkufítoif;uGJjym;a&; pum;udk qdkwwfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdktd,ludk rpGefYukef? tu,fíHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnf prnfaom&[ef;wdkYudk xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r &m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk) emawmfrlavm h? prnf p rnfaom&[ef;wdkYonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom prnfaom &[ef;\ aemufodkY vdkufítoif;uGJjym;a&;pum;udk qdkwwfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdktd,ludk rpGefYukef? oHCmonfprnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r\? tMuiftoQiftm; prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGmqdkqHk;rjcf;udk ESpfouf\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygVy/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; p taMumif;udkajymqdkygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? prnf prnfaom&[ef;wdkYonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaom prnfaom &[ef;\ aemufodkY vdkufítoif;uGJjym;a&;pum;udk qdkwwfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdktd,ludk rpGefYukef? oHCmonfprnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r\? tMuiftoQiftm; prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk xkdt,ludk pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGmqdkqHk;rjcf;udk ESpfouf\?

xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf prnf prnfaom &[ef;wdkYudk xkdt,ludk
pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qdkqHk;rtyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwf
aeojzifhpESpfoufonfhtjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf)/

421/ Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ur®0gpm
ESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf; tmywfoifh\?
ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\?
oHCm'dodofodkY a&mufukefaom&[ef;wdkYtm; Úwf\
tqHk;ü 'kuú#f? ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü
xkv'pöOf;wdkYonf Nidrf;ukef\

ESpfyg; oHk;yg;wdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf;
qdkqHk;rtyfukef\? xdk (ESpfyg; oHk;yg;) xuf tvGef
rqdkqHk;rtyfukef/

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qdktyf\

422/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
rpGefYukeftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\
"r®uHü,HkrSm;&Sdí rpGefYukeftHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\ "r®uHü t"r®uH[k
xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí rpGefYukeftHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\ t"r®uHü "r®uH[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywfhoifh\ t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k
xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

423/ aumif;pGm rqdkqHk;rtyfaom &[ef;? (t,ludk)
pGefYaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;? pdwfysHUvGifhaom
&[ef;? a0'emzdpD;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm; tmywfroifh/

{um'or ab'gEk0wåuodu©myk'f NyD;V/

12-'kAÁpodu©myk'f

424/ bkef;awmfBuD;aomjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDNrKdU aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEéonf ravsmfaom
tusifhudk usifh\?
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifqEépodkYoabm&Sdaom trludk
rjyKvifh? þtrlonf rtyf}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktoQifqEéonf]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh ighudk ajymqdkoifhonf[k
rSwfxifukefoenf;? iguomvQif oifwdkYudk
ajymqdk&m\? igwdkY\ bk&m;wnf;? igwdkY\
w&m;wnf;? igwdkY\ t&Sifhom;onf w&m;udk xdk;xGif;í
odawmfrltyfNyD? Oyrmaomfum; jyif;xefaom
avrkefwdkif; wdkufcwfvmof&Sdaomf jruf opfcuf
opf&GufajcmufwdkYonf wuGeuf
pkyHkNyD;jzpfouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? awmifrS
pD;qif;vmaom jrpfa&onf arSmfBuD; arSmfao;
arSmfnif;wdkYudkwuGeuf
pkyHk&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? þtwlyif txl;xl;aom
trnf&Sdukefaom txl;xl;aomtEG,f&Sdukefaom
txl;xl;aom Zmwf&Sdukefaom txl;xl;aom trsKd;rS
&[ef;jyKukefaomoifwdkYudk wuGeuf pkyHkukeftyf\?
ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh ighudk
ajymqdkoifhonf[krSwfxifukefoenf;? iguomvQif
oifwdkYudk ajymqdk&m\? igwdkY\ bk&m;wnf;?
igwdkY\ w&m;wnf;? igwdkY\ t&Sifhom;onf w&m;udk
xdk;xGif;í odawmfrltyfNyD}}[k ajymqdkV

tvddenf;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifqEéonf
&[ef;wdkYu odu©myk'fjzifh qdkqHk;r tyfonf&Sdaomf
rdrdudk,fudk rajymqdkoifhonfudk tb,hfaMumifh

jyKbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukef\ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
toQifqEéudk rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh uJh&JU
jypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufukef\y/

qEé oifonf &[ef;wdkYu odu©myk'fjzifh
qdkqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf rdrduk,fukd
rajymqdkoifhonfudk jyK\lonf rSefoavm[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf &[ef;wdkYu
odu©myk'fjzifh qdkqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf rdrduk,fukd
rajymqdkoifhonfudk tb,hfaMumifh jyKbdoenf;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

12-ynwfodu©myk'f

16/ 12-425/]]&[ef;onf ygdarmufvm
odu©myk'fwdkYjzifh qdkqHk;r
cufaomoabm&SdonfomvQif jzpf\? &[ef;wdkYonf
odu©myk'fjzifh
qdkqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf]toQifwdkYonftuREkfyfudk
wpfpHkwpfck aumif;onfudk vnf;aumif;?
raumif;onfudkvnf;aumif;rqdkygukefvifh?
tuREkfyfuvnf; toQifwdkYudk wpfpHkwpfck
aumif;onfudkvnf;aumif;? raumif;onfudk vnf;aumif;

rqdkygtHh? toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyfudk qdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfMuygukefavmh}[k rdrdudk,fudk
rajymqdkoifhonfudk jyK\? xdk&[ef;udk &[ef;
wdkYonf]toQifonfrdrdudk,fudk rajymqdkoifhonfudk
rjyKygvifh? toQifonf rdrdudk,fudk qdkoifhonfudkom
jyKygvavmh? toQifuvnf; &[ef;wdkYudk w&m;ESifhtnD
qdkygavmh? &[ef;wdkYuvnf; toQifhudk
w&m;ESifhtnDqdkMu ygvdrfhrnf? podkY tcsif;csif;
qdkqHk;rjcf; tcsif;csif; tmywfrS xapjcf;jzifh omvQif
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;\ y&dowfonf BuD;yGm;jcf;odkY
a&mufEdkif\}[k qdk&m\ podkYvQif xdk&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu qdktyfonf jzpfvsuf a&S;twlyif
jyKrljim;tHh? xdk&[ef;udk&[ef;wdkYonf xdk,tudk
pGefYapjcf;iSg oHk;Budrf wdkifatmif qdkqHk;rtyf\?
tu,fioHk;Budrfwdkifatmif qdkqHk;r tyfonf&Sdaomf
xdkt,ludk pGefYjim;tHh? podkY pGefYjcf;onfaumif;\?
tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[krdefYawmfrl\)/

12-'kAÁpodu©myk'f tzGifh

426/ &[ef;onf qdkqHk;rcufaom
oabm&SdonfomvQif jzpf\lonf qdkqHk;r
cufjcf;udkjyKwwfukefaom w&m;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí qdkqHk;rcuf\? onf;rch? tqHk;trudk
½dkaopGmrem,l/

ygdarmufvm odu©myk'fwdkYjzifh[lonf
ygdarmufü tusHK;Oifukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYjzifh/

&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;wdkYonf/

w&m;ESifhtnD rnfonf jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifodu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\? xdkodu©myk'fonf
w&m;ESifhtnD rnf\? xdkodkYw&m;ESifhtnD
qdktyfonf&Sdaomf rdrduk,fudk]]toQifwdkYonf
tuREkfyfudk wfpfHkwpfck aumif;onfudkvnf;aumif;?

raumif;onfudkvnf;aumif; rqdkygukefvifh?
tuREkfyfuvnf; toQifwdkYudk
wpfpHkwpfckaumif;onfudkvnf;aumif;? raumif;
onfudkvnf;aumif; rqdkygtHh? toQifwdkYonf
tuREkfyfudkqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfygukefavmh}}[k
rajymqdkoifhonfudk jyKV

xdk&[ef;udk[lonf tMuif&[ef;onf qdkqHk;rcu\?
xdk&[ef;udk/

&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf tjcm;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf/

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf jrifukef\? tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
Mum;ukef\? xdk (jrifukefMum;ukef aom)
&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifonf rdrdudk,fudk
rajymqdkoifhonfudk rjyKygvifh? toQifonf rdrd
udk,fudkqdkoifhonfudkom jyKygavmh? toQifuvnf;
&[ef;wdkYudk w&m;ESifhtnD qdkygavmh?
&[ef;wdkYuvnf; toQifhudk w&m;ESifhtnD
qdkMuygvdrfhrnf? podkY tcsif;csif;
qdkqHk;rjCIF;tcsif;csif; tmywfrS xapjCIF;jzifhomvQif
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;\ y&dowfonf
BuD;yGm;jCIF;odkYa&mufEdkifonfomvQifwnf;}}[k
ajymqdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf? tu,fí pGefYjim;
tHh? podkY pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;\ tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ Mum;í rqdkukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ xdk&[ef;udk oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf;
ac:aqmifí]]toQifonf rdrdudk,fudk rqdkoifhonfudk
rjyKygvifh/y/ tcsif;csif; tmywfrS xapjCIF;jzifh
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;\y&dowfonf BuD;yGm;jCIF;odkY
a&mufEdkifonfomvQifwnf;}}[k (ajymqdk&rnf)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqdk&rnf? tu,fí pGefYjim;
tHh? podkY pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;\ tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh?

'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xdk&[ef;udk (Úwfur®0gpmjzifh)
aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r&rnf? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
aumif;pGm qdkqHk;r&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

427/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? þrnf aom&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu w&m;ESifhtnD qdkqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf
rdrdudk,fudk rajymqdk oifhonfudkjyK\? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkt,ludk rpGefY? tu,fí oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf jzpftHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef;ukd xdk,t,ludk pGefYapjCIF;iSg
aumif;pGmqdkqHk;r&m\? þum; odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYu
w&m;ESifhtnD qdkqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf rdrdudk,fudk
rajymqdkoifh onfudk jyK\? xdk&[ef;onf xdkt,ludk
rpGefY? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd xdk t,ludk
pGefYapjCIF;iSgaumif;pGm qdkqHk;r\? tMuiftoQiftm;
þrnfaom &[ef;ukd xkd t,ludk
pGefYapjCIF;iSgaumif;pGm qdkqHk;rjCIF;udk ESpfouf\?
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm;ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd ajymqkdygVy/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; þ taMumif;ukdajymqkdygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYu
w&m;ESifhtnD qkdqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf rdrduk,fudk
rajymqkd oifhfonfudk jyK\? xkd&[ef;onf xkd,t,ludk
rpGefY? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd xkd t,ludk
pGefYapjCIF;iSgaumif;pGm qkdqHk;r\? tMuiftoQiftm;
þrnfaom &[ef;ukd xkd t,ludk
pGefYapjCIF;iSgaumif;pGm qkdqHk;rjCIF;ukd ESpfouf\?

xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm;ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmawmfonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd xkdt,lukd
pGefYapjCIF;iSg aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r tyfNyD?
oHCmtm;ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf
ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifhþESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

428/ Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\? oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufaom &[ef;tm;Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#f?
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;wdkYonf
Nidrf;ukefV

oHCm'dodof[lonf/y/
xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qkdtyfV

429/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí rpGefYtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV
"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&SdírpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí rpGefYtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;jCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf
oifhV t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

430/ (Úwfur®0gpmjzifh) aumif;pGm
rqkdqHk;rtyfaom &[ef;? (t,lukd) pGefYaom &[ef;?
½l;aom &[ef;? tPvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh/

'Gg'or 'kAÁpodu©myk'f NyD;V

13-ukv'louodu©myk'f

431/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaom
tcg tóZd ykeAÁokurnfaom
t&Sufr¹/₂dSMuaom&[ef;,kwfwdkYonf uD#m*d&dü
ausmif;xkdifyk*³/₄KdvfwdkY jzpfMuukefV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
tusifhqkd;wdkYukd jyKusifhMuukef\? yef;yifi,fukd
pkdufukef\pkdufapukef\? a&oGef;avmif;ukef\
a&oGef;avmif;apukefV qGwfcl;ukef\ qGwfcl;ap ukef\
oDuHk;ukef\ oDuHk;apukef\? yGifhnšmwpfzufqkdif
yef;uHk;ukd jyKukef\ jyKapukef\
yGifhnšmESpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;ukd jyKukef\
jyKapukef\? yef;wHukd jyKukef\ jyKapukef\
yef;vufaumufukd jyKukef\ jyKapukef\
OD;aqmufyef;ukd jyKukef\ jyKapukef\
em;oG,fyef;ukdjyKukef\ jyKapukef\? &ifvTrf;yef;ukd
jyKukef\ jyKapukefV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r trsKd;uRefrwdkY\tusKd;iSg
yGifhnšmwpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;ukd aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? yGifhnšmESpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;ukd
aqmifukef\ aqmifapukef\? yef;wHukd aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? yef;vufaumufukdaqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? OD;aqmufyef;ukd aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? em;oG,fyef;ukdaqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? &ifvTrf;yef;ukd aqmifukef\
aqmifapukefV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r trsKd;uRefrwdkYESifh

twlwpfckwnf;aom cGufüvnf; pm;ukef\?
aomufa&cGufwfpfckwnf; üvnf; aomufukef\
wpfae&mwnf;üvnf; xkdifukef\
wpfanmifapmif;wnf;üvnf; tdyfukef\
wpfcif;wnf;vnf;tdyfukef\? wpfjchKwnf;vnf; tdyfukef\
wpfcif;wpfjchKwnf;vnf; tdyfukef\? tcgrJhüvnf;
pm;ukef\? aoukdvnf; aomufukef\? yef; eHYom
eHYomaysmif;ukdvnf; aqmifukef\? uvnf;uukef\
oDqkdvnf; oDqkdukef\? wD;rlwfvnf; wD;rlwfukef\
jrL;xl;pHy,fvnf;¹ jrL;xl;pHy,fukef\? uacsonfr\ tvkdufvnf;
uukef\? uacsonfr\ tvkdufvnf; oDqkdukef\? uacsonfr\
tvkdufvnf; wD;rlwfukef\? uacsonfr\ tvkdufvnf;
pHy,fukef\? tqkdonfr\ tvkdufvnf; uukef\? tqkdonfr\
tvkdufvnf; oDqkdukef\? tqkdonfr\ tvkduf vnf;
wD;rlwfukef\? tqkdonfr\ tvkdufvnf; pHy,fukef\
qdkif;or\ tvkdufvnf; u ukef\? qdkif;or\ tvkdufvnf;
oDqdkukef\? qdkif;or\ tvkdufvnf;wD;rlwfukef\? qdkif;
or\ tvkdufvnf; pHy,fukef\? pHy,faom rdef;r\
tvkdufvnf;uukef\? pHy,faom rdef;r\ tvkdufvnf;
oDqkdukef\? pHy,faom rdef;r\
tvkdufvnf;wD;rlwfukef\? pHy,faom rdef;r\ tvkdufvnf;
pHy,fukef\

&SpfuGufusm;ukdvnf; upm;ukef\
q,fuGufusm;ukdvnf; upm;ukef\? aumif;uif
usm;ukdvnf; upm;ukef\? zkd;vrif;usm;ukdvnf;
upm;ukef\? Z,fawmufjcif;jzifhvnf;upm;ukef\
tefpmjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? usnf;om;½dkufjcif;jcifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? pkwfcwfa&jcif;jzifh vnf; upm;ukef\
a*:vDupm;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? ydyDrlwfojzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? xGefi,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
uRrf;xkd;jcif;jzifhvnf;upm;ukef\? pMumjzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? jcifcGufi,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
&xm;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? av;i,fjzifhvnf; upm; ukef\
tu©&m0Sufjcif;jzifhvnf;upm;ukef\?

pdwftMuHazmfjCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? usKd; a,mif
uef;a,mifjyKívnf;upm;ukef\? qifMueftwwfukdvnf;
oifukef\? jrif;Muef twwfukdvnf; oifukef\?
&xm;twwfukdvnf; oifukef\? av;twwfukdvnf; oifukef\?
oefvsuftwwfukdvnf;oifukef\? qif\ a&SUrSvnf;
ajy;ukef\? jrif;\ a&SUrSvnf; ajy; ukef\? &xm;\
a&SUrSvnf;ajy;vTm; vrf;ovm;ukef\? avvnf; cRefukef\?
vufyrf; aygufvnf; cwfukef\? vufyrf;vnf; vHk;ukef\?
vufa0SUvnf; owfukef\

uyJG\ tv,füvnf; 'kuk#fudk jzefYcif;í
uacsonfrukd]]ESr pae&mü uavmh}}[kqkdukef\?
aumif;pG aumif;pG ighESr[k aumif;csD;vnf;
ay;ukef\]ezl;wifxm; vufacsmif;rsm;ukdvnf; ay;ukef\}?
trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqkd;wdkYukdvnf; jyKusifhukef\

432/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf umodwkdif; Zeyk'fü
0grS xNyD;í jrwpGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&eftvdkYiSg
om0w→dNrKdUodkY oGm;onf½dSaomf
uD#m*d&dodkY a&muf\? xkdtcg eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukdjyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,laqmifvsuf
MunfndKzG,faqmifaom
a&SUodkYwufjCIF;aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; w½lMunfhjCIF;
wapmif;MunfhjCIF; auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF;jzifh cstyaom
rsufvTm½dSonfjzpfí £&d,mykxfESifh jynfhpHkaom
xkd&[ef;onf uD#m*d&dodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0if\

vlwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukdjrifí]]xkefxkdif;xkdif;
EkefYeJUeJU a'goxGufouJhodkY
rsufarSmifukyfióGm;aom polum; tolenf;?
csOf;uyfaom poltm; tb,folonf qGrf;ukd
vSLvwåHUenf;? igwdkY\ toQiftóZd
ykeAÁokuwdkYonfum; odrfarGUukef\? ajyjypfukef\?
ElwfcsKdukef\? jyHK;jCIF;vQif a&SUoGm; ½dSukef\?
<uyg <uyg[k azmf&GpGm BuKdqdkavh½dSukef\?
csdKomMunfvifay:vGifaom rsufESm½dSukef\?

OD;pGm qkdavh½dSukef\? xkdtoQifwdkYtm;omvQif
qGrf;ukdvSLoifhay\}}[k ajymqkd MuukefV

Oygoum wpfa,mufonf uD#m*d&dü qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnfaom xkd&[ef;ukd jrifavaomfxkd&[ef;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ½dkaopGm ½dSckd;í]]toQifbk&m;
qGrf;ukd &cJhyg\avm}}[kavQmufV

'g,um qGrf;udk r&cJhao;[k (jyefajym\)/
toQifbk&m; <uyg? tdrfodkY oGm;ygukeftHh[k
(avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg Oygoumonf &[ef;ukd tdrfodkY yifhaqmifí
qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf tb,ft&yfodkY
<uygrnfenf;}}[k avQmufV

'g,um igonf jrwapGmbk&m;tm; zl;ajrmf&eftvdkYiSg
om0w→dNrKdUodkY oGm;rnf[k (jyefajym\)/

toQifbk&m; odkYjzpfvQif tuREkfyf\ pum;jzifh
jrwapGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYukd
OD;ñGwf½dSckd;ygavmh/

podkYvnf; avQmufygavmh-

]]toQifbk&m; uD#m*d&dü ausmif;wkdufonf
ysufpD;ygNyD? tóZd ykeAÁoku rnfukef
aomt&Sufr½dSMuaom &[ef;,kwfwdkYonf
uD#m*d&dü ausmif;xkdifyk*¾dKvfwdkY
jzpfMuygonf? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf podkYoabm½dSaom
tusifhqkd;wdkYukd jyKusifhMuygonf?
yef;yifi,fukdpdkufMuygonf pkdufapMuygonf?
a&oGef;avmif;Muygonf a&oGef;avmif;apMuygonf/y/
trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqkd;wdkYukdvnf;
jyKusifhMuygonf/

jrwapGmbk&m; a&S;tcgü
(&wemoHk;yg;ukd) ,HkMunfMu MunfndKMuaom

vlwdkYonfvnf;,cktcgü (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
r,HkMunfMu rMunfndKMuawmhyg? a&S;tcgu
oHCmawmf\tvSL0wfwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgü jywfygukef\
(oDvukd) cspfjrwfEkd;aom &[ef;
wdkYonfhqdwfokOf;Muyg\? ,kwfrmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
aeMuygV

jrwpGmbk&m; awmif;yefygonf?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf uD#m*d&dodkY
&[ef;wdkYukdapvTwf awmfrlyg? ,if;odkY (apvTwfjCIF;)
jzifh uD#m*d&dü pausmif;wdkufonf aumif;pGm
wnf&m yg\}} podkY (avQmufygav[k avQmuf\)/

]]'g,um aumif;NyD}}[k xdk&[ef;onf
xdkOygoumtm; 0efcHí om0w→dNrKdUodkY zJoGm;\?
tpOfjzifh om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;

jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifV

tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG 0rf;ajrmufpGm
Elwfqufpum;

ajymMum;awmfrljCIF;onfbkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tavhtxyif jzpfV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdk&[ef;tm;-

]]&[ef; usef;rmyg\avm? rQwyg\avm? ryifryef;
csrf;ompGm c&D;cJudk vmcJh&\avm? &[ef; oifonf
tb,ft&yfrS vmcJhoenf;}}[k ar;jref;awmfrlV

usef;rmygonf jrwpGmbk&m;? rQwygonf
jrwpGmbk&m;? tuREkfyfonf ryifryef;
csrf;ompGmjzifh c&D;cJudk vmcJh&ygonf?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf umodwdkif; Zeyk'fü 0grS
xNyD;íjrwpGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&eftvdkYiSg
om0w→dNrKdUodkY vmonf&Sdaomf uD#m*d&dodkY
a&mufyg\? toQifbk&m; xdktcg tuREkfyfonf

eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsufuD#m*d&dodkY
qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifygV

toQifbk&m; uD#m*d&dodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnfaom tuREkfyfudk Oygoumwpfa,muf
onfjrifvwfaomf tuREkfyftxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
tuREkfyfudk &Sdcdk;í-

]]toQifbk&m; qGrf;ukd &cJhyg\avm}}[k
avQmufygonf/

'g,um qGrf;udk r&cJhao;[k (jyefajymygonf)/

]]toQifbk&m; <uyg? tdrfodkY oGm;ygukeftHh}}[k
avQmufygonf? toQifbk&m; xkdtcgxkdOygoumonf
tuREkfyfudk tdrfodkY yifhaqmifí qGrf;auR;NyD;aemuf
tuREkfyftm; -

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf tb,ft&yfodkY
<uygrnfenf;}}[k avQmufygonf/

'g,um igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; zl;ajrmf&eftvdkYiSg
om0w→dNrKdUodkY oGm;&rnf[k (jyefajymygonf)/

toQifbk&m; odkY jzpfvQif tuREkfyf\ pum;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYukd
OD;ñGwf½dSckd;ygavmh/ podkYvnf; avQmufygavmh
-

]]toQifbk&m; uD#m*d&dü ausif;wkdufonf
ysufpD;ygNyD? tóZd ykeAAóku rnfukey
aomt&Sufr½dSMuaom &[ef;,kwfwdkYonf
uD#m*d&dü ausmif;xkdifyk*¾dKvfwdkY
jzpfMuygonf? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf podkYoabm½dSaom
tusifhqkd;wdkYukd jyKusifhMuygonf?
yef;yifi,fukdpdkufMuygonf pkdufapMuygonf?
a&oGef;avmif;Muygonf a&oGef;avmif;apMuygonf/y/
trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqkd;wdkYukdvnf;
jyKusifhMuygonf/

toQifbk&m; a&S;tcgü
(&wemoHk;yg;ukd) ,HkMunfMu MunfndKMuaom
vlwdkYonfvnf;,cktcgü (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
r,HkMunfMu rMunfndKMuaawmhyg? a&S;tcgu
oHCmawmf\tvSL0wfwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgü
jywfygukefNyD? (oDvukd) cspfjrwfEkd;aom
&[ef;wdkYonfqdwfokOf;Muyg\? ,kwfrmaom
&[ef;wdkYonf aeMuygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; awmif;yefygonf?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf uD#m*d&dodkY
&[ef;wdkYukdapvTwf awmfrlyg? ,if;odkY (apvTwfjcif;)
jzifh uD#m*d&dü pausmif;wdkufonf aumif;pGm
wnf&m yg\[kavQmufygavmh}}[k tuREkfyftm;
avQmufygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf xdkuD#m*d&drS
vmcJhygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

433/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY tóZd ykeAAóku rnfaom
t&Sufr½dSaom ,kwfrmaom &[ef;wdkYonf uD#m
*d&düausmif;xkdifjzpfukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
podkYoabm½dSaom tusifhqkd;wdkYukd jyKusifhMu
ukef\? yef;yifi,fukd pdkufMuukef\? pkdufapMuukef\?
a&oGef;avmif;Muukef\? a&oGef;avmif;apMuukef\y/
trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqkd;wdkYukdvnf;
jyKusifhMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY a&S;tcgu
(&wemoHk;yg;ukd) ,HkMunfMu MunfndKMuaom
vlwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgü (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
r,HkMunfMu rMunfndKMuukey? a&S;tcgü&Sdaom
oHCmawmf\ tvSL0wfwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgüjywfukey\?
(oDvukd) cspfjrwfEkd;aom &[ef;wdkYonf

qdwfokOf;Muukef\? ,kwfrmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
aeMuukef\[lonf rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
podkYoabm&Sdaom tusifhqkd;wdkYukd
jyKusifhMuukefbdoenf;? yef;yifi,fukd
pkdufukefbdoenf; pkdufapukefbdoenf;?
a&oGef;avmif;ukefbdoenf;a&oGef;avmif;apukefbdoe
nf;? qGwfcl;ukefbdoenf; qGwfcl;apukefbdoenf;?
oDuHk;ukefbdoenf; oDuHk;apukefbdoenf;?
yGifhn\$mwpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;ukd jyKukefbdoenf;
jyKapukefbdoenf;? yGifhn\$mESpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;ukd
jyKukefbdoenf; jyKapukefbdoenf;? yef;wHudk
jyKukefbdoenf;jyKapukefbdoenf;? yef;vufaumufukd
jyKukefbdoenf; jyKapukefbdoenf;?
OD;aqmufyef;ukdjyKukefbdoenf; jyKapukefbdoenf;?
em;oG,fyef;ukd jyKukefbdoenf; jyKapukefbdoenf;?
&ifvTrf;yef;udk jyKukefbdoenf; jyKapukefbdoenf;/

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r trsKd;uRefrwdkY\tusKd;iSg
yGifhn\$mwpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;ukd aqmifukefbdoenf;
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? yGifhn\$mESpfzufqkdif
yef;uHk;ukd aqmifukefbdoenf;
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? ? yef;wHudk aqmifukefbdoenf;
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? ? yef;vufaumufukd
aqmifukefbdoenf; aqmifapukefbdoenf;?
OD;aqmufyef;ukd aqmifukefbdoenf;
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? em;oG,fyef;ukd
aqmifukefbdoenf; aqmifapukefbdoenf;?
&ifvTrf;yef;ukd aqmifukefbdoenf;
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? /

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r trsKd;uRefrwdkYESifh twl
wpfckwnf;aomcGufüvnf; pm;ukefbdoenf;?
aomufa&cGufwpfckwnf;üvnf; aomufukefbdoenf;/
wpfae&mwnf;üvnf; aeukefbdoenf;? ?
wpfanmifapmif;wnf;üvnf; tdyfukefbdoenf;?
wpfcif;wnf;vnf; tdyfukefbdoenf;? wpfjchKwnf;vnf;
tdyfukefbdoenf;? wpfcif;wpfjchKwnf;vnf;
tdyfukefbdoenf;? tcgrJhüvnf; pm;ukefbdoenf;?
aoukdvnf; aomufukefbdoenf;? yef; eHYom
eHYomaysmif;ukdvnf; aqmifukefbdoenf;? uvnf;
uukefbdoenf; oDvnf;oDqkdukefbdoenf;? wD;rlwfvnf;
wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? jrL;xl;pHy,fvnf;
jrL;xl;pHy,fukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\ tvkdufvnf;
uukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\
tvkdufvnf;oDqkdukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\ tvkdufvnf;
wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\ tvkdufhvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;? tqkdonfr\ tvkdufvnf; uukefbdoenf;?
tqkdonfr\ tvkdufvnf; oDqkdukefbdoenf;? tqkdonfr\
tvkdufvnf; wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? tqdkonfr\ tvkdufvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;? qdkif;or\ tvkdufvnf; uukefbdoenf;?
qdkif;or\ tvkdufvnf; oDqkdukefbdoenf;? qdkif;or\
tvkdufvnf; wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? qdkif;or\ tvkdufvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvkdufvnf;
uukefbdoenf;? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvkdufvnf;
oDqkdukefbdoenf;? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvkdufvnf;
wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvkdufvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;/

&SpfuGufusm;ukdvnf;	upm;ukefbdoenf;?
q,fuGufusm;ukdvnf;	upm;ukefbdoenf;?
aumif;uifusm;ukdvnf;	upm;ukefbdoenf;?
zkd;vrif;usm;ukdvnf;	upm;ukefbdoenf;?
Z,fawmufjcif;jzifhvnf;	upm;ukefbdoenf;?
tefpmjzifhvnf;	upm;ukefbdoenf;?

aus;om;½dkufjCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
pkwfcwfa&;upm;jCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
a*:vDupm;jCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
ydyDrlwfojzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;? xGefi,fjzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? uRrf;xkd;upm;jCIF;jzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? pMumjzifhvnf;upm;ukefbdoenf;?
jCifcGufi,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;? &xm;i,fjzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? av;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
tu©&m0Sufupm;jCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
pdwftMuHazmfjCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
usKd;a,mif uef;a,mifjyKívnf;upm;ukefbdoenf;?
qifMueftwwfukdvnf; oifukefbdoenf;?
jrif;Mueftwwfukdvnf; oifukefbdoenf;?
&xm;twwfukdvnf; oifukefbdoenf;? av;twwfukdvnf;
oifukefbdoenf;? oefvsuftwwfukdvnf; oifukefbdoenf;?
qif\ a&SUrSvnf; ajy;ukefbdoenf;? jrif;\ a&SUrSvnf;
ajy;ukefbdoenf;? &xm;\ a&SUrSvnf;
ajy;vTm;vrf;ovm;ukefbdoenf;?
avvnf;cRefukefbdoenf;? vufyrf;aygufvnf;
cwfukefbdoenf;? vufyrf;vnf; vHk;ukefbdoenf;?
vufa0SU vnf; owfukefbdoenf;/

uyJG\ tv,füvnf; 'kuk#fudk jzefYcif;í
uacsonfrukd]]ESr vmavmh? pae&müuavmh}}[k
qkdukefbdoenf;? aumif;pG aumif;pG ighESr[k
aumif;csD;vnf; ay;ukefbdoenf;?]ezl;wifxm;
vufacsmif;rsm;ukdvnf; ay;ukefbdoenf;}?
trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqkd;wdkYukdvnf;jyKusifh
ukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þ (&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrlonf)
rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm;MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

uJh&JUawmfrlNyD;í w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;aemuf om&dykMwm
arm*¾vmefwdkYudk-

]]om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkY oifwdkYonf
oGm;Muukefavmh? uD#m*d&dodkY oGm;í tóZd
ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYtm; uD#m*d&drS
ESifxkwfjcf;trl]yAÁmZeD,uH} ukd jyKMuukefavmh?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonfoifwdkY\ twlaewynfhrsm;
jzpfMuukef\}}[k rdefYawmfriV

jrwfpGmbk&m; xkd&[ef;wdkYonf Murf;wrf;ygukef\
cufxefygukef\? tuREkfyfwdkYonftb,fodkYvQif tóZd
ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYtm; uD#m*d&drS
ESifxkwfjcf;trlukd jyK&ygukefrnfefn;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkY odkY jzpfvQif
oifwdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwloGm;Muukefavmh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD[k om&dykMwmESifh
arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;jyefMum;avQmufxm;MuukefV

&[ef;wdkY ponfum; usifhxHk;wnf;? a&S;OD;pGm
tóZd ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYukdapm'em &rnf?
xdkYaemuf atmufarhap&rnf? xdkYaemuf tmywfodkY
wif&rnf? xdkYaemuf
uRrf;usifvdr®mípGrf;&nf^{1/2}dSaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

434/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfriavmh? p tóZdykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;ukd zsufwwfukef\? ,kwfrmaom
tusifh^{1/2}dSukef\? p&[ef;wdkY\,kwfrmaom
tusifhwdkYukd jrifvnf; jriptyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyf
ukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonf zsufqD;tyfukefaom
trsKd;wdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf; jriptyfukef\
Mum;vnf;Mum;tyfukef\? tu,fí oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg^{1/2}dSaom uHonf jzpftHh?

oHCmonftóZd ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYtm;]tóZd
ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}
[kuD#m*d&drS ESifxkwf&m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? ptóZd ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYonf
trsKd;ukd zsufwwfukef\? ,kwfrmaom tusifh½dSukef\?
p&[ef; wdkY\,kwfrmaom tusifhwdkYukd jrifvnf;
jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonf
zsufqD;tyfukefaom trsKd;wdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf;
jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? oHCmonf tóZd
ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYtm;]tóZd ykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}[k uD#m*d&drS
ESifxkwfjcf; trlukd jyK\? tóZd ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYtm;
]tóZd ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}[k
uD#m*d&drS ESifxkwfjcf;ukdtMuiftoQiftm; ESpfouf\?
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;r½dS? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd ygV/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymqkd ygV/
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh/y/ xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf tóZd ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYtm;]tóZd
ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dürae&}[k
uD#m*d&drS ESifxkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;
½dS\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

435/ xkdtcg om&dykMwm arm*¾vmef
trSL;½dSaom &[ef;oHCmonf uD#m*d&dodkY
oGm;ítóZd ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYtm;]tóZd ykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}[k
uD#m*d&drSESifxkwftyfNyD;NyD? oHCmonf
ESifxkwftyfNyD;ukefaom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf

aumif;pGm rusifhukef? rmeftarG;ukd rvSJukef?
uHrSxkwfaqmifwwfaom tusifhukd rusifhukef?
&[ef;wdkYukd rawmif;yefMuukef? qJa&;ukef\
a&&Gwfukef\? qE´m*wd a'gom*wd arm[m*wd
b,m*wdukd vkdufaomtjzpfwdkYodkY a&mufapukef\
zJoGm;vnf; zJoGm;ukef\? vlvnf; xGufukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf tóZd ykeAAóku
&[ef;wdkYonf]]oHCmu ESifxkwftyfygukefvsuf
tb,fhaMumifh aumif;pGm rusifhukefbdoenf;?
rmeftarG;ukd rvSJukefbdoenf;?
uHrSxkwfaqmifwwfaom tusifhukd rusifhukefbdoenf;?
&[ef;wdkYukd rawmif;yefukefbdoenf;?
qJa&;ukefbdoenf;? a&&Gwfukefbdoenf;? qE´m*wd
a'gom*wd arm[m*wd b,m*wdukd vkdufaom
tjzpfwdkYodkY a&mufapukefbdoenf;? zJoGm;vnf;
zJoGm;ukefbdoenf;? vlvnf; xGufukefbdoenf;}}[k
uhJ&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonftóZd ykeAAóku
&[ef;wdkYukd rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JU
jypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufxm;Muukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY tóZd ykeAAóku &[ef;wdkYonf
oHCmonf ESifxkwftyfukefvsuf aumif;pGmrusifhukef/y/
vlvnf; xGufukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

1/ pHy,fjCIF;- rdef;rwDkY\
wPSm&m*aMumifhjzpfay:vmaom trlt&m
Bud,mtxl;wnf;/

Ä

ynwfodu©myk'f

17/ 13-436/ trsKd;wdkYukd
zsufqD;wwfaom ,kwfrmaom tusifh&Sdaom &[ef;onf
wpfckaom &Gm ed*Hk;udk trSDjyKí ae\
xkd&[ef;\ ,kwfrmaom tusifhwdkYukd
jrifvnf;jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\
xkd&[ef;onf zsufqD;tyfukefaom
trsKd;wdkYukdvnf;jrifvnf; jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf;
Mum;tyfukef\? xkd&[ef;ukd
&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonfum; trsKd;ukd
zsufqD;wwf\? ,kwfrmaom tusifh½dS\
toQif\ ,kwfrmaomtusifhwdkYukd jrifvnf; jriftyfukef\
Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonfzsufqD;tyfukefaom
trsKd;wdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf; jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf;
Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonf pausmif;wkdufrS
zJoGm;ygavmh? toQifhtm; pausmif;wkdufö
aejCIF;jzifhtusKd;r½dSyg}[k qkd&m\? podkY
&[ef;wdkYu qkdtyfaomf xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkYonf qE´m*wdodkYvnf;
vkdufukef\? a'gom*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\
arm[m*wdodkYvnf; vkduf ukef\? b,m*wdodkYvnf;
vkdufukef\? xkdodkYoabm&Sdaomtmywfjzifh
&[ef;tcsKdUukd ESifxkwfukef\ &[ef;tcsKdUukd
rESifxkwfukef}[k qdkjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;ukd
&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf podkY rqkdygvifh?
&[ef;wdkYonf qE´m*wd odkYvnf;rvkdufMuyg?
a'gom*wdodkYvnf; rvkdufMuyg? arm[m*wd odkYvnf;
rvkdufMuyg? b,m*wdodkYvnf; rvkdufMuyg?

toQifonfom trsKd;wdkYukd
 zsufqD;wwf\? ,kwfrmaomtusifh¹/₂dS\?
 toQif\ ,kwfrmaom tusifhwdkYukd jrifvnf; jriptyfukef\?
 Mum;vnf;Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonf zsufqD;tyfukefaom
 trsKd;wdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf; jriptyf ukef\? Mum;vnf;
 Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonf pausmif;wkdufrS
 zJoGm;ygavmh? toQifhtm;pausmif;wkdufö aejcif;jzifh
 tusKd;r¹/₂dSyg}[k qkd&m\? &[ef;wdkYonf podkY
 qkdtyfvufxkd&[ef;onf xdkYtwlyif qufvufjyK rl
 aejim;tHh? xkd&[ef;ukd &[ef;wdkY onf
 xkdt,lukdpGefYapjcif;iSg oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif
 aumif;pGm qkdqHk;rtyf\? tu,fí oHk;Budrfwkdifatmif
 aumif;pGmqkdqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf xkdt,lukd
 pGefYjim;tHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\?
 tu,fírpGefYjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) oHCm'dodoftmywf
 oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

odu©myk'f tzGifh

437/ &[ef;onf wpfckaom &Gm ed*Hk;udk[l&mü
 &Gmonfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;onf vnf;aumif;?
 NrKdUonfvnf;aumif; &Gmed*Hk;rnfv

trSDjyKí ae\lonf ouFef; qGrf; tdyf&mae&mausmif;
 olem\ taxmuftyUH aq;ypönf;wkdkYonf
 xkd&Gmed*Hk;ESifh pyfukef\

trsKd; rnfonf rif;rsKd;? ykPÖm;rsKd;? ukefonfrsKd;?
 qif;&Jom;rsKd;[lí av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

trsKd;wdkYukd zsufqD;wwf\lonf
 yef;jzifhfvnf;aumif;? opfoD;jzifhfvnf;aumif;? uo,frlefY
 (rsufESmacsponf) jzifhfvnf;aumif;?
 ajrnufjzifhfvnf;aumif;? 'efyljzifhfvnf;aumif;?
 Og;jzifhfvnf;aumif;? aq;ukjcif;jzifhfvnf;aumif;? ovHk;

(jrif;acgif;) jzifh taptyg;cHjcif;jzihfvnf;aumif;
trsKd;wdkYukd zsufqD;wwf\

,kwfrmaom tusifh $\frac{1}{2}$ dS\[lonf yef;yifi,fukd pkduf\
pkdufap\? a&oGef;avmif;\oGef;avmif;ap\? qGwfcl;\
qGwfcl;ap\? oDuHk;\ oDuHk;ap\

jrifvnf;jriftyfukef\ Mum;vnf;Mum;tyfukef\[lonf
tMuifolwdkYonf rsufarSmufjzpfukef\? xkdolwdkYonf
jrifukef\? tMuifolwdkYonf rsufuG,fjzpfukef\
xkdolwdkYonf Mum;ukef\

xkd&[ef;onf zsufqD;tyfukefaom trsKd;wdkYukdvnf;
[lonf a&S;tcgu o'gw&m; &SdíMunfndKukefaom
olwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd taMumif;jyKí o'gw&m;
uif;ukef\? MunfndKjcif;uif;ukef\

jrifvnf; jriftyfukef\ Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\[lonf
tMuifolwdkYonf rsufarSmufjzpfukef\? xkdolwdkYonf
jrifukef\? tMuifolwdkYonf rsufuG,fjzpfukef\
xkdolwdkYonf Mum;ukef\

xkd&[ef;ukd[lonf trsKd;wdkYukd zsufqD;aom
xkd&[ef;ukd/

&[ef;wdkYu[lonf wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkYu/

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf jrifukef\? tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
Mum;ukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYu]]toQifonfom
trsKd;wdkYukd zsufqD;wwf\? ,kwfrmaom tusifh $\frac{1}{2}$ dS\
toQif\ ,kwfrmaom tusifhwdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf;
jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonf
zsufqD;tyfukefaom trsKd;wdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf;
jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonf
pausmif;wkdufrS zJoGm;ygavmh? toQihftm;
pausmif;wkdufö aejcif;jzifh tusKd;r $\frac{1}{2}$ dSyg}}
[kajym&rnf? &[ef;wdkYu podkY qdktyfaomf
xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkYonfqE
'm*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf

a'gom*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\?
&[ef;wdkYonfarm[m*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\?
&[ef;wdkYonf b,m*wdodkYvnf; vkdufukef\?
xkduJhodkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfjzifh &[ef;tcsdKUukd
ESifxkwfukef\ &[ef;tcsdKUukd rESifxkwfukef}
[kqdkjim;tHh/

xkd&[ef;ukd[lonf uHukd jyKtyfaom xkd&[ef;ukd/

&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkYonf/

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf jrifukef\? tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
Mum;ukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYu]]toQifonf podkY
rqkdygvifh? &[ef;wdkYonf qE'm*wdodkYvnf;
rvkdufMuyg? &[ef;wdkYonf a'gom*wdodkYvnf;
rvkdufMuyg? &[ef;wdkYonf arm[m*wdodkYvnf;
rvkdufMuyg? &[ef;wdkYonfb,m *wdodkYvnf;
rvkdufMuyg? toQifonfom trsKd;wdkYukd
zsufqD;wwf\? ,kwfrmaomtusifh½dS\?
toQif\ ,kwfrmukefaom tusifhwdkYukd jrifvnf;
jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf;Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonf
zsufqD;tyfukefaom trsKd;wdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf;
jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyf ukef\? toQifonf
pausmif;wkdufrS zJoGm;ygavmh?
toQifhtm;pausmif;wkdufö aejcif;jzifh tusKd;r½dSyg}}
[k ajymqkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf? tu,fí
pGefYjim;tHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí
rpGefYjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? Mum;í
rqkdukeftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhukef\? xkd&[ef;ukd
oHCmhtv,fodkYvnf; ac:aqmifí]]toQifonf
podkYrqkdygvifh? &[ef;wdkYonf qE'm*wdodkYvnf;
rvkdufMuyg? &[ef;wdkYonf
a'gom*wdodkYvnf;rvkdufMuyg? &[ef;wdkYonf
arm[m*wdodkYvnf; rvkdufMuyg? &[ef;wdkYonf

b,m*wdodkYvnf;rvkdufMuyg? toQifonfom
trsKd;wdkYukd zsufqD;wwf\? ,kwfrmaom tusifh¹/₂dS\?
toQif\,kwfrmaom tusifhwdkYukd jrifvnf; jriftyfukef\
Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonfzsufqD;tyfukefaom
trsKd;wdkYukdvnf; jrifvnf; jriftyfukef\? Mum;vnf;
Mum;tyfukef\? toQifonf pausmif;wkdufrS
zJoGm;ygavmh? toQihftm; pausmif;wkdufö aejcif;jzifh
tusKd;r¹/₂dSyg}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd&rnf? tu,fí
pGefYjim;tHh? podkY pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí
rpGefY jim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkd&[ef;ukd aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf/

438/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? p rnfaom&[ef;onf oHCmu
ESifxkwftyfaomf &[ef;wdkYukd qE´m*wd a'gom*wd
arm[m*wdb,m*wdwdkYodkY a&mufap\? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdt,lukd rpGefY? tu,fí oHCmtm;avsmufywfaom
tcg¹/₂dSaom uHonf jzpftHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;ukd xkdt,lukdpGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm
qkdqHk;r&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf oHCmu
ESifxkwftyfaomf &[ef;wdkYukd qE´m*wd a'gom*wd
arm[m*wd b,m*wdwdkYodkYa&mufap\? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdt,lukd rpGefY? oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd
xkdt,lukdpGefYapjcif;iSg aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r\? tMuif
toQiftm; prnfaom &[ef;ukd xkdt,lukdpGefYapjcif;iSg
aumif;pGm qkdqHk;rjcif;ukd ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonf

qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r½dS?
xdktoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymygVy/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; ukdajymygVy/

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd xkdt,lukd
pGefYapjcf;iSg aumif;pGm qkdqHk;rtyfNyD?
oHCmtm;ESpfoufjcf; ½dS\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf
ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh p ESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

439/ Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifh\? ur®0gpm\ tqHk;ü
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\? oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufaom &[ef;tm;Úwf\ tqHk;ü 'kuú#f?
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkY\ tqHk;ü xkv'pöOf;wdkYonf
Nidrf;ukefV

oHCm'dodof[lonf xkdtmywftwGuf oHCmonfomvQif
y&d0gofukd ay;&\? t&if;odkYiif&\? rmewfukd ay;&\?
tAÇmefoGif;&\? ESpfyg;oHk;yg;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk*¾dKvfwpfOD;wpfa,mufonfvnf;aumif;
y&d0gofray;&? t&if;odkY riif&? rmewf ray;&? tAÇmef
roGif;&? xdkYaMumifh]]oHCm'dodof}}[k qkdtYf\
(oHCm'dodof[laom trnfonf) xdktmYwftaygif\
htrnfomvQifwnf;? xdkYaMumifhvnf;]]oHCm'dodof}}
[k qkdtYfV

440/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí rpGefYtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;½dSírpGefYtHh? oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí rpGefYtHh?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí rpGefYtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;½dStHh?

'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

441/ aumif;pGm rqkdqHk;rtyfaom &[ef;? (t,lukd)
pGefYaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;? tPvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh/

aw&or ukv'louodu©myk'f NyD;V

tusOf;csKyfacgif;pOf

442/ toQifwdkY vGefusL;qJcPü oifhaom tmywf
ukd;yg;? oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif Úwfur®0gpmjzifh
qHk;rNyD;aemufü oifhaom tmywf av;yg;tm;jzifh
wpfq,fhoHk;yg;aom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYukd
o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD? &[ef;onf ,if;
(wpfq,fhoHk;yg;) wdkYwGif wpyfg;yg;odkYvnf;
oifha&mufí tMuifrQavmufaom &ufwdkYywfvHk;
odvsuf zHk;xm;\? xkdrQavmufaom &ufwdkYywfvHk;
xkd&[ef;onf tvkdr&Sdbj y&d0gof ae&rnf? y&d0gof
aeNyD;aom&[ef;onf aemufxyf ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
&[ef;wdkY ESpfoufjrwfEkd;jcif;iSg rmewfusifh&rnf?
rmewfusifhNyD;aom &[ef;ukd &[ef;oHCmESpfusdyf
ta&twGuf½dSaom odrfü tAÇmefoGif;&rnf? &[ef;
oHCmonf wpyfg;,kwfaom ESpfusdyfjzifhaomfvnf;
xkd&[ef;ukd tAÇmefoGif;jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;vnf;
tAÇmefoGef;tyfonf rrnf? xkd (tAÇmefoGif;aom)
&[ef;wdkYukdvnf; ujh&Jutyfukef\? ponfum; xkd
(oHCm'dodofoifh&m) ü vkdufem&rnfh tusifhwnf;/

xkdoHCm'dodof wpfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYü
toQifwdkYukd ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuyg\avm?
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuyg\
avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS
pifMu,fMuyg\avm? toQifwdkYonf p (oHCm'dodof

wpfq,fhoHk;yg;) wdkYü tmywfrSpifMu,fMuyg\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf aeMuukef\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrSpifMu,fonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf/

wpfq,fhoHk;ck NyD;V

**xkdaw&ouPf (oHCm'dodof) \ tusOf;csKyf
acgif;pOf**

okufvGwfjCIF;? ukd,fvufEDS;aESmjcif;? ½kefY&if;rl?
rdrdtvdkYiSg umr*kPfawmif;jcif;? atmifoG,fjCIF;?
ausmif;uav;? ausmif;BuD;? tajctjrpfr½dS?

(wpfpHkwpfck) qifwl,kd;rSm;? oif;cJGjcif;?
aemufvkdufrsm;? qkdcufjCIF;? trsKd; zsufjCIF;?
aygif;oHCm'dodof wpfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

oHCm'dodoftcef; NyD;V

3-ted,w tcef;

1-yXr ted,wodu©myk'f

toQifwdkY pESpfyg;ukefaom ted,wtmywfwdkYonf
o½kyftm;jzifh jyqkdtyfonf\ tjzpfodkYha&mufukefV

443/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifO'g,Donf om0w→dNrKdUü
tdrfodkY uyfwfwaom &[ef; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
tdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyf\? xdktcg toQifO'g,D\
tvkyftauR;trsKd;\ owdkYorD;ukd tjcm;aom trsKd;\
owdkYom;tm; ay;\? xkdtcg

toQifO'g,DonfeHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;ukd ,laqmifum xkdtrsKd;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemufvlwdkYukd]]prnfaom
owdkYorD;onf tb,frSmenf;}}[k ar;V
xkdvlwdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;prnfaom trsKd;\
owkd;om;tm; ay;tyfvkdufyg\}}[k qkdukef?
xkdtrsKd;onfvnf; toQifO'g,D\ tvkyftauR;yif jzpf?
xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkdtrsKd;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemufvlwdkYukd]]prnfaom
owdkYorD;onf tb,frSmenf;}}[k ar;V
xkdvlwdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;xkdowdkYorD;onf
wdkufcef;ü xkdifaeygonf}}[k qkdukefV

xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkdowdkYorD; txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf xkdowdkYorD;ESifh
twlwpfa,mufcsif;csif; arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSg
toifhjzpfaom tumt&H&Sdaom qdwfuG,f&mütcgtn;
avsmfpGm pum;ajym w&m;a[mvsuf xkdifaeV

xkdtcg rd*g&rmwmrnfaom 0domcgonf¹ rsm;aom
om;orD;&Sd\? rsm;aom ajr;jrpf½dS\? a&m*guif;aom
om;orD;&Sd\? a&m*guif;aom ajr;&Sd\?
tvGefr*Fvm&Sdaom rdef;r[k orkwftyf?
vlwdkYonf ,ZfyGJ aysmfyGJ tcgyGJwdkYü
rd*&rmwmrnfaom 0domcgukd a&S;OD;pGm
auR;arG;Muukef? xkdtcg rd*g&rmwmrnfaom
0domcgonf zdwftyfonfjzpfí xkdtrsKd;tdrfodkY oGm;V

rd*g&rmwmrnfaom 0domcgonf
xkdowdkYorD;ESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; arxkefrlukd
jyKjcif;iSgtoifhjzpfaom tumt&H&Sdaom qdwfuG,f&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifO'g,Dukdjirifí-

]]toQifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;
arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSg toifh jzpfaomtumt&H&Sdaom
qdwfuG,f&mü xkdifae\? toQifbk&m; ptjyKtrlonf
ravsmfyg? roifhwifhyg? toQifbk&m; toQifwdkYonf

xkdarxkeftusifhukd tvdk&Sdrnf r[kwfyg?
odkYaomfvnf; rMunfndKolvlwdkYukd ,HkMunfap&ef
c],Of;ygukef\}}[k qkdV

toQifO'g,Donf rd*g&rmwmrnfaom Odomcgu
podkYqkdyfvsuf rem,lav? xkdtcgrd*g&rmwmrnfaom
Odomcgonf xGufoGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifO'g,Donf
rmwk*grESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;arxkefrlukd
jyKjCIF;iSg toifhjzpfaom tumt&H&Sdaom
qdwfuG,f&mü tb,fhaMumifhxkdifaebdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfyajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwif MuNyD;vQif
jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\y/

]]O'g,D oifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;
arxkefrlukd jyKjCIF;iSg toifh jzpfaomtumt&H&Sdaom
qdwfuG,f&mü xkdifaejCIF;ukd jyK\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; arxkefrlukd jyKjCIF;iSg
toifhjzpfaomtumt&H&Sdaom qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü
tb,fhaMumifh xkdifaebdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

1/ rd*g&rmwm - rd*g&olaX;\ trdozG,fjzpfaoM/

Ä

ynwfodu©myk'f

18/ 1-444/]]tMuif &[ef;onf rmwk*grESifh twl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; arxkefrlukd jyKjCIF;iSgtoifhjzpfaoM
tumt&H&Sdaom qdwfuG,f&mü xkdifae jim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;ukd ,HkMunfxkdufaompum;&Sdaom
Oygodumronf jrifi yg&mZdujzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHCm'dodofjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ygpdwfjzifh
aomfvnf;aumif; oHk;yg;aom
tmywfwdkYwGifwpfyg;yg;jzifh pJGqkdjim;tHh?
xkdifaejCIF;ukd OefcHaom &[ef;ukd
yg&mZdujzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodof
jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ygpdwfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
oHk;yg;aom tmywf wdkYwGifwpfyg;yg;jzifh
qHk;jzwf&rnf? ,HkMunfxkdufaom pum;½dSaom
xkdOygodumr pJGqkdaom tmywfjzifhxkd&[ef;ukd
qHk;jzwf&rnf? þ tmywfum; tjrJr½dS}} þodkY (jyMu
ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

1-yXr ted,wodu©myk'f tzGifh

445/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[ktvkd½dStyfV
rmwk*gr rnfonf vlrdef;rwnf;? bD;vl;r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&påmefr r[kwf? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
xkdaeYarG;zGm;aom oli,frwnf;? t&G,fBuD;aom
rdef;rü qkdzG,fr&Sdonfomwnf;/
twl[lonf twlwuGwnf;/
wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf &[ef;wpfyg;
rmwk*grwpfa,mufwnf;/

qdwfuG,f&m rnfonf rsufpdqdwfuG,f&m
em;qdwfuG,f&mwnf;/

rsufpdqdwfuG,f&m rnfonf
rsufpdrSdwfjycif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rsufcHk;csDjycif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
OD;acgif;ndwfjycif;ukdvnf;aumif; jrifjcif;iSg
rpGrf;Ekdifaom ae&mwnf;/

em;qdwfuG,f&m rnfonf yuwdpum;ukd Mum;jcif;iSg
rpGrf;Ekdifaom ae&mwnf;/

tumt&H¹/₂dSaomae&m rnfonf
eH&Hjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;&Gufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
zsmjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrf]uefYveYfum}
jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wkdifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ¹/₂kdifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
wpfpHkwpfckjzifh zHk;uG,ftyfaomae&mwnf;/

arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSg toifhjzpfaom[lonf
arxkeftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;iSg pGrf;Ekdifaom
ae&mwnf;/

xkdifaejim;tHh[lonf rmwk*gronf xkdifvwfaomf
&[ef;onf uyfíáomfvnf; xkdif\? uyfíáomfvnf; tdyf\?
&[ef;onf xkdifvwfaomf rmwk*gronf uyfíáomfvnf;
xkdif\? uyfíáomfvnf; tdyf\? ESpfa,mufvHk;aomfvnf;
xkdifMuukef\? ESpfa,mufvHk;aomfvnf;tdyfMu ukef\

,HkMunfxkdufaom pum;&Sdaom rnfonf
aomwmywådzdkvfodkY qkdufa&mufNyD;aom
opö mav;yg;ukd xkd;xGif;í odNyD;aom
odu©moHk;yg;ukd usifhoHk;NyD;aom/

Oygodumr rnfonf bk&m; w&m; oHCmudk
qnf;uyfaom 'g,dumrwnf;/

jrifí[lonf Munfhjrifí/

yg&mZdujzifhaomf vnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodofjzifh
aomfvnf;aumif;? ygpdwfjzifh aomfvnf;aumif;
oHk;yg;aom tmywfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;jzifh
pJGqkdjim;tHh? xkdifaejcif;ukd OefcHaom
&[ef;ukdyg&mZdujzifh aomfvnf;aumif;?
oHCm'dodofjzifh aomfvnf;aumif;? ygpdwfjzifh
aomfvnf;aumif;oHk;yg;aom tmywfwdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;jzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/ ,HkMunfxdkufaom
pum;&Sdaom xdkOygodumr pGJqdkao tmywfjzifh
xdk&[ef;udk qHk;jzwf&rnf/

446/ xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd rmwk*grtm;
xkdifvsuf arxkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyfjriftyfNyD}}[k
pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf; xkdxkdifaejcif;ukd
OefcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd rmwk*grtm;
xkdifvsuf arxkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}
[kpGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;u rSef\ igonf xkdifae\
odkYaomfvnf; arxkefukdum; rrDS0][k qkdjim;tHh?
xkdifaejcif;jzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd rmwk*grtm;
xkdifvsuf arwkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}
[kpGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;u igonf rxkdif
pifppfaomfum; avsmif;\}}[k qkdjim;tHh?
avsmif;jcif;jzifhqHk;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd rmwk*grtm;
xkdifvsuf arxkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}
[kpGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;u]]igonf rxkdif
pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqHk;jzwf&/

447/ xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd rmwk*grtm;
avsmif;vsuf arxkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyfjriftyfNyD}}[k
pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf; xkdavsmif;jcif;ukd
OefcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQifhukd rmwk*grtm;
avsmif;vsuf arxkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyfjriftyfNyD}}[k
pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;u rSef\ igonf avsmif;\?
odkYaomfvnf; arxkefukdum;rrSD0J}}[k qkdjim;tHh?
avsmif;jcif;jzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQifhukd rmwk*grtm;
avsmif;vsuf arxkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyfjriftyfNyD}}[k
pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;u]]igonf ravsmif;
pifppfaomfum; xkdif\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xdkifjcif;jzifh
qHk;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQifukd rmwk*grtm;
avsmif;vsuf arxkefrSD0Jonfukd tuREkfyfjriftyfNyD}}[k
pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;u]]igonf ravsmif;
pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqHk;jzwf&/

448/ xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd xkdifvsuf
rmwk*grESifhtwl
ukd,fvufEDS;aESmjcif;odkYa&mufvsufaeonfukd
tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}[k pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf;
xkdtrlukd OefcHtHh? tmywfjzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]rSef\ igonf xkdif\ odkYaomfvnf;
ukd,fvufEDS;aESmjcif;odkYum;ra&muf}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? xkdifjcif;jzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf
rxkdif pifppfaomfum;avsmif;\}}[k qdkjim;tHh?
avsmif;jcif;jzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf rxkdif &yf\}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? rqHk;jzwf&/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd avsmif;vsuf
rmwk*grESifh twl
ukd,fvufEDS;aESmjcif;odkYha&mufonfukd tuREkfyf
jriftyfNyD}}[k pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf;
xkdtrlukd OefcHtHh? tmywfjzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf avsmif;\? odkYaomfvnf;
ukd,fvufEDS;aESmjcif;odkYum; ra&muf}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? avsmif;jcif;jzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf

ravsmif; pifppfaomfum; xkdif\}}[kqdkjim;tHh?
xkdifjcif;jzifh qHk;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf ravsmif;
pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqHk;jzwf&/

449/ xkdOygodumronf]]toQifhukd rmwk*grESifh
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSgtoifhjzpfaom
tumt&H¹/₂dSaom qdwfuG,f&mü xkdifaeonfukd
tuREkfyfonf jriftyfNyD}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf;
xkdtrlukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifaejcif;jzifh
qHk;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf rxkdif pifppfaomfum;
avsmif;\}}[k qdkjim;tHh? avsmif;jcif;jzifh
qHk;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf rxkdif pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? rqHk;jzwf&/

450/ xkdOygodumronf]]toQifukd rmwk*grESifh
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSgtoifhjzpfaom
tumt&H&Sdaom qdwfuG,f&mü avsmif;onfukd
tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf;
xkdtrlukd 0efcHtHh? avsmif;jcif;jzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf ravsmif;pifppfaomfum;
xkdif\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkdifjcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rn
f/y/]]igonf ravsmif; pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

tjrJr&Sd[lonf yg&mZdu[kvnf;aumif;?
oHCm'dodof[kvnf;aumif;? ygpdwf[kvnf;aumif;rjr]/

451/ oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd
0efcHtHh? tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf
&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? xdkifjcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? xdkifjcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

yXr ted,wodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-'kwd, ted,wodu©myk'f

452/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifO'g,Donf
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]rmwk*grESifhtwl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSg toifhjzpfaom
tumt&H&Sdaom qdwfuG,f&müxkdifaejcif;ukd
y,fawmfrltyfNyD}}[k xkdowdkYorD;ESifhyifvQif twl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mü tcgtm;avsmfpGm
pum;ajym w&m;a[mvsuf xkdifaeV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; rd*g&rmwmrnfaom
0domcgonf zdwftyfonf jzpfí xkdtrsKd;odkY oGm;\?
rd*g&rmwmrnfaom 0domcgonf owdkYorD;ESifh twl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&müxkdifaeaaom
toQifO'g,Dukd jrif\? jrifNyD;aomf
toQifO'g,Dukd-]]toQifbk&m; toQifonfrmwk*gESifh twl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mü xkdifae\? ptrlonf
ravsmfyg? roifhwifhyg? toQifbk&m; toQifonf
xkdarxkeftusifhukd tvkd&Sdrnf r[kwfyg?
odkYaomfvnf;rMunfndKol vlwdkYukd ,kHMunfap&ef

cJ,Of;ygukef\}}[k qdk\? toQifO'g,Donf
rd*g&rmwmrnfaom Odomcgu podkY qkdyfvsuf
rem,lacs?

xkdtcg rd*g&rmwmrnfaom Odomcgonf xGufoGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifO'g,Donf
rmwk*grESifh twl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;qdwfuG,f&mü
tb,fhaMumifh xkdifaebdenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef?
½lwfcsukef? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjyppfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]O'g,D oifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;
qdwfuG,f&mü xkdifae\[lonfrSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mü tb,fhaMumifh
xkdifaebdenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

19/ 2-453/]]ae&monf tumt&Hvnf; r&Sd?
arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSgvnf; rpGrf;Ekdif?
odkY&mwGifrmwk*grukd ½kefY&if;aom

pum;wdkYjzifh jyuf&,f ajymqkd&efrlum; pGrf;Ekdif\?
tMuif&[ef;onf xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom ae&mü
rmwk*grESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mü
xkdifaejim;tHh? xkd&[ef;ukd ,kHMunfxkdufaom
pum;&Sdaom Oygodumronf jrifi
oHCm'dodofjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ygpdwfjzifhaomf
vnf;aumif; ESpfyg;aom tmywf wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;jzifh pGJqkdjim;tHh? xkdifaejcif;ukd
0efcHaom &[ef;udk oHCm'dodof jzifhaomf
vnf;aumif;? ygpdwfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; ESpfyg;aom
tmywfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;jzifh qkH;jzwf
&rnf? ,kHMunfxkdufaom pum;&Sdaom xkd
Oygodumr pGJqkdaom xkdtmywfjzifh
xkd&[ef;ukdqkH;jzwf&rnf? ptmywfonfvnf; tjrJr&Sd}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-'kwd, ted,wodu©myk'f tzGifh

454/ ae&monf tumt&Hvnf; r&Sd[lonf
eH&Hjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;&Gufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
zsmjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrf]uefYvefYum}
jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wkdifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ½kdifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
wpfpkHwpfckjzifh rzkH;uG,ftyfaom ae&mwnf;/

arxkefrlukd jyKjcif;iSgvnf; rpGrf;Ekdif[lonf
arxkeftusifhukd rSD0Jjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifaom
ae&mwnf;/

rmwk*grukd &kefY&if;aompum;wdkYjzifh
jyuf&,fajymqkd&efrlum; pGrf;Ekdif\lonf
rmwk*grukd&kefY&if;aom pum;wdkYjzifh
jyuf&,fajymqkdjcif;iSg wwfEkdif\

tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] [k tvkdk &SdtyfV
xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom ae&mü[lonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom ae&mü/

rmwk*gr rnfonf vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl;r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&pämefr r[kwf? aumif;raumif;ç
½kefY&if; r½kefY&if;aom pum;ukd
odem;vnfEkdifaom rdef;rwnf;/

twl[lonf twlwuGwnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf &[ef;wpfyg;
rmwk*grwpfa,mufwnf;/

qdwfuG,f&m rnfonf rsufpdqdwfuG,f&m
em;qdwfuG,f&mwnf;/

rsufpdqdwfuG,f&m rnfonf
rsufpdrdSwfjycif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rsufckH;csDfjycif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
OD;acgif;ndwfjycif;ukdkvnf;aumif; jrifjcif;iSg
rpGrf;Ekdifaom ae&mwnf;/

em;qdwfuG,f&m rnfonf yuwdpum;ukd Mum;jcif;iSg
rpGrf;Ekdifaom ae&mwnf;/

xdkifaejim;tHh[lonf rmwk*gronf xdkifvwfaomf
&[ef;onf uyfí aomfvnf; xkdif\? uyfí aomfvnf; tdyf\?
&[ef;onf xdkifvwfaomf rmwk*gronf uyfí aomfvnf;
xkdif\? uyfí aomfvnf; tdyf\? ES pfa,mufvkH;aomfvnf;
xkdifMuukef\? ES pfa,mufvkH;aomfvnf;tdyfMu ukefV

,kHMunfxkdufaom pum;&Sdaom rnfonf
aomwmywådzkdvfodkY qkdufNyD;aom (opöm
av;yg;ukd) xkd;xGif;í odNyD;aom odu©mokH;yg;ukd
usifhokH;NyD;aom/

Oygodumr rnfonf bk&m; w&m; oHCmukd
qnf;uyfaom 'g,dumrwnf;/

jrifi[lonf Munfhjrifi/

oHCM'dodofjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ygpdwfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; ESpfyg;aom
tmywfwdkYwGifwpfyg;yg;jzifh pGJqkdjim;tHh?
xkdifaejcf;ukd OefcHaom &[ef;udkd
oHCM'dodofjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ygpdwfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; ESpfyg;aom
tmywfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

,kHMunfxkdufaom pum;&Sdaom xkdOygodumr
pGJqkdaom tmywfjzifh xkd&[ef;ukd qkH;jzwf &rnf/

455/ xkdOygodumronf]]toQifukd rmwk*grESifhtwl
xkdifvsuf ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkYa&mufvsuf
aeonfukd tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}[k qkdjim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;uvnf; xkdtrlukd OefcHtHh? tmywfjzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQihfukd rmwk*grESifhtwl
xkdifvsuf ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkY a&muf
vsufaeonfukd tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}[k pGJqkdjim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;u]]rSef\? igonf xkdif\?
odkYaomfvnf;ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkYum;
ra&muf}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkdifjcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/
]]igonfrxkdif pifppfaomfum; avsmif;\}}[k qkdjim;tHh?
avsmif;jcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonfrxkdif
pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQifhukd rmwk*grESifhtwl
avsmif;vsuf ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkYa&mufvsuf
aeonfukd tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}[k pJGqkdjim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;uvnf; xkdtrlukd OefcHtHh? tmywfjzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]rSef\? igonf avsmif;\? odkYaomfvnf;
ukd,fvufESD;aESmjcif;odkYum; ra&muf}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? avsmif;jcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf
ravsmif; pifppfaomfum; xkdif\}}[k qkdjim;tHh?

xkdifjCIF;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf ravsmif;
pifppfaomfum;&yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

xkdOygodumronf]]rmwk*grukd xkdifvsuf
&kefY&if;aom pum;wdkYjzifh jyuf&,fajymqdk
aeaomtoQif\ pum;ukd tuREkfyf Mum;tyfNyD}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf; xkdtrlukd 0efcHtHh?
tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

xkdOygodumronf]]rmwk*grukd xkdifvsuf
&kefY&if;aom pum;wdkYjzifh
jyuf&,fajymqdkaeaomtoQif\ pum;ukd tuREkfyf
Mum;tyfNyD}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;u]]rSef\? igonf
xkdif\? odkYaomfvnf; (rmwk*grukd) &kefY&if;aom
pum;wdkYjzifh jyuf&,fajym}}[k qkdjim;tHh?
xkdifjCIF;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf rxkdif
pifppfaomfum; avsmif;\}}[k qkdjim;tHh?
avsmif;jCIF;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf rxkdif
pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

xkdOygodumronf]]rmwk*grukd avsmif;vsuf
&kefY&if;aom pum;wdkYjzifh jyuf&,fajymqdkaeaom
toQif\ pum;ukd tuREkfyf Mum;tyfNyD}}[k
qkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf; xkdtrlukd0efcHtHh?
tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]rSef\? igonf avsmif;\?
odkYaomfvnf; &kefY&if;aompum;wdkYjzifhum; jyuf&,f
rajym}}[k qkdjim;tHh? avsmif;jCIF;jzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonfravsmif; pifppfaomfum;
xdkif\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkdifjCIF;jzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonfravsmif; pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}
[k qkdjim;tHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

456/ xkdOygodumronf]]toQifhukd rmwk*grESifh
twl wpfa,mufCSif;CSif; qdwfuG,f&müxkdifaeonfukd
tuREkfyf jriftyfNyD}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf;
xkdtrlukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifaejCIF;jzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf rxkdif pifppfaomfum;

avsmif;\}}[k qkdjim;tHh?
avsmif;jcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf rxkdif
pifppfaomfum; &yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

xkdOygodumronf]]toQifhukd rmwk*grESifh twl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&müavsmif;aeonfukd
tuREkfyf jriftfyNyD}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;uvnf;
xkdtrlukd 0efcHtHh? avsmif;jcif;jzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf ravsmif; pifppfaomfum;
xkdif\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? xkdifjcif;jzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/y/]]igonf ravsmif; pifppfaomfum;
&yf\}}[k qkdjim;tHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

ponfvnf;[lonf a&S;odu©myk'fukd axmufí qkdtyfV
tjrJr&Sd[lonf oHCm'dodof[kvnf;auif;
ygpdwf[kvnf;aumif; rjr]/

457/ oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd
0efcHtHh? tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh
qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf &rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf&rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efcHtHh? tmywfjzifh qkH;jzwf &rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;jzifh qkH;jzwf &rnf/

oGm;jcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh? xkdifjcif;ukd 0efrcHtHh?
tmywfukd 0efrcHtHh? rqkH;jzwf&/

'kwd, ted,wodu©myk'f NyD;V

tusOf;csKyfacgif;pOf

458/ toQifwdkY ESpfyg;aom ted,wtmywfwdkYukd
o&kyftm;jzifh jyqkdyfNyD;ygukefNyD?
xkdted,wESpfyg;wdkYü toQifwdkYukd ar;yg\
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
ar;yg\
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\
tmywfrSpifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifwdkYonf pted,w
ESpfyg;wdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\
podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf/
xkdted,w\ tusOf;acgif;pOf

arxkefrlukd jyKjcf;iSg toifhjzpfaom (yXr)
odu©myk'fvnf;aumif;? xUkdtwlyif toifh rjzpfaom
('kwd,) odu©myk'fvnf;aumif; (podkY)
wm'd*kPf&Sdawmfraom
bk&m;jrwfonfted,wodu©myk'fwdkYukd aumif;pGm
ynwfawmfrlV

ted,wtcef; NyD;V

4-edó*¾d, tcef;

1-pD0&0*f 1-yXr uxdeodu©myk'f

toQifwdkY okH;q,faom
edó*¾dygpdwftmywfwdkYonf o½kyftm;jzifh
jyqkdyfonf\ tjzpfodkYa&mufukefV

459/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDNrKdU a*gwrupwD]ewfuGef;}

üaeawmfrlaomtcg &[ef;wdkYtm;
wdpD0&duf]ouFef;okH;xnf} ukd cGifhjyKawmfrl\
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
wdpD0&dufukd cGifhjyKawmfrl\[k (trSwfjyKí)
wpfrsKd;aom wdpD0&dufjzifhomvQif &GmodkY
0ifukef\? tjcm;wpfrsKd;aom wdpD0&dufjzifhomvQif
t&HwGif;ü aeukef\? tjcm;wpfrsKd;aom
wdpD0&dufjzifh a&csKd;qdfyfodkY oufqif;ukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
tykdouFef;ukd tb,fhaMumifh aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k
uhJ&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsume\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonfqAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf tydkouFef;ukd aqmifukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uhJ&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
tykdouFef;ukd tb,fhaMumifh aqmifukefbdoenf;?
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY þ
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/

yXrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 460/]]tMuif&[ef;onf tykdouFef;ukd
aqmifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)

&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
odu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\?

tEkynwfodu©myk'f

461/ xkdtcg toQiftmeE´mtm; tykdouFef;
jzpfay:vm\? toQiftmeE´muvnf;
xkdouFef;ukdtoQifom&dykMwmtm; vSLvkd\?
toQifom&dykMwmonfvnf; omauwNrKdUü ae\
xkdtcgtoQiftmeE
´mtm;]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf]tykdouFef;ukd raqmif&}
[k odu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrltyf\? ightm; ptykd
ouFef;onfvnf; jzpfay:ae\? iguvnf; pouFef;ukd
toQifom&dykMwmtm; vSLvkd\? toQifom&d
ykMwmonfvnf; omauwNrKdUü ae\? igonf tb,fodkYvQif
jyKusifh&ygrnfenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfay:V

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufV

tmeE´m om&dykMwmonf rnfrQMumaomtcg
jyefvmrnfenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m) jrwfpGmbk&m;
ukd;&ufajrmufaom aeYüaomfvnf;aumif;?
q,f&ufajrmufaom aeYüaomfvnf;aumif;
(jyefvmygvdrfhrnf)[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&monf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum; a[mMum;awmfrlí]&[ef;
wdkYhq,f&uftykdif;tjcm; umvywfvkH; tykdouFef;
aqmifjicif;igS cGifhjyKonf}}[k
&[ef;wdkYukdrdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

20/ 1- (c) 462/]]&[ef;onf ouFef; (udpö)
NyD;qkH;vwfaomf uxdefukd EkwfNyD;
vwfaomfq,f&uftykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvywfvkH;
tykdouFef;ukd aqmifEkdifonf? xkd (q,f&uftykdif;tjcm;
umv) ukd vGefapaom &[ef;tm; pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)

/ 1-yXr uxdeodu©myk'f tzGifh

463/ ouFef; (udpö) NyD;qkH;vwfaomf[lonf &[ef;\
ouFef;onf (tyfcsKyfrlponfukd)
jyKtyfNyD;aomfvnf;aumif;? aysmufaomfvnf;aumif;?
ysufpD;aomf vnf;aumif;? rD;avmifaomfvnf;aumif;
ouFef; (vsm) ykqkd;&Ekd;jcif; tmomjywfaomf
vnf;aumif;wnf;/

uxdefukdEkwfNyD;vwfaomf[lonf
rmwdum&Spfyg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom
rmwdumjzifh Ekwftyf\? oHCmonfaomfvnf;
uxdefacwftwGif;ü Ekwftyf\

q,f&uf tykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvywfvkH;[lonf
q,f&uftykdif;tjcm;jzifh aqmif Ekdifonf/

tykdouFef; rnfonf t"d|mefrwif 0duyÜemrjyKtyfaom
(ouFef;wnf;)/

ouFef; rnfonf ajcmufrsKd;aom ouFef;wdkYwGif
t,kwfqkH;tm;jzifh
0duyÜemavmufaomouFef;wpfrsKd;rsKd;wnf;/

xkd (q,f&uf tykdif;tjcm;umv) ukdk vGefapaom
&[ef;tm; pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdaomygpdwftmywfoifh\lonf wpfq,fhwpf&ufajrmuf
t¹/₂kPfwufvwfaomf pGefYtyf\?
oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmawmfodkY cs Of;uyfNyD;aemuf
vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü
tay:&kH{uoDukdpHy,fwifNyD;vQif BuD;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxdkifum
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyf\
pouFef;onf q,f&ufukd vGefonfjzpfí pGefYtyfygonf?
tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k
qkd&rnf/

pGefYNYD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnf/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
tmywfukd cH,l&rnf? pGefYNYD;ouFef;ukd jyefay;&rnf/

464/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom&[ef;\ pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &Sdaom pouFef;ukd oHCmtm;
pGefYtyfNyD? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom
uHonf jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf pouFef;ukd prnfaom
&[ef;tm; ay;&m\}}[k (odapí jyefay;&rnf)/

465/ xkd&[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf vuf0JwpfzufyckH;xufütay:½kH
{uoDukd pHy,fwifNyD;vQif BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\
ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;íaqmifhaMumifhxdifum
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyf\ pouFef;onf q,f&ufukd
vGefonfjzpfí pGefYtyfyg onf? tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd
toQifwdkYtm; pGefYyg\}}[k qkd&rnf/
pGefYNYD;aemuf tmywfukda'oemMum;&rnf/
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tmywfukd
cH,l &rnf? pGefYNYD;ouFef;ukd jyefay;&rnf/

466/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emukefavmh? prnfaom &[ef;\ pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)

&Sdaom pouFef;ukd toQifwdkYtm; pGefYtyfNyD?
toQifwdkYtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? toQifwdkYonf pouFef;ukd prnfaom
&[ef;tm; ay;ukef&m\}}[k (odapí jyefay;&rnf)/

467/ xkd&[ef;onf wpyfg;aom &[ef;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf vuf0Jwzuf yckH;xufü
tay:½kH{uoDukd pHy,fwifNyD;vQif aqmifhaMumifh
xkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]ighoQif tuREkfyf\ pouFef;onf q,f&ufvGefonfjzpfí
pGefYtyfygonf? tuREkfyfonfpouFef;ukd toQifhtm;
pGefYygonf}}[k qkd&rnf/

pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnf?
xkd&[ef;onf tmywfukd cH,l&rnf? pGefYNyD;ouFef;ukd
]]toQifhtm; pouFef;ukd jyefay;ygonf}}[k qkdí
jyefay;&rnf/

468/ q,f&ufvGefNyD;ü vGefNyD;[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
q,f&ufvGefNyD;ü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\? q,f&ufvGefNyD;ürvGefao;
[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\

t"d|mef rwiftyfao;onfü t"d|mef wiftyfNyD;[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
0duyÜem rjyKtyfao;onfü 0duyÜemjyKtyfNyD;[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
rpGefYtyfao;onfü pGefYtyfNyD;[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\? raysmufonfü
aysmufonf[k xifrSwfjcif; &SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\? rysufonfü ysufonf[k
xifrSwfjcif; &SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
rD;ravmifonfü rD;avmifonf[k xifrSwfjcif; &SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifh\? rvk,uftyfonfü

vk,uftyfonf[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

pGefYjcf; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom ouFef;udk rpGefYrlí
okH;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV q,f&ufrvGefao;onfü
vGefNyD;[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
q,f&ufrvGefao;onfü,kHrSm; &SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV q,f&ufrvGefao;onfü rvGefao;[k
xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? tmywfroifh/

469/ q,f&uftwGif; t"d|mefwiftHh? 0duyÜemjyKtHh?
pGefYtHh? aysmuftHh? ysuftHh? rD;avmiftHh?
vk,ufí ,lukeftHh? tuRrf;0ifí ,lukeftHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh/

470/ xkdtcgü qAA^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkYonf
pGefYNyD;aom ouFef;ukd (jyef) ray;ukef?
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY pGefYNyD;ouFef;ukd
jyefay;&rnfomwnf;? tMuif &[ef;onf (jyef) ray; jim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXr uxdeodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-pD0&0*f

2-Oa'godw]'kwd,uxde} odu©myk'f

471/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;
aeawmfraomtcg &[ef;wdkYonf tjcm;&[ef;wdkY\
vufüouFef; ukd xm;cJhí oif;ydkifESifh {uoDrQjzifh
Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnf&ef xGufoGm;Muukef\?
MumjrifhpGm xm;chJ ukefaom xkdouFef;wdkYonf

rSdKwufukef\ (rkd;xif;ukef\)/
xkdouFef;wdkYukd&[ef;wdkYonf aevSef;Muukef\

toQiftmeE'monf ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfvwfaomf
xkdouFef;wdkYukdk
aevSef;ukefaomxkd&[ef;wdkYukd jrifNyD;aemuf
xkd&[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]ighoQifwdkY
rSKdwufukefaom pouFef;wdkYonf rnfol\
ouFef;wdkYenf;}}[k ar;\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
toQiftmeE'mtm;ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;Muukef\

toQiftmeE'monf]]&[ef;wdkYonf tjcm;&[ef;wdkY\
vufü ouFef;ukd xm;cJhí oif;ykdifESifh{uoDrQjzifh
Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnf&ef tb,phaMumifh
xGufoGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcs\? tjypfjy
ajymqkd\? xkdtcg toQiftmeE'monf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUjypfwifNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf tjcm;&[ef;wdkY\
ouFef;ukd xm;chJí oif;ykdifESifh {uoDrQjzifhZeyk'fü
vSnfhvnf&ef xGufoGm;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref; awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wkdkY (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf
tjcm;&[ef;wdkY\
vufü ouFef;ukd xm;cJhí oif;ykdifESifh
{uoDrQjzifh Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnf&ef tb,faMumifh
xGufoGm;ukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkYp (oifwdkY
jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

yXrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 472/]]&[ef;\ ouFef; NyD;qkH;vwfaomf
uxdefukd EkwfNyD;vwfaomf &[ef;onf wpfnoFhrQvnf;
wdpD0&duf]ouFef;okH;xnf} ESifh uif;í aejim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

tEkynwfodu©myk'fESifh odu©myk'ftzGifh

473/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aumorÁDNrKdUü
rusef;rrm jzpfæ\? aqGrsKd;wdkYonfxkd&[ef;\
txHodkY]]toQifjrwpfonf <uvmawmfrlavmh?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf vkyfauR;ygukeftHh}}[kwrefapvGwf
ukef\? &[ef;wdkYuvnf;]]ihgoQif oGm;avmh
aqGrsKd;wdkYonf oifhukd vkyfauR;Muvdrfhrnf}}[k
ajymqkdMuukef\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]wdpD0&dufESifh uif;í rae&}[k
odu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\? igonfvnf; rusef;rmojzifh
wdpDd0&dufukd ,líOGm;jcif;iSg rwwfEkdif? igonf
roGm;awmhtHh}}[k ajymqkd\

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\?
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY rusef;rmaom&[ef;tm;
wdpD0&dufESifh uif;í aeEkdif&ef or®Kwday;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyK\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYay;&rnf/

xkdrusef;rmaom &[ef;onf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif vuf0JwpfzufyckH;xufü {uoDukd

pHy,fwifí BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYukd &Sdckd;vsuf
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf rusef;rmyg?
wdpD0&dufukd ,lí zJoGm;jcif;iSg rwwf Ekdifyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmtm;
wdpD0&dufESifhuif;í aeEkdif&ef
or®Kwdukdawmif;ygonf}}[k qkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
uRrf;usifvdr®mípGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf/

474/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þ rnfaom&[ef;onf
rusef;rmonfjzpfí wdpD0&dufukd ,lí zJoGm;jcif;iSg
rwwfEkdif? xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd wdpD0&dufESifh
uif;íaeEkdif&ef or®Kwdukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaomtcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; wdpD0&dufESifh
uif;íaeEkdif&ef or®Kwdukd ay;&m\? þum;
odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf rusef;rmonf jzpfí
wdpD0&dufukdk ,lí zJoGm;jcif;iSg rwwfEkdif?
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukdwdpD0&dufESifh uif;í
aeEkdif&ef or®Kwdukd awmif;\? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef;tm;wdpD0&dufESifh uif;í aeEkdif&ef or®Kwdukd
ay;\? tMuiftoQiftm; þ rnfaom
&[ef;tm;wdpD0&dufESifh uif;í aeEkdif&ef or®Kwdukd
ay;jcif;ukd ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; wdpD0&dufESifh uif;í
aeEkdif&ef or®Kwdukd ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;

ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwf aeoJzifhþESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

21/ 2- (c) 475/]]&[ef;\ ouFef; NyD;qkH;vwfaomf
uxdefudk EkwfNyD; vwfaomf&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwdukd r&bJ wpfnoFhrQvnf; wdpD&dufESifh
uif;íaejim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH)
&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

**1-pD0&0*f 2-Oa'godw]'kwd,uxde} odu©myk'f
tzGifh**

476/ ouFef; NyD;qkH;vwfaomf[lonf &[ef;\ ouFef;onf
(tyfcsKyfrlponfukd) jyKtyfNyD;aomfvnf;aumif;?
aysmufaomfvnf;aumif;? ysufaomfvnf;aumif;?
rD;avmifaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef; (vsmykqkd;)
&Ekd;jCIF;tmom jywfaomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

uxdefudk EkwfNyD;vwfaomf[lonf
rmwdum&Spfyg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom
rmwdumjzifhEkwftyf\? oHCmonfaomfvnf;
uxdefacwftwGif;ü Ekwftyf\

&[ef;onf wpfnoFhrQvnf; wdpD&dufESifh uif;í
aejim;tHh[lonf 'kuk#f]ESpfxyfouFef;}
ESifhaomfvnf;aumif;? {uoDESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
oif;ykdifESifhaomfvnf;aumif; (uif;íaejim;tHh)/

&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdukd r&bJ[lonf &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwdukd xm;í/

pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom[lonf
t½kPfwufonfESifh wpfjyKdifeuf pGefYtyf\?

oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYpGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyf\ pouFef;onf &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwdukd r&b] nOfhuif;íaetyfygojzifh
pGefYtyfygonf? tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd oHCmtm;
pGefYyg\}}/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtm;
ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rn f)/ wdpD0&dufESifh uif;í
rae&onfh Xme

477/ Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom &Gm/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom tdrf/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom b@mwkduf/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom jytdk;/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom wefaqmif;/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom jymom'f/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom jymom'f OD;jynf;/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom avS/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom vSnf;ukefonf
vSnf;0dkif;/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom v,f/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom aumufe,fwvif;/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom t&H/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom ausmif;/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom opfyif&if;/

Oypmwl Oypmxl; &Sdaom vGifwD;acgif]
[if;vif;jyif}/

478/ Oypmwl &Sdaom &Gm rnfonf trsKd;wpfrsKd;\
&Gmjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf; jzpfrl&GmwGif;ü ouFef;ukd

xm;í &GmwGif;ü ae&rnf? rum&Htyfaom &Gmjzpfrl
ouFef;ukd xm;aomtdrfü ae&rnf? ESpfaxmifhxGm]
[w¬ygof} ukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/

479/ txl;xl;aom trsKd;\ &Gmjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf;
jzpfrl ouFef;ukd xm;&mtdrfüaomfvnf;aumif;?
{nfhcef;üaomfvnf;aumif;? wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;aumif;
ae&rnf? ESpfawmifhxGm][w¬ygof} ukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/ {nfhcef;odkY oGm;aom &[ef;onf
ESpfawmifhxGm][w¬ygof} ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif
{nfhcef;üaomfvnf;aumif;? wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;aumif;
ae&rnf? [w¬ygofudk¹aomfvnf; rpGefY&/ {nfhcef;ü
ouFef;ukdxm;rl {nfhcef;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;aumif; ae&rnf?
[w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/ rum&Haom&Gm jzpfrl
ouFef;ukd xm;&m tdrfü ae&rnf? [w¬ygofukd
aomfvnf; rpGefY&/

480/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ tdrfjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf;jzpfrl²
wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd; tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif
tdrfwGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;í tdrfwGif;ü ae&rnf/
rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl ouFef;xm;&m tcef;ü ae&rnf?
[w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/

481/ txl;xl;aom trsKd;\ tdrfjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf;
jzpfrl wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd;tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif
ouFef;ukd xm;&m tcef;ü ae&rnf? wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;
(ae&rnf)? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/
rum&Htyfonf jzpfrl ouFef;xm;&m tcef;ü ae&rnf?
[w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/

482/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ b@mwkdufjzpfí
um&Htyfonfvnf; jzpfrl
wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd;tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif
b@mwkduftwGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;aomf
b@mwkdfuftwGif;ü ae&rnf/ rum&Htyfonf jzpfrl

ouFef;xm;&m tcef;üae&rnf? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/

483/ txl;xl;aom trsKd;\ b@mwkdufjzpfí
um&Htyfonfvnf; jzpfrl wkdufcef; trsKd;
rsKd;tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif ouFef;xm;&m tcef;ü
ae&rnf? wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf; (ae&rnf)?
[w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/ rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl
ouFef;xm;&m tcef;ü ae&rnf? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/

484/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ jytkd;jzpfí jytkd;twGif;ü
ouFef;ukd xm;vQif jytkd;twGif;ü ae&rnf/ txl;xl;aom
trsKd;\ jytkd;jzpfí wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd;
tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif ouFef;xm;&mtcef;ü ae&rnf?
wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf; (ae&rnf)? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/

485/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ wefaqmif;jzpfí
wefaqmif;twGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif wefaqmif;twGif;ü
ae&rnf/ txl;xl;aom trsKd;\ wefaqmif;jzpfí
wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd; tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif
ouFef;xm;&m tcef;ü ae&rnf? wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;
(ae&rnf)? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/

486/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ jymom'f&Snfjzpfí
jymom'ftwGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif jymom'ftwGif;ü
ae&rnf/ txl;xl;aom trsKd;\ jymom'f&Snfjzpfí
wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd; tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif
ouFef;xm;&m tcef;ü ae&rnf? wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;
(ae&rnf)? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/

487/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ jymom'fOD;jynf;jzpfí
jymom'fOD;jynf;twGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif
jymom'fOD;jynf;twGif;üae&rnf/ txl;xl;aom trsKd;\
jymom'fOD;jynf;jzpfí
wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd;tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif

ouFef;xm;&m tcef;ü ae&rnf? wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;
(ae&rnf)? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/

488/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ avSjzpfí avStwGif;ü ouFef;ukd
xm;vQif avStwGif;ü ae&rnf/ txl;xl;aom trsKd;\ avSjzpfí
wkdufcef;trsKd;rsKd; tcef;trsKd;rsKd;&SdvQif
ouFef;xm;&m tcef;üae&rnf? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/

489/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ ukefonfvSnf;0kdif;jzpfí
ukefonfvSnf;0kdif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif a&SUAemuf
ckESpftAÇ EÅ&ukd rpGefY&? eHab;rS tAÇ EÅ&
(wpfck) ukd rpGefY&? txl;xl;aom trsKd;\
ukefonfvSnf;0kdif;jzpfí ukefonfvSnf;0kdif;ü ouFef;ukd
csxm;aomf [w¬ygofukd rpGefY&/

490/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ v,fjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf; jzpfrl
v,ftwGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif v,ftwGif;ü ae&rnf/
rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl [w¬ygofukd rpGefY&/ txl;xl;aom
trsKd;\v,fjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf;jzpfrl v,ftwGif;ü
ouFef;ukd xm;vQif wHcg;&if;üaomf vnf;ae&rnf?
[w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/ rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl
[w¬ygofukd rpGefY&/

491/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ aumufe,fwvif;jzpfí
um&Htyfonfvnf; jzpfrl aumufe,f wwif;twGif;ü
ouFef;ukd xm;vQif aumufe,fwvif;twGif;ü ae&rnf/
rum&Htyfonf jzpfrl[w¬ygofukd rpGefY&/ txl;xl;aom
trsKd;\ aumufe,fwvif;jzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf;
jzpfrlaumufe,fwvif; twGif;ü ouFef;ukdxm;vQif ?
wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf; ae&rnf? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/ rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl [w¬ygofukd rpGefY&/

492/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ t&Hjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf;
jzpfrl t&HtwGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif t&HtwGif;ü
ae&rnf/ rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl [w¬ygofukd rpGefY&/
txl;xl;aom trsKd;\t&Hjzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf; jzpfrl
t&HtwGif;ü ouFef;ukdxm;vQif

wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf;ae&rnf? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/ rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl [w¬ygofukd rpGefY&/

493/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ ausmif;jzpfí um&Htyfonfvnf;
jzpfrl ausmif;twGif;ü ouFef;ukdxm;vQif ausmif;twGif;ü
ae&rnf/ rum&Htyfonfjzpfrl ouFef;xm;&m ausmif;ü
ae&rnf? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf; rpGefY&/
txl;xl;aomtrsKd;\ ausmif;jzpfí
um&Htyfonfvnf;jzpfrlouFef;xm;&m ausmif;ü ae&rnf?
wHcg;&if;üaomfvnf; ae&rnf?
[w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;rpGefY&/ rum&Htyfonf jzpfrl
ouFef;xm;&m ausmif;ü ae&rnf? [w¬ygofukdaomfvnf;
rpGefY&/

494/ trsKd;wpfrsKd;\ opfyif&if;jzpfí ,if;opfyif&if;onf
rGef;wnfhumvü xuf0ef;usift&dyfysHUESHUrl
t&dyfwGif;ü ouFef;ukd xm;vQif t&dyftwGif;ü ae&rnf/

txl;xl;aom trsKd;\ opfyif&if;jzpfrl [w¬ygofukd
rpGefY&/

Oypmwl&Sdaom vGifwD;acgifrnf onf &Gmr&Sdaom
awmü ckepftAÇ EÅ&twGif;onf Oypmwl&Sdonf rnf\?
xkdrS tjyifbufum; Oypmxl;&Sdonf rnf\

495/ (nOfh) uif;í aetyfonfü (nOfh) uif;í aetyfonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? or®Kwd&aom &[ef;ukd csefxm;í
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ (nOfh) uif;í
aetyfonfü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? or®Kwd&aom &[ef;ukd
csefxm;í edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ (nOfh) uif;í
aetyfonfü (nOfh) uif;í raetyf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh?
or®Kwd&aom &[ef;ukd csefxm;í
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ ypöK'd"K&f
rjyKtyfao;onfü ypöK'd"K&fjyKtyfNyD;[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/ ? rpGefYtyfao;onfü
pGefYtyfNyD[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/ raysmufonfü
aysmufonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/ rysufonfü ysufonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/ rD;ravmifonfü rD;avmifonf[k

xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/ ckd;ol rvk,uftyfonfÜ
vk,uftyfonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? or®Kwd&aom
&[ef;ukdcsefxm;í edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\

pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom ouFef;ukd rpGefYbJ
okH;aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ? (nOfh)
uif;í raetyfonfÜ (nOfh) uif;í aetyfonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;
&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\ (nOfh) uif;í
raetyfonfÜ ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
(nOfh) uif;í raetyfonfÜ (nOfh) uif;í raetyf[k xifrSwfjCIF;
&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

496/ t¹/₂kPftwGif;ü ypöK'""dK&fjyKtHhh? pGefYtHh?
aysmuftHh? ysuftHh? rD;avmiftHh? vk,uí,lukeftHh?
tuRrf;0ifí ,lukeftHh? tmywf roifh/ &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwd&jCIF;aMumifh tmywfoifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

Oa'godw]'kwd,uxde} odu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ [w→ygof[k awGUwkDif; ESpfaxmifhxGm[k rSwfyg/
2/ um&Htyfonfvnf;jzpfrl ponfjzifh emElypm&
Oypmxl;ukd jyonf/ tcef;ESifh wkdufcef;um;
y&d,m,fwlyifwnf;/

Ã

1-pD0&0*f 3-wwd, uxdeodu©myk'f

497/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH; aeawmfrlaom
tcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; tcgrhJouFef;onfjzpfay:\? xkd&[ef;\
xkdouFef;onf csKyfvwfaomf rvkHavmufay/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf xkdouFef;ukd jzefYí xyfum
xyfum qGJqefY\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onfausmif;pOf

a'opm&D vSnfhvnfvwfaomf xkdouFef;ukd jzefYí
xyfum xyfum qGJqefYaeaomxkd&[ef;ukd jríf?
jrífNyD;aemuf xkd&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfí xkd&[ef;ukd-

]]&[ef; oifonf tb,hfaMumifh pouFef;ukd jzefYí
xyfum xyfum qGJqefY aeoenf;}}[kar;awmfrlV

jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyftm; tcgrJh jzpfay:vmaom
pouFef;onf csKyfvwfaomf rvkHavmufyg? xkdaMumifh
tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd jzefYí xyfum xyfum
qGJqefYaeygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; oifhtm; ouFef;&vdrfhrnf[k
arQmfvifhcsuf&Sdoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)/

&Sdygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf p taMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY
tcgrhJouFef;ukd cH,lí ouFef;&vdrfhrnf[k
arQmfvifhcsuf&Sdvwfaomfxm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKonf}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

498/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]tcgrJhouFef;ukd cH,lí
ouFef;&vdrfhrnf[karQmfvifhcsufjzifh xm;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKNyD}}[k tcgrhJouFef;wdkYukd cH,lí
wpfvxuftyGef xm;ukef? xkdouFef;wdkYukd
ouFef;wef;ü xkyfí qGJxm;ukef? toQiftmeE'monf
ausmif;pOf a'opm&DvSnfhvnfvwfaomf ouFef;wef;ü
xkyfí qGJxm;ukefaom xkdouFef;wdkYukd
jrífvwfaomf&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]ighoQifwdkY ouFef;wef;ü xkyfí qGJxm;aom
ouFef;wdkYonf rnfol\ ouFef;wdkYenf;}}[kar;V

ighoQif igwdkY\ tcgrJhouFef;rsm;wnf;?
ouFef;&vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhcsufjzifh xm;ukef[k
(qkdMuukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY pouFef;wdkYukd xm;onfrSm
rnfrQMumNyDenf;[k (ar;aomtcg)

ighoQif wpfvausmfNyD[k (ajymMuukef\)/

toQiftmeE'monf]]&[ef;wdkYonf tcgrhJouFef;ukd
cH,lí wpfvxuftvGef tb,fhaMumifhxm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjyppfy ajymqkdV

xkdtcg toQiftmeE'monf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf tcgrJhouFef;ukd cH,lí
wpfvxuftvGef xm;Mu\lonfrSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uhJ&JUawmfriV\y/]]&[ef;wdkY (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf
tcgrhJouFef;ukd cH,lí tb,fhaMumifh wpfvxuftvGef
xm;ukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl)
onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;vnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

22/ 3-499/]]&[ef;\ ouFef; NyD;qkH;vwfaomf
uxdefukd EkwfNyD;vwfaomf &[ef;tm;tcgrJhouFef;
jzpfay:jim;tHh? tvkd&Sdaom &[ef;onf cH,l&monf?
cH,lNyD;aemuf vsifjrefpGmyifcsKyfqkd;&rnf? tu,fí
jynfhpkHvkHavmufjCIF; rjzpfygrl wpfv twkdif;t&Snf
(umvywfvkH;) xkd&[ef;onf ,kwfavsmhaom ouFef;\
jynfhpkHvkHavmufjCIF;iSg
arQmfvifhcsuf&SdvwfaomfxkdouFef;ukd xm;&monf?

xkdwpfvxuftvGef xm;jim;tHh? arQmfvifhcsuf
&Sdaomfvnf;edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

odu©myk'ftzGifh

500/ ouFef;NyD;qkH;vwfaomf[lonf &[ef;\ ouFef;onf
csKyfqkd;tyfNyD;aomfvnf;aumif;?
aysmufaomfvnf;aumif;? ysufaomfvnf;aumif;?
rD;avmifaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;&vdrfhrnf[k
arQmfvifhcsufjywfaomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

uxdefukd EkwfNyD;vwfaomf[lonf
rmwdum&Spfyg;wdkYwGif wpyfg;yg;aom
rmwdumjzifhEkwftyf\? oHCmonfaomfvnf;
uxdefacwftwGif;ü EkwftyfV

tcgrJhouFef; rnfonf uxdefrcif;vQif
wpfq,fhwpfvwtwGif;ü jzpfay:aom ouFef;wnf;?
uxdefcif;vQif ckESpfvtwGif;ü jzpfay:aom ouFef;wnf;?
ouFef;tcgüaomfvnf; &nfnTef;ívSLtyfaom ouFef;wnf;?
p (qkdyfNyD;) onfum; tcgrJhouFef; rnfV

jzpfjim;tHh[lonf oHCmrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;rSaomfvnf;aumif;? aqGrsKd;rSaomfvnf;aumif;?
rdwfaqGrS aomfvnf;aumif;? yHUoulaomfvnf;aumif;?
rdrdOpömjzifh aomfvnf;aumif;jzpfjim;tHh/

tvkd&Sdaom &[ef;onf [lonf tvkd&Sdaom &[ef;onf
cH,l&monf/

cH,lNyD;aemufvQif jrefpGmyif csKyfqkd;&rnf[lonf
q,f&uftwGif;ü csKyfqkd;&rnf/

tu,fí jynfhpkHvkHavmufjcif; rjzpfygrl[lonf
csKyfqkd;vwfaomf rvkHavmuf/

wpfvtwkdif;t&Snf (umvywfvkH;) xkd&[ef;onf
xkdouFef;ukd xm;&monf[lonfwpvfvtwkdif;t&Snfjzifh
xm;&monf/

,kwfavQmhaom ouFef;\
jynfhpkHvkHavmufjcf;iSg[lonf ,kwfavQmhaom
ouFef;\ jynfhpkHvkHavmuf&ef tvdkYiSg/

arQmfvifhcsuf&Sdvwfaomf[lonf oHCmrS
aomfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;rS aomfvnf;aumif;?
aqGrsKd;rSaomfvnf;aumif;?
rdwfaqGrSaomfvnf;aumif;? yHUoulaomfvnf;aumif;?
rdrd\ Opömjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; arQmfvifhcsuf&Sd\

wpfvxuftvGef xm;jim;tHh?
arQmfvifhcsuf&Sdaomfvnf;[lonf rlvouFef;&aom
aeYüarQmfvifhaom ouFef;&tHh? q,f&uftwGif;
jyKap&rnf? rlvouFef;&onfrS
ESpf&ufajrmufüarQmfvifhaom ouFef;&tHh?
q,f&uftwGif; jyKap&rnf? rlvouFef;&onfrS
okH;&ufajrmufü/ av;&ufajrmufü/ ig;&ufajrmufü/
ajcmuf&ufajrmufü/ ckepf&ufajrmufü/
&Spf&ufajrmufü/ ukd;&ufajrmufü/ rlvouFef;&onfrS
q,f&ufajrmufü arQmfvifhaom ouFef;&tHh?
q,f&uftwGif;ü jyKap&rnf? q,fhwpf&ufajrmufü/y/
q,fhESpf&ufajrmufü/ q,fhokH;&ufajrmufü/
q,fhav;&ufajrmufü/ q,fhig;&ufajrmufü/
q,fhajcmuf&ufajrmufü/ q,fhckepf&ufajrmufü/
q,fh&Spf&ufajrmufü/ q,fhukd;&ufajrmufü/
rlvouFef;&onfrS &ufESpfq,fajrmufü arQmfvifhaom
ouFef;&tHh? q,f&uftwGif; jyKap&rnf/

rlvouFef;&onfrS ESpfq,fhwpf&ufajrmufü
arQmfvifhaom ouFef;&tHh? udk;&uftwGif;jyKap&rnf/
ESpfq,fhESpf&ufajrmufü/y/ ESpfq,fhokH;&ufajrmufü/
ESpfq,fhav;&ufajrmufü/ ESpfq,fhig;&ufajrmufü/
ESpfq,fhajcmuf&ufajrmufü/ ESpfq,fhckepf&ufajrmufü/

ESpfq,fh&Spf&ufajrmufü/ rlvouFef;&onfrS
ESpfq,fhukd;&ufajrmufü arQmfvifhaom ouFef;&tHh?
wpf&uftwGif;jyKap&rnf/ rlvouFef;&onfrS
&ufokH;q,fajrmufü arQmfvifhaom ouFef;&tHh?
xkdaeYüomvQif t"d|mefwif&rnf OduyÜemjyK&rnf
pGefY&rnf/ tu,fí t"d|mefrwiftHh OduyÜemrjyKtHh
rpGefYtHh? okH;q,fhwpg&uf tm¹/₂kPfwufvwfaomf
pGefYtyfV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄Kdvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyf\ ptcgrJhouFef;onf
wpfvvGefojzifh pGefYjcif; (Odenf;uH) &Sdygonf?
tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/
ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k
(jyefay;&rnf)/

rlvouFef;ESifh arQmfvifhaom ouFef;onf oabmcsif;
rwIMutHh? nOfhwdkYonfvnf;<uif;usefukefao;tHh?
tvkdr&Sdbj jyKap&rnf r[kwf/

501/ wpfvvGefNyD;ü vGef\[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh?
edó*d³/₄ygpdwftmywf oifhV wpfvv
vGefNyD;ü,kHrSm;&SdtHh/y/ wpfvvGefNyD;ü
rvGefao;[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/ t"d|mef rwiftyfao;
onfüt"d|mef wiftyfNyD;[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/
OduyÜem rjyKtyfao;onfÜ OduyÜem jyKtyfNyD;
[kxifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/ rpGefYtyfao;onfÜ
pGefYtyfNyD;[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/
raysmufonfüaysmufonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/
rysufonfü ysufonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/
rD;ravmifonfürD;avmifonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh/y/
rvk,uftyfonfÜ vk,uftyfonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh?
edó*d³/₄ygpdwftmywf oifhV

pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom ouFef;ukd rpGefYrlí
okH;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ wpfvrvGefao;onfü
vGefNyD;[k xifrSwfjcif; &SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
wpfvrvGefao;onfü,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
wpfvrvGefao;onfü rvGefao;[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
tmywfroifh/

502/ wpfvrtwGif;ü t"d|mefwiftHh? 0duyÜemjyKtHh?
pGefYtHh? aysmuftHh? ysuftHh? rD;avmif tHh?
vk,ufí ,lukeftHh? tuRrf;0ifí cH,lukeftHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh/

wwd, uxdeodu©myk'f NyD;

1-pD0&0*f 4-yk&mPpD0&odu©myk'f

503/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH; aeawmfraom tcg
toQifO'g,D\ r,m;a[mif;onf bdu©KeDrwdkYtxHü &[ef;
jyK\? xkdbdu©KeDronf toQifO'g,D\ txHodkY
rjywfv\? toQifO'g,Duvnf; xkdbdu©KeDr\ txHodkY
rjywfoGm;\? xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkdbdu©KeDr\
txHü qGrf;udpöukd¹ jyK\? xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd ,laqmifum xkdbdu©KeDrxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf xkdbdu©KeDr\ a&SUü
t*FgZmwfukd azmfí ae&mü xkdif\?
xkdbdu©KeDronfvnf; toQifO'g,D\ a&SUü
t*FgZmwfukd azmfí ae&mü xkdif\? xkdtcg
toQifO'g,Donf jyif;pGm wyfrufonfjzpfí xkdbdu©KeDr\
t*FgZmwfukd wpdef;pdef;Munfh\?
O'g,Dtm;okufvTwf\? xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkd
bdu©KeDrukD]]ESr oGm;avmh? a&ukd

aqmif,lcJhavmh? oif;ykdifukd zGwfavQmftHh}}[k
qkd\? toQif aqmif,lcJhyg? tuREkfyfonfomvQif
zGwfavQmfygrnf}}[k (qkdí ouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif)
xkdokuftcsKdUukd yg;pyfjzifh pkyf,\? tcsKdUukd
t*FgZmwfü xnfh\? xkdbdu©KeDronf xkdokufjzifh
ukd,f0ef,lV

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]pbdu©KeDronf rjrwfaom
(arxkef) tusifhukd usifhí ukd,f0ef&Sd\}}[k
qkdMuukef\?]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf rjrwfaom
(arxkef) tusifhukd rusifhyg}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]toQifO'g,Donf bdu©KeDrtm;
ouFef;a[mif;ukd tb,fhaMumifh
zGwfavQmfapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\? xkdtcg
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\? tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQif
O'g,Donf bdu©KeDrtm; ouFef;a[mif;ukd tb,fhaMumifh
zGwfavQmfapbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]O'g,D oifonf bdu©KeDrtm; ouFef;a[mif;ukd
zGwfavQmfap\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

O'g,D oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpfyfoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwpGmbk&m; aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyfaom a,musfm;onf

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom rdef;r\
oifhwifhonfukdvnf;aumif;? roifhwifhonfudkvnf;aumif;?
MunfndKzG,f&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif; MunfndKzG,f
r&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif; rodEkdif? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; xkdoifonf²
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrtn;
ouFef;a[mif;ukd zGwfavQmfapbd\? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm;MunfndKapjicif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

- 1/ bwå0dó*¾EÅd bwåudpöH/ aw&ouPf#Dum (93)?
om&w→-2? 398/
- 2/ ww→ emr wGEÅd £rómyd aom emr wGEÅdtaw→m
a0'dwaAÁm/ aw&ouPf#Dum (93) om&w→-2? 398/

Ä

ynwfodu©myk'f

23/ 4-504/]]tMuif &[ef;onf aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrtn; ouFef;a[mif;ukd zGwfavQmfaprlvnf;
zGwfavQmfapjim;tHh? qkd;rlvnf; qkd;apjim;tHh?
½kdufe,frlvnf;½kdufe,fapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
edó*¾d ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[krdefYawmfrl\)/

4-yk&mPpD0&odu©myk'ftzGifh

505/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[ktvkd&SdtyfV

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDr rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;? tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
ckESpfqufajrmuf bkd;ab;tpkHwkdifatmif rqufpyfaom/

bdu©KeDr rnfonf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
rdef;rwnf;/

ouFef;a[mif; rnfonf wpfBudrfyif 0wftyf wpfBudrfyif
½kHtyfaom ouFef;wnf;/

zGyfavQmfavmh[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
zGyfavQmftyfNyD;rl pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &SdV
qkd;avmh[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
qkd;tyfNyD;rl pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &SdV
½kdufe,favmh[kapckdif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
wpfBudrf vufjzifh ykwfcwftyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
½kdufwkwfjzifh½kduftyfaomfvnf;aumif; pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;tm;aomf vnf;aumif;?
yk*¾Kdvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyf\ pouFef;a[mif;onf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrkdzGyfavQmfaptyfojzifh pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd
oHCmtm;pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\
[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k (ay;&rnf)/

506/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfí
ouFef;a[mif;ukdzGyfavQmfaptHh?
edó*¾dygpdwftmywf oifhV aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[kxifrSwfí
ouFef;a[mif;ukd zGyfavQmfaptHh? qkd;aptHh?
edó*¾dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfí ouFef;a[mif;ukd
zGyfavQmfaptHh? ½kdufe,faptHh? edó*¾dESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfí
ouFef;a[mif;ukd zGyfavQmfaptHh? qkd;aptHh?
½kdufe,faptHh? edó*¾dESifh'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfí ouFef;a[mif;ukd
qkd;aptHh? edó*¾dygpdwftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfíouFef;a[mif;ukd
qkd;aptHh? ½kdufe,faptHh? edó*¾dESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfí
ouFef;a[mif;ukd qkd;aptHh? zGyfavQmfaptHh?
edó*¾dESifh'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[kxifrSwfí ouFef;a[mif;ukd
qkd;aptHh? ½kdufe,faptHh? zGyfavQmfaptHh?
edó*¾dESifh 'kuú#ftmywfESpfcsufoifh\?

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfí ouFef;a[mif;ukd
½kdufe,faptHh? edó*¾dygpdwftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[kxifrSwfí ouFef;a[mif;ukd
½kdufe,faptHh? zGyfavQmfaptHh? edó*¾dESifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? aqGrsKd; rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfí
ouFef;a[mif;ukd ½kdufe,faptHh? qkd;aptHh?
edó*¾dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[kxifrSwfí ouFef;a[mif;ukd

½kdufe,faptHh? zGyfavQmfaptHh? qkd;aptHh?
edó*¾dESifh 'kuú#ftmywfESpfcsufoifh\?

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh/y/
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfonf[k xifrSwftHh/y/ tjcm;&[ef;\
ouFef;a[mif;ukd zGyfavQmfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\
edoD'kdif tdyf&mcif;ukd zGyfavQmfaptHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ wpfzufoHCmü
yíöif;jzpfaombdu©KeDrtm; zGyfavQmfaptHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfonf[k xifrSwftHh? tmywfroifh/

507/ aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom bdu©KeDr
zGyfavQmf&mü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDronftaz:jzpftHh? rqkd (rckdif;) tyfbj
zGyfavQmfthH? rokH;aqmiftyfao;aom topfukd
zGyfavQmfaptHh? ouFef;rS wpyfg;
tjcm;y&du©&mukd zGyfavQmfaptHh? tmywfroifh?
odu©rmefukd omraPrukd (zGyfavQmfaptHh? tmywf
roifh)/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh/

pwkw→ yk&mPpD0&odu©myk'f NyD;V

2-pD0&0*f 5-pD0&y#d*¾[Podu©myk'f

508/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fNrKdU &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m

jzpfama0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH; aeawmfrlaom
tcg OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDronf om0w→dNrKdUü aeV

xkdtcg OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDronf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsufom0w→dNrKdUodkY
qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0if\? om0w→dNrKdUü qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnfNyD;í qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufqGrf;pm;Z&yfrS
zJcGgNyD;vwfaomf aeYoefYpif&mtvdkYiSg
tE``0efawmodkY csOf;uyf\?
tE``0efawmodkY ouf0ifNyD;aemuf opfyif&if;wpfckü
aeYoefYpif&ef xkdif\? xkdtcg ckd;rlukd
jyKNyD;aomckd;olwdkYonf EGm;ukd owfNyD;í
trJom;ukd ,lum tE``0efawmodkY 0ifukefV

ckd;olBuD;onf opfyif&if;wpfckü aeYoefYpifvsuf
xkdifaeaom OyÜv0Pf bdu©KeDrukdrifvwfaomf]]tu,fí
ig\ om;rsm; nDi,frsm; jrifMuygrl pbdu©KeDrukdrif
n\$if;qJMuvdrfhrnf}}[k MuHpnfí tjcm;vrf;jzifh oGm;\?
xkdtcg ckd;olBuD;onf trJom;usufvwfaomf
aumif;jrwfaom trJom;wdkYukd ,lí zufjzifh
xkyfNyD;vQif OyÜv0Pf bdu©KeDr\teD; opfyif&if;ü
qGJNyD;aemuf]]tMuif&[ef; ykPÖm;onf jrif\?
(xkdoltm;) ay;vSLtyfonfomwnf;? aqmif,lap}}[kqkdí
zJoGm;V

OyÜv0Pf bdu©KeDronf orm"drS xvwfaomf
ckd;olBuD;ajymqkdaom ppum;ukd Mum;\? xkdtcg
OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDronf xkdtrJom;ukd ,lí
bdu©KeDrausmif;odkY oGm;\? OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDronf
xkdnOfhukefvGefaom tcgü trJom;ukd pD&ifí
tay:½kH]{uoD} jzifh txkyfukd zGJUNyD;vQif
aumif;uifodkY ysHwufí a0VK0efausmif;ü
a&S;½l&yfwnfav\? xkdtcg
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf&GmwGif;odkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg
0ifawmfrl\? toQifO'g,Donf ausmif;apmifhusef&pf\?

xkdtcg OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDronf toQifO'g,DxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQifO'g,Dtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m; tb,frSmygenf;}}[k
avQmufV

ESr jrwpGmbk&m;onf &GmwGif;odkY
qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifawmfrl\[k (ajym\)/

toQifbk&m; ptrJom;ukd jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
vSLygavmh[k (avQmuf\)/

ESr oifonf jrwpGmbk&m;ukd trJom;jzifh
ESpfodrfhptyfNyD? tu,fí oifonf ightm; oif;ykdifukd
vSLygrl ighukdvnf; oif;ykdifjzifh
ESpfodrfhapNyD;jzpf&m\[k (ajym\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY rmwk*grwdkYrnfonf
vmbfvmb &Sm;yg;Muygukef\? pouFef;onfvnf;
tuREkfyf\ aemufqkH;ig;xnfajrmuf ouFef;ygwnf;?
tuREkfyfonf rvSLEkdifyg[k (avQmuf\)/

ESr Oyrmtm;jzifh a,musfm;onf qifukd vSL NyD;í
cg;zGJUBuKd;ü Niduyf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyifoifonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; trJom;ukd vSLNyD;í ightm;
oif;ykdifukd rvSL&uf[k (ajym\)/

xkdtcg OyÜv0Pf bdu©KeDronf toQifO'g,D
twif;tMuyf ajymtyfonfjzpfí oif;ykdifukdvSLNyD;vQif
bdu©KeDrausmif;odkY oGm;\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDr\ oydwfouFef;ukdvSrf;,lMuvsuf
OyÜv0Pf bdu©KeDrukD]]toQifr toQifr\ oif;ykdifonf
tb,frSmenf;}}[kqkdMuukefV

OyÜv0Pf bdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;\?
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]toQifO'g,Donf bdu©KeDr\
ouFef;ukd tb,fhaMumifh cH,lbdoenf; rmwk*gronf
vmbf&Sm;yg;\}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfijy
ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg xdkbdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
tvkdenf;aom&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifO'g,Donf bdu©KeDr\
ouFef;ukd tb,fhaMumifh cH,lbdoenf;}}[kuJh&JUukef\
½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef? xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifO'g,Dukdrsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]O'g,D oifonf bdu©KeDr\ ouFef;ukd cH,l\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

O'g,D oifESifh aqGrsdK;awmfpfyoavm?
aqGrsdK;rawmfpfyoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; aqGrsdK;rawmfpfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsdK;rawmfpfyaom a,musfm;onf
aqGrsdK;rawmfpfyaom rdef;r\
oifhwifhonfukdvnf;aumif;? roifhwifhonfukdvnf;aumif;?
&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif;? r&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif;
rodEkdif? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
xkdoifonf aqGrsdK;rawmfpfyaom bdu©KeDr\ vufrS
ouFef;ukd cH,lbd\? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

yxrynwfodu©myk'fESifh tEkynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 509/]]tMuif &[ef;onf aqGrsdK;rawmfpfyaom
bdu©KeDr\ vufrS ouFef;ukdcH,ljim;tHh?

(xkd&[ef;tm;) edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

510/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
awG;awmrl JoHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuí bdu©KeDrwdkY\
vjvS,f]zvS,f} aom ouFef;ukd rch,lMuukef/

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifwdkYonf
igwdkY\ vjvS,faom ouFef;ukd rch,lukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

xkdtcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
xkdtcgjrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[majymawmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;? bdu©KeDr?
odu©rmef omraP? omraPr[laom poDwif;oHk;az:
ig;OD;wdkY\vjvS,faom ouFef;ukd cH,ljCIF;iSg
cGifhjyKonf}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

24/ 5- (c) 511/]]tMuif &[ef;onf
aqGrsdK;rawmfpYfaom bdu©KeDr\ vufR
ouFef;ukdvjvS,fonfrS wpfyg; cH,ljim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) edó^{*3/4}d ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

odu©myk'ftzGifh

512/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] [ktvkd&SdtyfV

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;ckepfqufajrmuf
bkd;ab;tpkHwkdifatmif rqufpyfaom/

bdu©KeDr rnfonf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
rdef;rwnf;/

ouFef; rnfonf ajcmufrsKd;aom ouFef;wdkYwGif
t,kwfgqkH;tm;jzifh
OduyÜemavmufaomouFef;wpfrsKd;rsKd;wnf;/

vJvS,fonfrSwpfyg;[lonf vJvS,fjcif;ukd xm;í/
cH,ltHh? tm;xkwfrl ya,m*aMumifh 'kuú#f
(tmywfoifh\)/ &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;aomfvnf;aumif;pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/
]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyf\ pouFef;onf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDr\
vufrSvJvS,fonfrSwpfyg; cH,ltyfojzifh pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf p
ouFef;ukdoHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtn; ay; yg\[k (ay;&rnf)/

513/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí
vJvS,fonfrSwpfyg; ouFef;ukd cH,ltHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\? aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü ,kHrSm;&Sdí vJvS,fonfrSwpfyg;
ouFef;ukd cH,ltHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaombdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;
awmfpypfonf[k xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí vJvS,fonfrSwpfyg;

ouFef;ukd cH,ltHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
 wpfzuf (bdu©KeDoHCm) ü ylöif;jzpfaom bdu©KeDr\
 vufrS vJvS,fonfrSwpfyg; ouFef;ukd cH,ltHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? aqGrsKd;awmfpfaom
 bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;rawmfpf[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? aqGrsKd;awmfpfaom
 bdu©KeDrü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
 aqGrsKd;awmfpfaom bdu©KeDrü
 aqGrsKd;awmfpfonf[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? tmywf
 roifh/

514/ aqGrsKd;awmfpfaom bdu©KeDrü tmywf
 roifh? tzkd; tenf;i,f xkdufwefaom
 0w→Kjzifhtzkd;rsm;pGm xkdufwefaom
 0w→Kukdaomfvnf;aumif;? tzkd;rsm;pGm
 xkdufwefaom 0w→Kjzifhtzkd;tenf;i,f xkdufwefaom
 0w→Kukdaomfvnf;aumif; vJvS,ftHh? tmywf roifh?
 &[ef;onf tuRrf;0ifojzifh cH,ltHh? tckduftwefY,ltHh?
 ouFef;rSwpfyg; tjcm;y&du©&mukd cH,ltHh?
 tmywfroifh/ odu©rmef\ omraPr\ (ouFef;ukd cH,ltHh?
 tmywf roifh) ½l;aom&[ef; tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
 &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

yör pD0&y#d^{*3/4}[Podu©myk'f NyD;V

1-pD0&0*f 6-tnmwu0dnwådodu©myk'f

515/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
 om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
 t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;
 aeawmfrlaomtcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf
 w&m;pum;ukd a[mjyjcf;iSg vdr®m uRrf;usif¹/
 xkdtcg olaX;om;wpfa,mufonf omuD0ifrif;om;
 toQifOyeE´xHodkY csOf;uyfí omuD0ifrif;om;
 toQifOyeE´ukd ½kdaopGm&Sdckd;NyD;vQif

wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom xkdolaX;om;ukdomuD0ifrif;om; toQif
OyeE´onf w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhokH;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;apawmfrl\? xkdtcg
xkdolaX;om;onfomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´u
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhokH;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;jzpf&um;
omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE´tm;-]]toQifbk&m;
tvkd&Sd&mukd trdefY&Sdawmfrlyg?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifhtm; ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;olem\
taxmuftyHh aq;ypönf;rsm;ukd vSLEkdifMuygonf}}[k
avQmufV

ighoQif 'g,um tu,fí oifonf ightm; vSLvkdonf
jzpftHh? p oif0wfvmaom t0wfESpfxnfrS wpfxnfukd
vSLavmh[k (qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY trsKd;om;wdkYtm;
t0wfwpxnfwnf;jzifh oGm;zdkY&m
&SufzG,fuJhodkYjzpfygonf? toQifbk&m; tdrfodkY
a&mufonfhwkdifatmif qkdif;iHhawmfrlyg?
tdrfa&mufvQif pESpfxnfrS wpfxnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
pxuf omvGefaumif;jrwfaom txnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;
tydkYvTwfygrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf
xkdolaX;om;ukd]]ighoQif'g,umtu,fí ightm; vSLvkdonf
jzpftHh? pt0wfESpfxnfrS wpfxnfukd vSLavmh}}[k
(qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY trsKd;om;wdkYtm;
t0wfwpxnfwnf;jzifh oGm;zdkY&m
&SufzG,fuJhodkYjzpfygonf? toQifbk&m; tdrfodkY
a&mufonfhwkdifatmif qkdif;iHhawmfrlyg?
tdrfa&mufvQif pESpfxnfrS wpfxnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?

pxuf omvGefaumif;jrwfaom txnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;
tydkYvTwfygrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf
xkdolaX;om;ukd]]ighoQif'g,umtu,fí ightm;
vSLvkdonfjzpfthH? pt0wfESpfxnfrS wpfxnfukd
vSLavmh}}[k (qkd\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY trsKd;om;wdkYtm;
t0wfwpxnfwnf;jzifh oGm;zdkY&m
&SufzG,fujhodkYjzpfygonf? toQifbk&m; tdrfodkY
a&mufonfhwkdifatmif qkdif;iHhawmfrlyg?
tdrfa&mufvQif pESpfxnfrS wpfxnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
pxuf omvGefaumif;jrwfaom txnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;
tydkYvTwfygrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif'g,um oifonf ray;vSLvkdbJ zdwfMum;oizifh
tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;? tMuif oifonf
(ay;vSLcsifa,mifaqmifum) zdwfMum;NyD;vQif
ray;vSL[k (qkd\)/

xkdtcg xkdolaX;om;onf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´onf twif;tMuyfajymtyfojzifht0wfwpxnfukd vSLí
oGm;av\? vlwdkYonf xkdolaX;om;ukd]]toQif
oifonftb,fhaMumifh t0wfwpxnfwnf;jzifh
vmcJhygoenf;}}[k qkdMuukef\
xkdtcgxkdolaX;om;onf xkdvlwdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;av\

vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom p&[ef;wdkYonf
tvkdBuD; ukef\? ra&mifh&JEkdifukef? p&[ef;wdkYtm;
w&m;oizifh zdwfMum;jcif;iSgvnf; rvG,fulay?
tb,fhaMumifholaX;om;onf w&m;oizifh
zdwfMum;tyfygvsuf t0wfukd ,lukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkd
MuaomxkdvlwdkY\ (pum;ukd) Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]omuD0if
rif;om;toQifOyeE´onf olaX;om;tm; ouFef;ukd
tb,fhaMumifh awmif;bdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU ukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjyppfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´ukd rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUjyppfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukefMu\y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf olaX;om;tm; ouFef;ukd awmif;\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

OyeE´ oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpyfoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfolonf aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfol\
oifhawmfonfukdvnf;aumif;?

roifhawmfonfukdvnf;aumif;? &Sdonfukdvnf;aumif;?
r&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif; rodEkdif/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; xkdodkYjzpfvsuf oifonf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfaom olaX;om;tm; ouFef;ukd
awmif;wkHbd\? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

1/ ya¥m[k t|uxmü&Sd\

Ä

yxrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 516/]]tMuif &[ef;onf aqGrsdK;rawmfpypaom
tdrf&Sifukdaomf vnf;aumif;?
tdrf&Sifrukdaomfvnf;aumif; ouFef;ukd awmif;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) edó*¾dygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

tEkynwfodu©myk'f

517/ xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
omauwNrKdUrS om0w→dNrKdUodkY c&D;&Snf
oGm;ukef\? vrf;c&D;tMum;ü ckd;olwdkYonf xGufí
xkd&[ef;wdkYukd vk,ufukef\? xkdtcg
&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
aqGrsdK;rawmfpypaom tdrf&Sifrtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
tdrf&Sifrtm;aomfvnf;aumif; ouFef;ukd awmif;jcif;iSg
jrpfw;m;awmfrl\}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}jzpfMuí rawmif;Muukef?
(t0wf rqD;) tcsnf;ESD;twkdif;yif om0w→dNrKdUodkY
oGm;í &[ef;wdkYukd&Sdckd;MuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
ptmZD0u]wuúwGef;}wdkYonf aumif;Muay\?
&[ef;wdkYukd &Sdckd;Muonf}}[k ajymqkdMuukef\?
xkd (tmZD0u txifcH&aom)
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonftmZD0ursm;
r[kwfMuyg? igwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYygwnf;}}[k
jyefajymMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkYonftoQifOygvdukd]]ighoQifOygvd
wkdufwGef;yg\? polrsm;ukd ar;pdppfavmh}}[k
qkdukef\? xkdtcgtoQifOygvdonf ar;pdppftyfaomf
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
xkdtcgtoQifOygvdonf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd

ar;pdppfNyD;aemuf &[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY
polwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYwnf;? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
ouFef;wdkYukd ay;Muukefavmh}}[k ajymqkdV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,faMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf tcsnf;ESD; vmukefbdoenf;?
jrufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? opf&Gufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
zkH;vTrf;í vm&monf r[kwfygavm}}[kujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY ouFef;ukd ckd;ol
tvkcH&aom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;aysmufaom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
aqGrsdK;rawmfpypfaom tdrf&Sifukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
tdrf&Sifrukdaomfvnf;aumif; ouFef;ukd
awmif;jcif;iSgcGifhJyKonf? tMuif ausmif;wkdufodkY
a&S;OD;pGm uyfa&muf\? tu,fí xkdausmif;wkdufö
oHCm\ausmif;ykdif ouFef;aomfvnf;aumif;?
tay:vTrf;tcif;aomfvnf;aumif;? ajrtcif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
bkHvsKda&]tpGyf} aomfvnf;aumif; &SdtHh? ,lí
(ouFef;) &aomtcg jyefxm;rnf[k (ESvkH; jyKí)
0wf½kHjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\? tu,fí oHCm\
ausmif;ykdifouFef;aomfvnf;aumif;? tay:vTrf;
tcif;aomfvnf;aumif;? ajrtcif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
bkHvsKda&]tpGyf} aomfvnf;aumif; r&SdtHh?
jrufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? opf&Gufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
zkH;vTrf;í vm&rnf? (t0wfrqD;) tcsnf;
ESD;jzifhum;rvm&onfomwnf;? vmaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

25/ 6- (c) 518/]]tMuif &[ef;onf
aqGrsdK;rawmfpypfaom tdrf&Sifukdaomf vnf;aumif;?
tdrf&Sifrukdaomf vnf;aumif;? tcgrS wpfyg; ouFef;ukd
awmif;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf
oifh\ xkdaqGrsdK; rawmfpypfolukd ouFef;awmif;&mü
pqkdvwåHU onfum;tcgwnf;? &[ef;onf ouFef;ukd
ckd;oltvkch&onfrlvnf; jzpf\?
ouFef;aysmufonfrlvnf;jzpf\? þum;
xkdaqGrsdK;rawmfpypfolukd ouFef;awmif;&mü
tcgwnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

.....

519/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[ktvkd&SdtyfV
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfol rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;ckepfqufajrmuf
bk d;ab;tpkHwkdifatmif rqufpyfolwnf;/
tdrf&Sif rnfonf tdrfÜ aeol
a,musfm;wpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/
tdrf&Sifr rnfonf tdrfÜ aeol
rdef;rwpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/
ouFef; rnfonf ajcmufrsKd;aom ouFef;wdkYwGif
t,kwfqkH;tm;jzifh OduyÜemavmufaomouFef;
wpfrsKd;rsKd;wnf;/
tcgrSwpfyg;[lonf tcgukdxm;í/

ouFef;ukd ckd;oltvkch&aom &[ef; rnfonf &[ef;\
ouFef;ukd rif;wdkYaomf vnf;aumif;?
ckd;olwdkYaomfvnf;aumif;?

aoaomufMuL;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif; vk,ufukef\
rnfolrqkd wpfOD;wpfa,mufaomfvnf; vk,ufV

ouFef;aysmufaom &[ef; rnfonf &[ef;\ ouFef;ukd
rD;aomfvnf;avmiftyf\? a&arsmonfrlvnf; jzpf\
<uufwdkYaomfvnf;aumif;? jcwdkYaomfvnf;aumif;
cjpm;tyfonfrlvnf; jzpf\? okH;aqmifí a[mif;EGrf;onfrlvnf;
jzpfV

tcgrSwpfyg; awmif;tHh? tm;xkwfrlya,m*aMumifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &jcif;aMumifhpGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &Sd\? oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfyf\ ouFef;onf
aqGrsdK;rawmfpypfaom tdrf&Siftm; tcgrS
wpfyg;awmif;tyfojzifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd oHCmtm;
pGefYyg\} }[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/
toQiftm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

520/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k
xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí tcgrSwpfyg; ouFef;ukdawmif;tHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfolü ,kHrSm;&Sdí tcgrS wpfyg;
ouFef;ukdawmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfolü
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfol[kxifrSwfjcif;&Sdí tcgrS wpfyg;
ouFef;ukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

aqGrsKd;awmfpypfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfolü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf

oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpyfolü aqGrsKd;awmfpyfol[k
xifrSwfjCIF; &SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

521/ tcgü tmywf roifh?
aqGrsKd;awmfpyfolwdkYtm; zdwfMum;tyfolwdkYtm;
olwpyfg; tvdkYiSgrdrdOpömjzifh (awmif;aom
&[ef;tm;) tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpyvufOD;
vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

q| tnmwu0dnwådodu©myk'f NyD;

1-pD0&0*f 7-wwwå&dodu©myk'f

522/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfraom
tcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;ukd
ckd;oltvkch&aom &[ef;wdkYodkY
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ouFef;ukdckd;ol tvkch&aom &[ef;tm; vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;aysmufaom &[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;?
aqGrsdK;rawmfpyfaom tdrf&Sifukdaomf vnf;aumif;?
tdrf&Sifrukdaomfvnf;aumif;ouFef;awmif;jcif;iSg
cGifhJyKawmfrltyf\? ighoQifwdkY ouFef;ukd
awmif;Muukefavmh}}[kajymqkdMuukef\

ighoQifwdkY awmfNyD? igwdkYonf ouFef;ukd
&tyfNyD[k (qkdMuukef\)/
tuREkfyfwdkYonftoQifwdkYtwGuf awmif;Muygrnf[k
(qkdMujyef\)/ ighoQifwdkY awmif;Muavmh[k
(cGifhJyKvkdufMu\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tdrf&SifwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQif 'g,umwdkY ouFef;ukdckd;ol
tvkch&aom &[ef;wdkYonf vmukef\?

xkd&[ef;wdkYtwGuf ouFef;wdkYukd vSLMuavmh}}
[krsm;pGmaom ouFef;wdkYukd awmif;ukef\

xkdtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf tpnf;ta0;jyKvkyf&m
Xmeü xkdifaepOf a,musfm;wpfa,mufukd]]tarmif
ouFef;ukd ckd;ol tvkch&aom &[ef;wdkYonf vmukef\
xkd&[ef;wdkYtwGuf tuREkfyfonf ouFef;ukd
vSLNyD;NyD}}[k qkd\? xkd (a,musfm;)
wpfa,mufuvnf;]tuREkfyfvnf; vSLNyD;ygNyD}[k qkd\
tjcm; wpfa,mufuvnf;]tuREkfyfvnf; vSLNyD;ygNyD}[k
qkd\? xkdvlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfukefjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonftwkdif;t&Snfukd rodMubJ rsm;pGmaom
ouFef;ukd awmif;ukefbdoenf;? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfukefjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf t0wftxn
ukefoG,fjcf;ukdaomfvnf; jyKMuvdrfhrnf?
txnfaps;ukdaomfvnf; jzefYcif;Muvdrfhrnf}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsume tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom
xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
twkdif;t&Snfukd rodMubJ rsm;pGmaomouFef;ukd
tb,fhaMumifh awmif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\? xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfukd rodMubJ
rsm;pGmaom ouFef;ukd awmif;Mu\lonf rSefoavm}}
[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf

twkdif;t&Snfukd rodMubJ rsm;pGmaom ouFef;ukd
tb,fhaMumifhawmif;ukefbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY
jyKrdaom trl) onfrMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

26/ 7-523/ xkd&[ef;ukd aqGrsdK;rawmfpYfaom
tdrf&Sifaomfvnf;aumif;? tdrf&Sifraomfvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom ouFef;wdkYjzifh a&S;¹/₂laqmifí
zdwfMum; jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf xkdaqmifvmtYfaom
ouFef;rS oif;ykdifESifhwuG {uoDrQomjzpfaom
ouFef;ukdom,m }ch,l} &rnf? xkdxuf tvGef
om,m }ch,l}jim;tHh/ (xkd&[ef;tm;)
edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

7-wwkwå&dodu©myk'f tzGifh

524/ xkd&[ef;ukd[lonf ckd;ol vk,uftyfaom
ouFef;&Sdaom &[ef;ukd/

aqGrsKd;rawmfpYfol rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;ckepfqufajrmuf
bkD;ab;tpkHwkdifatmif rqufpyfaom/

tdrf&Sif rnfonf tdrfÜ aeol
a,musfm;wpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/

tdrf&Sifr rnfonf tdrfÜ aeol
rdef;rwpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/

rsm;pGmaom ouFef;wdkYjzifh[lonf
rsm;pGmukefaom ouFef;wdkYjzifh/

a&S;½laqmifí zdwfMum;jim;tHh[lonf tMuifrQavmuf
tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmuf cH,lygavmh[k
(zdwfMum;jim;tHh)/

xkd&[ef;onf xkdaqmifvmtyaom ouFef;rS
oif;ykdifESifhwuG {uoDrQjzpfaom
ouFef;ukdom,m]cH,l}&rnf[lonf tu,fí
okH;xnfaismuftHh? ESpxnf om,m]cH,l} &rnf?
ESpxnfaismuftHh? wpxnf om,m]cH,l} &rnf?
wpxnfaismuftHh? wfpkHwpfckukdrQ
rom,m]rcH,l}tyf/

xkdxuftvGef om,m]cH,l} jim;tHh[lonf xkd
(oif;ykdif {uoD) xuftvGef awmif; jim;tHh? tm;xkwfrl
ya,m*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? yk*¾Kdvftm;aomf
vnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf pouFef;ukd
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypaom tdrf&SifodkY csOf; uyfixkd
(oif;ykdif {uoD) xuftvGef awmif;tyfojzifh pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonfpouFef;ukd
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\
[k/y/ toQiftm;ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

525/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfol[k
xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí xkd (oif;ykdif{uoD) xuftvGef
ouFef;ukd awmif;jim;tHh? edó¾dygpdwftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfolü ,kHrSm;&Sdíxkd
(oif;ykdif{uoD) xuftvGef ouFef;ukd awmif;jim;tHh?
edó¾dygpdwftmywf oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfolü
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfol[k xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí xkd

(oif;ykdif{uoD) xuftvGef ouFef;ukdawmif;jim;tHh?
edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\

aqGrsKd;awmfpyfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfol[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;awmfpyfolü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpyfolü aqGrsKd;awmfpyfol[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

526/ oif;ykdif {uoDrS <uif;onfukd jyefí ,lcJhrnf[k
qkdí ,loGm;tHh? t<uif;onftoQiftm; omvQif jzpfygap[k
vSLukeftHh? tmywf roifh/ ckd;ol vk,ufaom
taMumif;r&SdbJvSLukeftHh? aysmufaom
taMumif;r[kwfb] vSLukeftHh? tmywf roifh/
aqGrsKd;awmfpyfolzdwfMum;tyfolwdkYtm;
(xkdxuftvGef ouFef;ukd awmif;tHh)? rdrdOpömjzifh
(0,f,lthh)? tmywfroifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

owår wkwå&dodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-pD0&0*f 8-Oyu©#odu©myk'f

527/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
ZeD;]r,m;} ukd]]toQif OyeE'tm; ouFef;jzifh
zkH;vTrf;tHh]vSLtHh}}}[k ajymqkd\? qGrf;ch&[ef;
wpfyg;onfxkda,musfm;\ ajymqkdaom pum;ukd
Mum;cjh\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE' xHodkY csOf;uyfí om0uD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE'tm;-]]ighoQifOyeE' oifonf
bkef;BuD;oljzpf\? prnfaom t&yfü a,musfm;
wpfa,mufonfZeD;]r,m;} ukd toQifOyeE'tm;

ouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;]vSL'gef; } tHh[k ajymygonf} }[k qkdV

ighoQif &Sdayonf? xkdolonf ig\ tvkyftauR;wnf;[k ajymV xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE'onf xkda,musfm;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkda,musfm;tm;-]]'g,um oifonf ighukd ouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;vkd\} }[lonf rSefoavm[k ar;jref;V

toQif tuREkfyftm; toQifOyeE'ukd ouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;tHh[k tMuHjzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

'g,um tu,fí oifonf ighukd ouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;vkdonf jzpftHh? podkY oabm&SdaomouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;avmh? igokH;aqmifrnf r[kwfaom ouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;aomfvnf; tb,fjyKtHhenf;[k (qkd\)/

xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf]]pomuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonftvkdBuD;ukef\? ra&mifh&JEkdifukef? p&[ef;wdkYtm; ouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;jcif;iSg rvG,fulay? tb,fhaMumifh toQifOyeE'onf igonf a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbj ighxHodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdaom xkda,musfm;\ (pum;ukd) Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbjtdrf&SifodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY tb,fhaMumifh a&mufbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\? xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'ukd rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukdavQmufMu ukef\y/

]]OyeE' oifonf a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbJ tdrf&SifodkY
csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcif;odkYa&muf\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

OyeE' oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpyfoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfoavm[k (ar;awmfri&m)

jrwpfGmbk&m; aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfolonf aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfol
oifhawmfonfukdvnf;aumif;?

roifhawmfonfukdvnf;aumif;? &Sdonfukdvnf;aumif;?

r&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif; rodEkdifay? (r*fzkdvfrS)

tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; xkdodkYjzpfygvuf

oifonfa&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbJ aqGrsKd;rawmfaom

tdrf&SifodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü

txl;pD&ifjcif;odkYa&mufwkHbd\? (r*fzkdvfrS)

tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtri) onf

rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;

MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif

podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

27/ 8-528/]]&[ef;ukdomvQif &nfnTef;í
aqGrsdK;rawmfpyfaom tdrf&Sif onfaomfvnf;aumif;?

tdrf&Sifronfaomf vnf;aumif; ouFef;zkd;ukd]p

ouFef;zkd;jzifh ouFef;ukd 0,fíprnfaom &[ef;ukd

ouFef;jzifh zkH;vTrf;tHh}[k pD&iftyf\? tu,fí

xkd'g,umodkYxkd&[ef;onf a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbJ

csOf;uyfí]'g,um awmif;yefygonf? tuREkfyfukd'g,um

onf pouFef;zkd;jzifh podkY oabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom

podkY oabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom ouFef;ukd 0,fí

zkH;vTrf;ygavmh}[k aumif;onfukd tvkd&Sdonf\
tjzpfukdpG]í ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}}podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-Oyu©#odu©myk'f tzGifh

529/ &[ef;udkomvQif &nfñTef;í[lonf &[ef;\
tusKd;iSg &[ef;udk tm¹/₂HkjyKí &[ef;udkzHk;vTrf;vdkí/

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfol rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;ckepfqufajrmufaom
bdk;ab;tpHkwdkifatmif rqufpyfaom/

tdrf&Sif rnfonf tdrfüaeol
a,mufsm;wpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/

tdrf&Sifr rnfonf tdrfüaeol
rdef;rwpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/

ouFef;zdk; rnfonf aiG a&T ykvj ywåjrm; oEÅm y,if;
aw;cyfjym csnf 0g wpfckckwnf;/

pouFef;zdk;jzifh[lonf a&S;¹/₂IrsufarSmuf
a&mufaeaom (ouFef;zdk;jzifh)/

0,fí[lonf v]vS,fí/

zHk;vTrf;tHh[lonf vSLtHh/

tu,fí xdk'g,umodkY xdk&[ef;onf [lonf tMuif&[ef;udk
&nfñTef;í ouFef;zdk;udkpD&iftyf\? xdk&[ef;onf /

a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbj[lonf]]toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf tb,fodkY oabm&SdaomouFef;udk
tvdk&Sdygoenf;? toQifbk&m;twGuf tb,fodkY
oabm&Sdaom ouFef;udk 0,f&rnfenf;}}[k a&S;u
rqdktyfbj/

csOf;uyfí[lonf tdrfodkY oGm;í wpfae&modkY
csOf;uyfí/

ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjci;odkY a&mufjim;tHh[lonf
tvsm;&Snfonfvnf;jzpfap teHjyefYonfvnf;jzpfap
tom;xlonfvnf;jzpfap El;nHh]acsmnuf} onfvnf; jzpfap/

pouFef;zdk;jzifh[lonf a&S; $\frac{1}{2}$ l
rsufarSmufa&mufaeaom (ouFef;zdk;jzifh)/

podkY oabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaoom podkY
oabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaoom[lonf
tvsm;&Snfonfvnf;aumif;? teHjyefYonfvnf;aumif;?
tom;xlonfvnf;aumif;? El;nHh]acsmnuf}onf vnf;aumif;
(jzpfaoom)/

0,fí[lonf v]vS,f]zvS,f} í/

zHk;vTrf;avmh[lonf vSLavmh/

aumif;onfudk tvdk&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk pGJí[lonf
taumif;udk tvdk&Sdonfjzpfí tzdk;wefudk
tvdk&Sdonfjzpfí/

xdk&[ef;\ pum;jzifh tvsm;&Snfonfudkvnf;aumif;?
teHjyefYonfudkvnf;aumif;? tom;xlonfudkvnf;aumif;?
El;nHh]acsmnuf} onfudkvnf;aumif; 0,ftHh? tm;xkwfrl
ya,m*aMumifh'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfyf\ ouFef;onf a&S;u
rzdwfMum;tyfb] aqGrskd; rawmfpypfaomtdrf&SifodkY
csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjci;odkY a&mufojzifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf
pouFef;udk oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

530/ aqGrsKd; rawmfpfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpf[k
 xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbj tdrf&SifodkY
 csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcf;odkY a&muftHh?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
 aqGrsKd;rawmfpfolü ,HkrSm;&Sdí a&S;u
 rzdwfMum;tyfbj tdrf&SifodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
 txl;pD&ifjcf;odkY a&muftHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf
 oifhV aqGrsKd;rawmfpfolü
 aqGrsKd;awmfpfol[kxifrSwfjcf; &Sdí a&S;u
 rzdwfMum;tyfbj tdrf&SifodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
 txl;pD&ifjcf;odkYa&muftHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf
 oifhV

aqGrsKd;awmfpfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpf[k
 xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
 aqGrsKd;awmfpfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh 'kuú#ftmywf
 oifhV aqGrsKd;awmfpfolü
 aqGrsKd;awmfpfol[kxifrSwfjcf; &SdtHh? tmywf
 roifh/

531/ aqGrsKd;awmfpfolwdkYtm;
 zdwfMum;olwdkYtm; olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg rdrd
 Opömjzifh (pD&ifjcf;odkYa&muftHh)? tmywf roifh?
 tzdk;rsm;pGm wefonfudk 0,fvdkoltm; tzdk;tenf;i,f
 wefonfudk0,faptHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;
 tpuvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

t|r Oyu©#odu©myk'f NyD;

1-pD0&0*f 9-'kwd, Oyu©#odu©myk'f

532/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
 t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
 oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg a,mufsm;wpfa,mufonf

a,mufsm;wpfa,mufudk]toQifOyeE'tm; ouFef;jzifh
zHk;vTrf;tHh}}[k ajymqdk\
xdkoluvnf;tuREfkyfonfvnf;]toQif OyeE'tm;
ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;tHh}}[k ajymqdk\
&[ef;wpfyg;onf xdka,mufsm;wdkY\ pum;udk Mum;\?
xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'xHodkY csOf;uyfí omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'tm;-

]ighoQifOyeE' oifonf bkef;BuD;ay\? þrnfaom
t&yfü a,mufsm;wpfa,mufonf
a,mufsm;wpfa,mufudk]tuREkfyfonf toQifOyeE'tm;
ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;tHh}[k ajymqdk\
xdkoluvnf;]tuREfkyfonfvnf; toQifOyeE'tm;
ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;tHh}[k qdkygonf}}[k (ajymqdk\)/

ighoQif &SdMuayonf? xdkolwdkYonf ig\
tvkyftauR;rsm;aywnf;[k (qdk\)/
xdktcg toQifOyeE'onf a,mufsm;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí
xdka,mufsm;wdkYudk]'g,umwdkYoifwdkYonf ighudk
ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;vdkMu\lonf rSefygoavm}}[k
(ar;)/

toQif tuREkfyfwdkYtm;]toQifOyeE'udk ouFef;jzifh
zHk;vTrf;MutHh}}[k tMuHjzpfMuyg onf[k
(avQmufMu)/

'g,umwdkY tu,fí oifwdkYonf ighudk ouFef;jzifh
zHk;vTrf;vdkMuonf jzpfMutHh? þodkYoabm&Sdaom
ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;Muavmh? igroHk;aqmifaom
ouFef;wdkYjzifh zHk;vTrf;aomfvnf;tb,fjyKtHhenf;[k
(ajymqdk\)/

xdktcg xdka,mufsm;wdkYonf pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfao &[ef;wdkYonf
tvdkBuD;Muukef\? ra&mifh&JEdkifMuukef?
p&[ef;wdkYudk ouFef;wdkYjzifh zHk;vTrf;jcif;iSg

rvG,fulay? tb,faMumifh toQifOyeE´onf igwdkYonf
a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbJ csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufbdoenf;[k uJh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef? &[ef;wdkYonf
uJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom xdkolwdkY\
pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; toQif
OyeE´onf a&S;u rzdwfMum; tyfbJtdrf&SifwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY tb,faMumifh
a&mufbdoenf;}}[kuJh&JUukef? ½lwfcsukef? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukef? xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE´udk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh uhJ&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbJ
tdrf&SifwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl; pD&ifjcif;odkY
a&muf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

OyeE´ oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpyfMuoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfMuoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)
jrwpfGmbk&m; aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfMuyg[k avQmufV

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfolonf aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfolwdkY\
oifhawmfonfudkvnf;aumif;?
roifhawmfonfudkvnf;aumif;? &Sdonfudkvnf;aumif;
r&Sdonfudkvnf;aumif; rodEdkif? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm; xdkodkYjzpfygvuf
oifonf a&S;urzdwfMum;tyfbJ aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfaom
tdrf&SifwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcif;odkYa&mufwHkbd\? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

28/ 9-533/]]&[ef;udkomvQif &nfñTef;í
ESpfOD;ukefaom aqGrsKd;
rawmfpufukefaomtdrf&SifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
tdrf&SifrwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? toD;toD;aom
ouFef;zdk;wdkYudk]igwdkYonf ptoD;toD;aom
ouFef;zdk; wdkYjzifh toD;toD;aom ouFef;wdkYudk
0,fíprnfaom &[ef;udk ouFef; wdkYjzifh
zHk;vTrf;ukeftHh}[k pD&iftyfukef\? tu,fíxdk&[ef;onf
xdk'g,um wdkYodkY a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbj
csOf;uyfí]'g,umwdkY awmif;yefwdkufwGef; ygonf?
ighudk ptoD;oD;aom ouFef;zdk;wdkYjzifh
podkYoabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpf
aompodkYoabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpf aom ouFef;udk 0,fí
ESpfa,mufjzpfMu olwdkYonf
wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfukefvsuf zHk;vTrf;Muukefavmh}[k
aumif;onfudk tvdk&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk pGJí
ouFef;ütxl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) edó*³/₄d ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-'kwd, Oyu©#odu©myk'f tzGifh

534/ &[ef;udkomvQif &nfñTef;í[lonf &[ef;\
tusKd;iSg &[ef;udk tm¹/₂HkkyKí &[ef;
udkzHk;vTrf;vdkMuí/
ESpfOD;ukefaom[lonf ESpfa,mufukefaom/

aqGrsKd;rawmfpufukefaom rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;ckepfqufajrmuf bdk;ab;
tpHkwdkifatmif rqufpyfukefaom/

tdrf&SifwdkY rnfonf tdrfö aeMuaom
a,musfm;tm;vHk;wdkYwnf;/

tdrf&SifrwdkY rnfonf tdrfö aeMuaom
rdef;rtm;vHk;wdkYwnf;/

ouFef;zdk;wdkY rnfonf aiG a&T ykvJ ywåjrm; oEÅm
y,if; aw;cyfjym csnf 0g wpfckckwnf;/

pouFef;zdk;wdkYjzifh[lonf
a&S;½IrsufarSmufa&mufaeukefaom
(ouFef;zdk;wdkYjzifh)/

0,fí[lonf vJvS,fí/

zHk;vTrf;ukeftHh[lonf vSLukeftHh/

tu,fí xdk&[ef;onf xdk'g,umwdkYodkY[lonf
tMuif&[ef;udk &nfñTef;í ouFef;zdk;
wdkYudkpD&iftyfukef\? xdk&[ef;onf /

a&S;urzdwfMum;tyfbJ[lonf]]toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf tb,fodkY oabm &SdaomouFef;udk
tvdk&Sdygoenf;? toQifbk&m;twGuf tb,fodkY
oabm&Sdaom ouFef;udk0,fMu&tHhenf;}}[k a&S;u
rqdktyfbJ/

csOf;uyfí[lonf tdrfodkY oGm;í wpfae&m&modkY
csOf;uyfí/

ouFef;ö txl;pD&ifjcf;odkY a&mufjim;tHh[lonf
tvsm;&Snfonfvnf;jzpfap teHjyefYonfvnf;jzpfap
tom;xlonfvnf;jzpfap El;nHh]acsmnuf} onfvnf;jzpfap/

pouFef;zdk;wdkYjzifh[lonf a&S;½I
rsufarSmufa&mufaeukefaom (ouFef;zdk;wdkYjzifh)/

podkY oabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom podkY
oabm&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom[lonf
tvsm;&Snfonfvnf;aumif;? teHjyefYonfvnf;aumif;?
tom;xlonfvnf;aumif;? El;nHh]acsmnuf} onfvnf;aumif;
(jzpfaom)/

0,fí[lonf vJvS,fí/

zHk;vTrf;Muavmh[lonf vSLMuavmh/

ESpfa,mufjzpfMuolwdkYonf wpfaygif;wnf;
jzpfMuukefvsuf[lonf vIESpfa,mufwdkYonfvnf;
wpfaygif;wnf;jzifh/

aumif;onfudk tvdk&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk pGJí[lonf
taumif;udk tvdk&Sdonfjzpfí
tzdk;wefudktvdk&Sdonfjzpfí/

xdk&[ef;\ pum;jzifh tvsm;&Snfonfudkvnf;aumif;?
teH]jyefYus,f} onfudkvnf;aumif;?
tom;xlonfudkvnf;aumif;? El;nHh]acsmnuf}
onfudkvnf;aumif; 0,fukeftHh? tm;xkwfrlvkHYv
ya,m*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfyf\ ouFef;onf a&S;u
rzdwfMum;tyfb] aqGrsKd;
rawmfpypfMuaomtdrf&SifwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufojzifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf pouFef;udk oHCmtm;
pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/
toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

535/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfol[k
xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí a&S;u
rzdwfMum;tyfbJtdrf&SifwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü

txl;pD&ifjCIF;odkY a&muftHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpYf olü ,HkrSm;&Sdí a&S;u
rzdwfMum;tyfbJ tdrf&SifwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí
ouFef;ütxl;pD&ifjCIF;odkY a&muftHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpYfolü
aqGrsKd;awmfpYfol[k xifrSwfjCIF; &Sdí a&S;u rzdwf
Mum;tyfbJ tdrf&SifwdkYodkY csOf;uyfí
ouFef;ütxl;pD&ifjCIF; odkY a&muftHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\

aqGrsKd;awmfpYfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpYf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;awmfpYfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpYfolü aqGrsKd;awmfpYfol[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

536/ aqGrsKd;awmfpYfolwdkYtm;?
zdwfMum;olwdkYtm;? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg
rdrdOpömjzifh (pD&ifjCIF;odkYa&muftHh)? tmywf
roifh/ tzdk;rsm;pGm xdkufwefonfudk
0,fvdkolwdkYtm; tzdk;tenf;i,fwefonfudk 0,faptHh?
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tPvufOD;
vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

e0r 'kwd,Oyu©#odu©myk'f NyD;V

1-pD0&0*f 10-&mZodu©myk'f

537/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE'\ tvkyftauR;trwfBuD;onf omuD0ifrif;om;
toQif OyeE'xHodkY]]pouFef;zdk;jzifh ouFef;udk 0,fí

toQifOyeE'tm; ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;avmh}}[k
wrefjzifh ouFef;zdk;udk ydkYvTwfapV

xdktcg xdkwrefonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'xHodkY csOf;uyfí omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE
'udk]]toQifbk&m; pouFef;zdk;udk toQifhtm;
&nfñTef;í aqmifvmtfyfygonf? toQifonf ouFef;zdk;udk
cH,lawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\? podkY qdkvwfaomf
omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE'onf xdkwrefudk]]g,um
igwdkYonf ouFef;zdk;udkum; rcH,IMu?
igwdkYonftcgtm; avsmfpGm tyfpyfaom ouFef;udkom
cH,IMuonf}}[k qdkV podkY qdkvwfaomfxdkwrefonf
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'udk]]toQifhtm;
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaomtrlBuD;i,fudk jyKol &Sdyg
oavm}}[k ar;avQmufV

xdktcg Oygoum wpfa,mufonf t&HodkY
jyKzG,f]udpöö}wpfckjzifh oGm;\? xdktcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf xdkwrefudk]]g,um
pOygoumonfum; &[ef;wdkY\ trlBuD;i,fudk jyKolwnf;}}
[k qdk\? xdktcg xdkwrefonf xdkOygoumudk odapí
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'xHodkY csOf;uyfí
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'udk]]toQifbk&m; toQifonf
ñTef;tyfaom trlBuD;i,fjyKoludk tuREkfyfonf
odaptyfNyD;ygNyD? toQifonf oifhavsmfaom
tcgücsOf;uyfawmfrlygavmh? toQifhudk ouFef;jzifh
zHk;vTrf;]vSL} ygvdrfhrnf}}[k avQmufV

xdktcg xdktrwfBuD;onf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'xHodkY]]toQifonf
xdkouFef;udkoHk;aqmifawmfrlavmh?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifbk&m;
xdkouFef;oHk;aqmifonfudk tvdk&SdMuygonf}}[k
wrefudkapvTwfV xdktcgü omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'onf xdkOygoumudk wpfpHkwpfckrQ rajymqdkay/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xdktrwfBuD;onf
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´xHodkY]]toQifonfxdkouFef;udk
oHk;aqmifawmfrlavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifbk&m;
xdkouFef;oHk;aqmifonfudktvdk&SdMuygonf}}[k
wrefudkapvTwfV ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE´onf xdkOygoumudk
wpfpHkwpfckrQ rajymqdkay/

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xdktrwfBuD;onf
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´xHodkY]]toQifonfxdkouFef;udk
oHk;aqmifawmfrlavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifbk&m;
xdkouFef;oHk;aqmifonfudktvdk&SdMuygonf}}[k
wrefudkapvTwfV

xdkpOfctgü ed*Hk;om;wdkY\ pnf;a0;csdefjzpf\?
ed*Hk;om;taygif;onfvnf;]]aemufrSvma&mufoltm;
ig;q,f ('Pf) wyf&rnf}}[k uwdu0wf jyKxm;\?
xdktcgomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf
xdkOygoumxHodkY csOf;uyfí xdkOygoumtm;-

]]'g,um igonf ouFef;udk tvdk&Sdonf}}[k ajymqdkV
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkYtm; ,aeY (wfp&ufrQ)
qdkif;iHhawmfrlyg? ed*Hk;om;wdkY\
pnf;a0;csdefygwnf;? ed*Hk;om;taygif;uvnf;]]aemufrS
vma&mufoltm; ig;q,f ('Pf) wyf&rnf}}[kuwdu0wf
jyKxm;yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

]]'g,um ightm; ,aeYyif ouFef;udk ay;avmh}}[k
(qkdí) atmufydk;BudKufaom ykqdk;ü qGJavV

xdktcg xdkOygoumonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´u twif;tMuyf qdktyfonf jzpfíomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´twGuf ouFef;udk 0,fNyD;vQif aemufrS oGm;&avV
vlwdkYonfxdkOygoumudk]]tarmif oifonf
tb,fhaMumifh aemufrS vma&mufoenf;?

oifonfig;q,fqHk;NyD}}[k qdkMuukef\? xdktcg
xdkOygoumonf xdkvlwdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;\? vlwdkYonf pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;rsm;onf
tvdkBuD;Muukef\? ra&mifh&JEdkifMuukef?
p&[ef;wdkYtm; trlBuD;i,fudkaomfvnf; jyKjCIF;ISg
rvG,ful? Oygoumonf]toQifbk&m; ,aeY (wpf&ufrQ)
qdkif;iHhawmfrlyg}[k qdktyfvsuf tb,fhaMumifh
rqdkif;iHhukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\ ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU½lwfcS
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE'onf Oygoumu]toQifbk&m;,aeY (wpf&ufrQ)
tuREkfyfwdkYtm; qdkif;iHhawmfrlyg}[k qdktyfvsuf
tb,faMumifh rqdkif;iHhbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'udk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]OyeE' oifonf Oygoumu]toQifbk&m; ,aeY
(wpf&ufrQ) tuREkfyfwdkYtm; qdkif;iHhawmfrlyg}[k
qdktyfvsuf rqdkif;iHh[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,mufsm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf
Oygoumu-]toQifbk&m; ,aeY (wpf&ufrQ)
tuREkfyfwdkYtm; qdkif;iHhawmfrlyg}[k qdktyfvsuf
rqdkif;iHhbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,mufsm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf

rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif p odu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

29/ 10-538/]]&[ef;udkomvQif &nfñTef;í
rif;aomfvnf;aumif; rif;cpm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
tdrf&Sifaomfvnf;aumif;]pouFef;zdk;jzifh ouFef;udk0,fí
prnfaoM &[ef;udk ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;avmh}[k
wrefjzifh ouFef;zdk;udk ydkYapjim;tHh? tu,fí
xdkwrefonf xdk&[ef;odkY csOf;uyfí]toQifbk&m;
toQifhudk &nfñTef;í pouFef;zdk;udk aqmifvmtfyfygonf?
toQifonf ouFef;zdk;udk cH,lawmfrlygavmh}[k
qdkjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;onf xdkwrefudk]'g,um
igwdkYonf ouFef;zdk;udkum; rch,lMu?
igwdkYonfoifhavsmfaomtcgü tyfpyfaom ouFef;udkom
cH,l ukef\}[k qdk&m\? tu,fí
xdkwrefonfxdk&[ef;udk]toQifhtm; trlBuD;i,fudk jyKol
wpfOD;wpfa,muf &Sdygoavm}[k qdkjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY ouFef;udk tvdk&Sdaom &[ef;onf
t&Hapmifhudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
Oygoumudkaomfvnf;aumif;]'g,um polonf &[ef;wdkY\
trlBuD;i,fudk jyKolwnf;}[ktrlBuD;i,fjyKoludk
ñTef;&rnf? tu,fí xdkwrefonf xdktrlBuD;i,f jyKoludk
odapNyD;vQif xdk&[ef;odkY csOf;uyfí]toQifbk&m;
toQifonf ñTef; tyfaom trlBuD;i,fjyKoludktuREkfyfonf
odaptyfNyD;ygNyD? toQifonf oifhavsmfaom tcgü
csOf;uyfawmfrlavmh? toQifhudkouFef;jzifh
zHk;vTrf;]vSL} ygvdrrhrnf}[k qdkjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
ouFef;udk tvdk&Sdaom &[ef;onf trlBuD;i,fjyKolodkY

csOf;uyfí]'g,um ightm; ouFef;jzifh tvdk&Sdonf}[k
 ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrfawmif;&rnf? owday;&rnf?
 ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf awmif;vwfaomf
 owday;vwfaomfxdkouFef;udk NyD;apjim;tHh? podkY
 NyD;apjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fírNyD;apjim;tHh?
 av;Budrfig;Budrf ajcmufBudrf wdkif½HkrQ qdwfqdwf
 jzpfvsuf &nfrSwfí &yf&rnf? av;Budrf
 ig;BudrfajcmufBudrfwdkif½HkrQ qdwfqdwf jzpfvsuf
 &nfrSwfí &yfonf&Sdaomf xdkouFef;udk
 NyD;apjim;tHh? podkY NyD;apjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí
 xdk (ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrfawmif;jcif; owday;jcif;?
 av;Budrf ig;Budrf ajcmufBudrf &yfjcif;) xuftvGef
 tm;xkwfonf jzpfí xdkouFef;udkNyD;apjim;tHh?
 edó*¾d ygpdwftmywf oifh\? tu,fí rNyD;apjim;tHh?
 ouFef;zdk;aqmifvm&if;'g,umtxH]'g,umwdkY
 oifwdkYonf &[ef;udk &nfnTef;í ydkYtyfaom
 ouFef;zdk;onfxdk&[ef;tm; tusKd;wpfpHkwpf&m
 rcHpm;&? 'g,umwdkY rdrd Opömudk
 awmif;Muukefavmh? oifwdkY\Opömudk
 rysufpD;apvifh}[k udk,fwdkif aomfvnf; oGm;&rnf?
 wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf? ponfum; xdkouFef;zdk;
 ydkYap&mü usifh0wfwnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
 rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-&mZodu©myk'f tzGifh

539/ &[ef;udkomvQif &nfnTef;ílonf &[ef;\
 tusKd;iSg &[ef;udk tm½HkjyKí &[ef;udkzHk;vTrf;vdkí/
 rif; rnfonf wdkif;jynftkyfcsKyfol
 wpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/
 rif;cpm; rnfonf rif;\ pm;eyf&du©mudk ,lol
 wpfOD;wpfa,mufwnf;/
 ykPÖm; rnfonf Zmwftm;jzifh ykPÖm;jzpfolwnf;/

tdrf&Sif rnfonf rif;udkvnf;aumif;?
rif;cpm;udkvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;udkvnf;aumif;
xm;í<uif;aomolonf tdrf&Sifrnfv

ouFef;zdk; rnfonf aiG a&T ykvJ ywåjrm;
wpfckckwnf;/

pouFef;zdk;jzifh[lonf a&S;½IrsufarSmuf
a&mufaeaom (ouFef;zdk;jzifh)/

0,fí[lonf v]vS,fí/

zHk;vTrf;avmh[lonf vSLavmh/

tu,fí xdkwrefonf xdk&[ef;odkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; toQifhudk
&nfnTef;ípouFef;zdk;udk aqmifvmtyfygonf? toQifonf
ouFef;zdk;udk cH,lawmfrlavmh}}[k qdkjim;tHh?
xdk&[ef;onf xdkwrefudk]'g,um igwdkYonf
ouFef;zdk;udkum; rch,IMu? (igwdkYonf)
oifhavsmfaomtcgü tyfpyfaomouFef;udkom
cH,IMuonf}[k qdk&m\? xdkwrefonf
xdk&[ef;udk]]toQifhtm; trlBuD;i,f jyKol
wpfOD;wpfa,muf&Sdygoavm}}[k qdkjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY ouFef;udktvdk&Sdaom&[ef;onf
t&Hapmifhudkaomfvnf;aumif;?

Oygoumudkaomfvnf;aumif;]]'g,umpolonf &[ef;wdkY\
trlBuD;i,fudk jyKolwnf;}}[k trlBuD;i,f jyKoludk
ñTef;&rnf?]]? xdkoltm; ay;avmh[líaomfvnf;aumif;?
xdkolonf odrf;xm;vdrfhrnf[líaomfvnf;aumif;? xdkolonf
v]vS,f }zvS,f} vdrhfrnf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? xdkolonf
0,fvdrfhrnf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;}]rajym&/

tu,fí xdkwrefonf xdktrlBuD;i,f jyKoludk
odapNyD;vQif xdk&[ef;odkY csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m;
toQifonf ñTef;tyfaom trlBuD;i,f jyKoludk tuREkfyfonf
odaptyfNyD;ygNyD? toQifonf oifhavsmfaomtcgü
csOf;uyfawmfrlavmh? toQifhudk ouFef;jzifh

zHk;vTrf;]vSL} ygvdrfhrnf}}[k qdkjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY ouFef;udk tvdk&Sdaom &[ef;onf trlBuD;i,f
jyKolukd csOf;uyfí]]g,um igonf ouFef;ukd
tvdk&Sdonf}}[k ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf awmif;&rnf?
owday;&rnf?]]ightm; ouFef;udk ay;avmh? ightwGuf
ouFef;udk aqmifcJhavmh? ightwGuf
ouFef;udkvJvS,favmh? ightwGuf ouFef;udk 0,favmh}}
[k rajym&/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajym&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajym&rnf/ tu,fí NyD;aptHh?
podkYNyD;apjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rNyD;aptHh?
xdkt&yfodkY oGm;í qdwfqdwfjzpfvsuf&nfñTef;í
&yf&rnf? ae&mü rxdkif&? (qGrf;paom) tmrdoudk
rCH,l&? w&m;udk ra[m&?]]tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh
vmygoenf;}}[k ar;vQif]]ighoQif odavmh}}[k
ajym&rnf? tu,fíae&mürlvnf; xdkiftHh?
tmrdoudkaomfvnf; cH,lHh? w&m;udkaomfvnf;
a[mtHh? &yfcif; ysufV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; &yf&rnf/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
&yf&rnf/ av;Budrfawmif;í av;Budrf&yf&rnf/
ig;Budrfawmif;í ESpfBudrf&yf&rnf?
ajcmufBudrfawmif;aomf r&yf&/

tu,fí xdkYxuftvGef tm;xkwfonfjzpfí xdkouFef;udk
NyD;aptHh? tm;xkwfrlya,m* aMumifh'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &SdV
oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? *dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfyf\ ouFef;udk
oHk;Budrfxuf tvGefawmif;jcif; ajcmufBudrfxuftvGef
&yfcif;jzifh NyD;aptyfonfjzpfí pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonfpouFef;udk oHCmtm;

pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/
toQifhtm;ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

tu,fí rNyD;aptHh? ouFef;zdk; aqmifvm&if; 'g,um
txHodkY]] 'g,umwdkY oifwdkYonf&[ef;udk &nfnTef;í
ydkYtyfaom ouFef;zdk;onf xdk&[ef;tm;
tusKd;wpfpHkwpf&m rcHpm;&? 'g,umwdkY
rdrdOpömudk awmif;Muavmh? oifwdkY\ Opömudk
rysufpD;apvifh}}[k udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;oGm;&rnf?
wrefudkaomfvnf;ap&rnf/

ponfum; xdkouFef;zdk;ydkYap&mü usifh0wfwnf;
[lonf ponfum; xdkodkY ouFef;zdk;udkydkYap&mü
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom usifh0wfwnf;/

540/ oHk;BudrfxuftvGef awmif;jcif;
ajcmufBudrfxuftvGef &yfjcif;jzifh tvGef[k
xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí NyD;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf
oifh\? oHk;BudrfxuftvGef awmif;jcif;
ajcmufBudrfxuftvGef&yfjcif;jzifh ,HkrSm;&Sdí
NyD;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
oHk;BudrfxuftvGefawmif;jcif; ajcmufBudrf xuftvGef
&yfjcif;jzifh ,kwfavsmhonf[k xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí
NyD;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifh\

oHk;Budrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí awmif;jcif;
ajcmufBudrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí &yfjcif;jzifh tvGef[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHhHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
oHk;Budrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí awmif;jcif;
ajcmufBudrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí
&yfjcif;jzifh ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
oHk;Budrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhíawmif;jcif;
ajcmufBudrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí
&yfjcif;jzifh ,kwfavsmhonf[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

541/ oHk;Budrfawmif;jcif; ajcmufBudrf&yfjcif;jzifh
tmywf roifh? oHk;Budrfatmuf ,kwf avsmhíawmif;jcif;

ajcmufBudrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí &yfjCIF;jzifh tmywf
roifh? rawmif;tyfbJ ay;tHh? Opöm&SifwdkYonf awmif;í
ay;ukeftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

'or &mZodu©myk'f NyD;

yXr pD0&0*f NyD;

tusOf;csKyfacgif;pOf

Ekwftyfaom uxde (odu©myk'f) oHk;yg;vnf;aumif;?
zGyfavQmfjCIF; a"m0e odu©myk'fvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;cH,ljCIF; y#d³/₄[Podu©myk'fvnf;aumif;?
aqGrsKd;
rawmfpYfaomtnmwuodu©myk'foHk;yg;vnf;aumif;?
wrefESifh odu©myk'f ESpfyg;vnf;aumif;wnf;/

pum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

2-aumod,0*f 1-aumod,odu©myk'f

542/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tmV0DNrKdU t³/₄gV0apwDü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaom tcg qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
ydk;vkyfolwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]g,umwdkY
rsm;pGmaom ydk;aumifwdkYudk jyKwfMuavmh?
igwdkYtm;vnf; ay;Muavmh? igwdkYonfvnf;
ydk;csnfESifha&maom tcif;udkjYkvkyfjCIF;iSg
tvdk&SdMuonf}}[k qdkukef\

xdkolwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
igwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]g,umwdkY rsm;pGmaom
ydk;aumifwdkYudk jyKwfMuavmh? igwdkYtm;vnf;

ay;Muavmh? igwdkY onfvnf; ydk;csnfESifha&maom
tcif;udk jyKvkyfjcf; iSg tvdk&SdMuukef\}}[k
tb,fhaMumifhqdkukef bdoenf;/ igwdkYtm;yifvnf;
vltjzpfudk t&rawmfavpG? igwdkYonfyifvnf;
vltjzpfudkraumif;ojzifh &tyfayonf? ,if; igwdkYonf
toufarG;r\ taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? om; r,m;\
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; i,fukefaom rsm;pGmaom
ydk;owå0gwdkYudk owfjzwfMu& onf}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom
xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
ydk;csnfvkyfolwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]'g,umwdkY
rsm;pGmaom ydk;aumifwdkYudk jyKwfMuavmh?
igwdkYtm;vnf; ay;Muavmh? igwdkYonfvnf;
ydk;csnfESifh a&maom tcif;udk jyKvkyfjcf; iSg
tvdk&SdMuukef\[k tb,fhaMumifh qdkukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?
xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udkavQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
ydk;csnfvkyfolwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]'g,umwdkY
rsm;pGmaomydk;aumifwdkYudk jyKwfMuavmh?
igwdkYtm;vnf; ay;Muavmh? igwdkYonfvnf;
ydk;csnfESifha&maom tcif;udkjyKvkyfjcf; iSg
tvdk&SdMuukefonf}[k qdkMu\[lonf rSefoavm}][k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlVy/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,mufsm;wdkY]]oifwdkYonf
ydk;csnfvkyfolwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí 'g,umwdkY

rsm;pGmaom ydk;aumifwdkYudk jyKwfMuavmh?
igwdkYtm;vnf; ay;Muavmh? igwdkYonfvnf;
ydk;csnfESifha&maom tcif;udkjyKvkyfjcf;iSg
tvdk&SdMuukef\}}[k tb,fhaMumifh
qdkMuukefbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

30/ 11-543/]]tMuif &[ef;onf ydk;csnfESifha&maom
tcif;udk jyKvkyfapjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-aumod,odu©myk'f tzGifh

544/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&SdtyfV
tcif; rnfonf r&ufbj jzefYí jyKvkyftyfaom tcif;wnf;/
jyKvkyfapjim;tHh[lonf ydk;csnfrQif
wpfrQifrQESifhaomfvnf; a&mí jyKvkyftHh
jyKvkyfaptHh? tm;xkwfrl ya,m*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcf; (0denf;uH) &SdV
oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? *dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYpGefY&rnf/y/
]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfyf\ tcif;onf
ydk;csnfESifha&mí jyKvkyfapojzifh pGefYxdkufygonf?

tuREkfyfonf ptcif;udk oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/
ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m[k/y/ toQiftm; ay;yg\[k
(jyefay;&rnf)/

545/ rdrdonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwdkif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV rdrdonf
jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkYonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwdkif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkYonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

tjcm;ol\ tusKd;iSg (udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;) jyKtHh?
(olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) jyKaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV tjcm;olonf jyKtyfNyD;udk &í oHk;aqmiftHh?
'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

546/ Adwmef]rsufESmMuuf} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ajrtcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
wif;wdrf]uefYvefYum}udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
bHkvQKd]zHk} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
acgif;tHk;udkaomfvnf;aumif;jyKtHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh/

yXr aumod,odu©myk'f NyD;V

2-aumod,0*f 2-ok'"umVuodu©myk'f

547/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDNrKdU r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom
ausmif;BuD;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf trnf; oufoufjzpfaom
odk;arG;tcif;udk jyKvkyfapukef\? ausmif;pOf

a'opm&DvSnfhvnfMuaom
vlwdkYonfjrirfMuí]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
trnf;oufoufjzpfaomodk;arG;tcif;udk tb,fhaMumifh
jyKvkyfapukefbdoenf;? umr*kPfCHpm;Muol
vlwdkYujhodywum;}}[kuJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,faMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf trnf;oufoufjzpf
aomodk;arG;tcif;udk jyKvkyfapukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?
xdktcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf trnf;oufoufjzpfaom
odk;arG;tcif;udk jyKvkyfapMu\lonfrSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfriV\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,mufsm;wdkY]]oifwdkYonf
trnf;oufoufjzpfaom odk;arG;tcif;udk tb,fhaMumifh
jyKvkyfapMubdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

31/ 12-548/]]tMuif&[ef;onf trnf;oufoufjzpfaom
odk;arG;tcif;udk jyKvkyfapjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-ok'"umVuodu©myk'f tzGifh

549/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&SdtyfV
trnf; rnfonf trnf;wdkYonf ESpfersKd;wdkYwnf;?
obm0trnf;vnf;aumif;? qdk;xm;aomtrnf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/
tcif; rnfonf r&ufbj jzefYí jyKvkyftyfaom tcif;wnf;/
jyKvkyfapjim;tHh[lonf (ukd,fwk difaomfvnf;)
jyKvkyftHh? (olwpfyg;wdkYukdaomfvnf;)
jyKvkyfaptHh? tm;xkwfrl ya,m*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &SdV
oHCmtm; aomfvnf;aumif;? *dkPf;tm; aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvftm; aomfvnf;aumif;pGefY&rnf/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfyf\ tcif;onf
trnf;oufoufjzpfaom odk;arG;udk jyKvkyfaptyfojzifh
pGefYxdkufygonf? tuREkfyfonf ptcif;udk oHCmtm;
pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/
toQiftm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

550/ rdrdonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwdkif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifhV rdrdonf
jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkYonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwdkif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkYonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk

olwpyfg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

olwpyfg;\ tusKd;iSg (udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;) jyKtHh?
(olwpyfg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) jyKaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV tjc;olonf jyKtyfNyD;udk &í oHk;aqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

551/ Adwmef]rsufESmMuuf} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ajrtcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrf]uefYvefYum} udk
aomfvnf;aumif;? bHkvQKd]zHk}udk aomfvnf;aumif;?
acgif;tHk;udkaomfvnf;aumif; jyKtHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh/

'kwd, ok'"umVuodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-aumod,0*f 3-a'Gbm*odu©myk'f

552/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
trnf;oufoufjzpfaom odk;arG;tcif; jyKvkyfapjcif;udk
y,fawmfrl\}}[k xdkqAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
tenf;i,fomjzpfaom tjzLudk tzsm;tem;ü xnfhoGif;í
trnf;oufouftwdkif;yif odk;arG; tcif;udkjyKvkyfapukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf tenf;i,fomjzpfaomtjzLudk
tzsm;tem;ü xnfhoGif;í trnf;oufouf twdkif;yif
odk;arG;tcif;udk jyKvkyfapukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?
xdktcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonfqAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk

rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf tjzLtenf;i,fudkom
tzsm;tem;ü xnfhoGif;í trnf;oufouftwdkif;yif
odk;arG;tcif;udk jyKvkyfapMuukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY]]oifwdkYonf tjzLtenf;i,fudkom
tzsm;tem;ü xnfhoGif;í trnf;oufouftwdkif;yif
odk;arG;tcif;udk tb,fhaMumifh jyKvkyfapMubdoenf;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,mufsm;wdkY p
(oifwdkY jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

32/ 13-553/]]tcif;opfudk jyKvkyfapvdkaom
&[ef;onf trnf;oufouf jzpfaomodk;arG;
ESpfzdkYwdkYudk xnfhoGif;&rnf? tjzL (odk;arG;)
oHk;ckajrmuf wpfzdkYudk taMumif (odk;arG;)
av;ckajrmuf wpfzdkYudk xnfhoGif;&rnf? tu,fí &[ef;onf
trnf;oufoufodk;arG; ESpfzdkYwdkYudk tjzL (odk;arG;)
oHk;ckajrmuf wpfzdkYudk taMumif (odk;arG;)
av;ckajrmuf wpfzdkYudk rxnfhoGif;b] tcif;opfudk
jyKapjim;tHh (xdk&[ef;tm;) edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf
oifh\}}podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-a'Gbm*odu©myk'f tzGifh

554/ topf rnfonf jyKjCIF;udk pGJí qdktyf\/
 tcif; rnfonf r&ufbj jzeFYí jyKvkyftyfaom tcif;wnf;/
 jyKvkyfapvdkaom[lonf jyKvkyfaomfvnf;aumif;
 jyKvkyfapaomfvnf;aumif;/
 trnf;oufoufjzpfaom odk;arG;ESpfzdkYwdkYudk
 xnfhoGif;&rnf[lonf csdefí
 ESpfqwdkYudkxnfhoGif;&rnf/
 tjzL oHk;ckajrmuf wpfzdkYudk[lonf tjzLwpfqudk/
 taMumif av;ckajrmuf wpfzdkYudk[lonf
 taMumifwpfqudk/
 tu,fí &[ef;onf trnf;oufoufodk;arG;
 ESpfzdkYwdkYudk tjzL (odk;arG;) oHk;ckajrmuf
 wpfzdkYudk taMumif (odk;arG;) av;ckajrmuf
 wpfzdkYudk rxnfhoGif;bj[lonf
 trnf;oufoufodk;arG;ESpfq? tjzL (odk;arG;) wpfq?
 taMumif (odk;arG;) wpfqudk rxnfhoGif;bj tcif;opfudk
 (udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;) jyKtHh?
 (olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) jyKaptHh?
 tm;xkwfrlyA,m*aMumifh'kuú#f tmywfoifh\
 &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH) &Sd\
 oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? *dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
 yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/
 &[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/
]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfyf\ tcif;onf
 trnf;oufoufodk;arG; ESpfqwdkYudk tjzL (odk;arG;) wpfqudk
 taMumif (odk;arG;) wpfqudk rxnfhoGif;bj
 jyKvkyfaptyfojzifhpGefYxdkufygonf? tuREkfyf\
 ptcif;udk oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/
 ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQiftm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/
 555/ rdrdonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwdkif
 NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ rdrdonf

jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
olwpfyg;wdkY jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwdkif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
olwpfyg;wdkYjyKí rNyD;onf udk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifh\

olwpfyg;wdkY\ tusKd;iSg (udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;)
jyKtHh? (olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) jyKaptHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
tjcm;olonf jyKtyfNyD;udk &
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

556/ tjzL (odk;arG;) wpfq taMumif (odk;arG;)
wpfqudk xnfhoGif;í jyKtHh? tmywf roifh? tjzL
(odk;arG;) rsm;pGm taMumif (odk;arG;) rsm;pGmudk
xnfhGif;í jyKtHh? tjzLoufouftaMumifoufoufudk
xnfhGif;í jyKtHh? tmywf roifh/ Adwme
f]rsufESmMuuf} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ajrtcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrf]uefYvefYum}
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? bHkvQKd]zHk}
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? acgif;tHk;udkaomfvnf;aumif;
jyKtHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

wwd, a'Gbm*odu©myk'f NyD;V

2-aumod,0*f 4-qAAóodu©myk'f

557/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfraomtgcg
&[ef;wdkYonf ESfpfOfpcfif;udk jyKvkypapukef\
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]odk;arG;wdkYukd ay;Muavmh?
odk;arG;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdonf}}[k
tawmif;t&rf;rsm;ukefonf jzpfí aeukef\

vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ESpfpOftcif;udktb,hfaMumifh
jyKapuкеfbdoenf;?]odk;arG;wdkYukd ay;Muavmh?
odk;arG;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdonf}[ktawmif;t&rf;
rsm;ukefonf jzpfí aeukefbdoenf;? igwdkYrSmum;
wпfBudrf jyKvкyftyfNyD;aomtcif;wdkYonf
ig;ESpfwdkYywfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;?
ajcmufESpfwdkYywfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif; &Sdukef\
tMuifigwdkY\ uav;]oli,f} wdkYonf (tcif;ay:ü)
usifBuD;vnf; pGefYMuukef\? usifi,fvnf;pGefYMuukef\
(tcif;wdkYudk) <uufwdkYonfvnf; cJukef\
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
p&[ef;wdkYonfum; ESpfpOftcif;udk
jyKMuvkyfapukef\?]odk;arG;wdkYukd ay;Muavmh?
odk;arG;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdonf}[k tawmif;t&rf;
rsm;ukefonf jzpfí aeukef\}}[k uJh&JUukef\
½lwfcсukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcс tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;wdkYonf ESpfpOftcif;udk
jyKvкyфapukefbdoenf;]odk;arG;wdkYukd
ay;Muavmh? odk;arG;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdonf}[k
tawmif;t&rf; rsm;ukefonf jzpfí aeMuukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcсukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
xdktcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/
]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf ESpfpOf tcif;udk
jyKapMuukef\? odk;arG;wdkYukd ay;Muavmh?
odk;arG;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdonf}[k tawmif;t&rf;

rsm;ukefonfjzpfí aeMuukef\l onf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wkUd (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,mufsm;wdkYonf
ESpfpOftcif;udk tb,fhaMumifh
jyKapukefbdoenf;?]odk;arG;wdkYukday;Muavmh?
odk;arG;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdonf}[k tawmif;t&rf;
rsm;ukefonf jzpfí aeukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p
(oifwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

yxrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 558/]]&[ef;onf tcif;opfudk jyKNyD;aemuf
ajcmufESpfdkYywfVHk; aqmif& rnf? tu,fí
ajcmufESpftwGif; xdktcif;udk pGefYí aomfvnf;aumif;?
rpGefYbJaomfvnf;aumif;tjcm;tcif;opfudk jyKapjim;tHh
(xdk&[ef;tm;) edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

'kwd,tEkynwfodu©myk'f

559/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aumorÁDNrKdUü
rusef;rrm jzpfae\? aqGrsKd;wdkYonfxkd&[ef;\
txHodkY]]toQifjrwpf vmawmfrlavmh?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf vkyfauR;MuukeftHh}}

[kwrefudkapvTwfukef\? &[ef;wdkYuvnf;]]ighoQif
oGm;avmh? aqGrsKd;wdkYonf oifhudk
vkyfauR;Muvdrfhrnf}}[k qdkMuukef\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY]&[ef;onf tcif;opfudk
jyKNyD;aemufajcmufESpfwdkYywfVHk;aqmif&rnf}[k
odu©myk'fudk jrwfpGmbk&m; ynwfawmfrl\?
tuREkfyfonfvnf; rusef;rrm jzpfæ\? tcif;udk ,lí
zJoGm;jcif;iSg rwwfEdkifyg? tuREkfyftm;vnf; tcif;ESifh
uif;í csrf;omrl rjzpfyg? tuREkfyfonf roGm;awmhtHh}}
[k qdk\? jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYudk
&[ef;wdkY rusef;rrmaom &[ef;tm; tcif;qdkif&m
orkwfjcf; JoE!wor®Kwd} udkay;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK onf?
&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

xkdrusef;rmaom &[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf yCHk;xufü {uoDudkpHy,fwifNyD;vQif
BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;vsuf
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf rusef;rmyg?
tcif;udk ,lí zJcGgjcif;iSg rwwfEdkifyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmtm;
tcif;qdkif&m
orkwfjcf; JoE!wor®Kwd}udkawmif;ygonf}}[k qdktyfV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
uRrf;usifvdr®mípGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk
odap&rnf/

560/ toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? prnf aom&[ef;onf
rusef;rmojzifh tcif;udk ,lí zJoGm;jcif;iSg rwwfEdkif?
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmtm;oE!wor®Kwdudk awmif;\?

oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm;
oE!wor®Kwdudk ay;&m\? pum; odapjicif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf rusef;rmojzifh
tcif;udk ,lí zJoGm;jcif;iSg rwwfEdkif? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCm tm;oE!wor®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCmonf
prnfaom &[ef;tm; oE!wor®Kwdudk ay;\?
tMuiftoQiftm; prnfaom &[ef;tm; oE!wor®Kwd
ay;jcif;udk ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonfqdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjicif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; oE!wor®Kwdudk
ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjicif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfudkodrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf)/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

33/ 14- (c) 561/]]&[ef;onf tcif;opfudk jyKapí
ajcmufESpfwdkYywfVHk; aqmif&rnf? tu,fí
ajcmufESpftwGif; xkdtcif;udk pGefYíáomfvnf;aumif;?
rpGefYbJaomf vnf;aumif;&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdudk r&bJ
tjcm;tcif;opfudk jyKapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-qAAóodu©myk'f tzGifh

562/ topf rnfonf jyKjicif;udk pGJí qdk&V

tcif; rnfonf r&ufbJ jzefYí jyKtyfaom tcif;wnf;/

jyKapí[lonf (udk,fwkdif) jyKíáomfvnf;aumif;?
(olwpfyg;udk) jyKapíáomfvnf;aumif;/

ajcmufESpfwdkYywfvHk; aqmif&rnf[lonf
ajcmufESpf twkdif;t&Snfjzifh aqmif&rnf/

tu,fí ajcmufESpftwGif;[lonf
ajcmufESpfatmuf ,kwfavsmhaom umvtwGif;/

xkdtcif;udk pGefYí[lonf tjcm;olwdkYtm; ay;í/

rpGefYbJ[lonf wpfOD;wpfa,muftm; ray;rlí/

&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdudk r&bJ[lonf &[ef;wdkY\
orkwfjcf;udk xm;í/

tjcm; tcif;opfudk (udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;) jyKtHh?
(olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) jyKaptHh? tm;xkwfrl
ya,m*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh
pGefYjcf; (0denf;uH) &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?

yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfy\ tcif;onf &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwdudk r&bJ ajcmufESpf atmuf,kwfavsmhaom
umvtwGif; jyKvkyfptyfojzifh pGefYxkdufygonf?
tuREkfyfonf ptcif;udkoHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/
ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;&mukef\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k
(jyefay;&rnf)/

563/ rdrdonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwkdif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ rdrdonf
jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\
olwpfyg;wdkY onf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwkdif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\
olwpfyg;wdkYonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwf
tmywf oifh\

564/ ajcmufESpfjynfhaomf jyKtHh? tmywfroifh/
ajcmufESpfxufvGefaomf jyKtHh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg
udk,fwkdifrlvnf; jyKtHh? olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;
jyKaptHh? tjcm;olonf jyKtyfNyD;udk&í oHk;aqmiftHh?
tmywf roifh? Adwmef]rsufESmMuuf}
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrtcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
wif;wdrf]uefYvefYum}udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
bHkvQKd]zHk} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
acgif;tkH;ukdaomfvnf;aumif; jyKtHh? &[ef;wdkY\
orkwfjCIF;jzifh (jyKtHh)? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom&[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ qAAóodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-aumod,0*f 5-edoD'eoEÁwodu©myk'f

565/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkYigonf
oHk;vywfvHk; (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;aejCIF;iSg
tvdk&Sdonf? qGrf;ydkYaqmifaom &[ef;wpfyg;udk
xm;í wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ ighxHodkY rcsOf;uyf&}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

aumif;yg NyD jrwpfGmbk&m;[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHí qGrf;ydkYaqmifaom&[ef;rS
wpfyg; rnfolwpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY rcsOf;uyfay/

xkdtcg om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom
oHCmonf]]ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
oHk;vywfvHk; (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;aejCIF;iSg
tvdk&Sdawmfrlonf? qGrf;ydkYaqmifaom &[ef;rS
wpfyg;rnfolwpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY

rCsOf;uyf&? jrWfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfol
&[ef;onf ygpdwftmywfudk a'oem Mum;&rnf}}[k
uwdu0wfudk jyKV

xkdtcg 0*FEÅ\om; toQifOyaoe onf y&dowfESifhwuG
jrWfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfíjrWfpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdc dk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifV

tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG 0rf;ajrmufpGm
Elwfqufpum;

ajymMum;awmfrlj cif;onfbkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrWfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tavhtxyif jzpfV xkdtcg
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf toQifOyaoetm;-

]]Oyaoe oifwdkYonf usef;rmMuukef\avm?
rQwMuukef\avm? yifyef;enf;pGmjzifh &Snf
aomc&D;udk vmcJhMu&\avm}}[k ar;awmfrlV

usef;rmMuygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;? rQwMuygonf
jrWfpGmbk&m;? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY
onfyifyef;enf;pGmjzifhvnf; &Snfaom c&D;udk
vmcJhMu&ygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg 0*FEÅ\om; toQifOyaoe\ twlae
wynfh&[ef;onf jrWfpGmbk&m;\ teD;üxkdifae\? xkdtcg
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]&[ef; yHhoul ouFef;wdkYonf oifhtm;
ESpfoufapukef\avm}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; yHhoul ouFef;wdkYonf tuREkfyftm;
rESpfoufapEdkifMuyg[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh yHhoul aqmifoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl&m)

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf\ OyZÑm,fq&monf yHhoul
aqmifygonf? ptwl tuREkfyfonfvnf; yHhoul
aqmif&ygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf 0*FEÅ\om;
toQifOyaoetm;-

]]Oyaoe oif\ py&dowfonf MunfndKzG,f&SdpG?
Oyaoe oifonf py&dowfudk tb,fodkYqHk;roenf;}}[k
ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfxH &[ef;tjzpfawmif;oludk
tuREkfyfonf]]ighoQif igonf awmausmif;ae\
yd@ygwf"lwif aqmif\? yHhoul aqmif\? tu,fí oifonfvnf;
awmausmif;ae;ygrl? yd@ygwf"lwif aqmifygrl? yHhoul
aqmifygrl? igonf oifhudk &[ef;jyKay;rnf}}[k
qdkygonf? tu,fí tuREkfyf\ pum;udk em;axmiftHh?
&[ef;jyKay;ygonf? tu,fí tuREkfyf\pum;udk
em;raxmiftHh? &[ef;jyKray;yg/

tuREkfyfxH edó&nf;awmif;oludk
tuREkfyfonf]]ighoQif igonf awmausmif;ae\
yd@ygwf"lwifaqmif\? yHhoul aqmif\? tu,fí oifonfvnf;
awmausmif;ae;jzpfygrlyd@ygwf"lwif aqmifygrl?
yHhoul aqmifygrl? igonf oifhudk edó&nf;ay;rnf}}[k
qdkygonf? tu,fí tuREkfyf\ pum;udk em;axmiftHh?
edó&nf;ay;ygonf? tu,fí tuREkfyf\pum;udk
em;raxmiftHh? edó&nf; ray;yg? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf y&dowfudk podkYqHk;rygonf[k
(avQmuf\)/

Oyaoe aumif;pG aumif;pG? Oyaoe oifonf
y&dowfudk aumif;pGmomvQif qHk;ray\? Oyaoe oifonf
om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom oHCm\ uwdu0wfudk od\
avm[k (ar;awmfrljyef&m)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom
oHCm\ uwdu0wfudk rodyg[k (avQmuf\)/

Oyaoe om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom
oHCmonf]]ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
oHk;vywfvHk; (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;aejcif;iSg

tvdk&Sdawmfrlonf? qGrf;ydkYaqmifaom &[ef;rS
wpfyg;rnfolwpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
rcsOf;uyf&? csOf;uyfol &[ef;onf ygpdwftmywfudk
a'oemMum;&rnf}}[k uwdU0wfudk jyKxm;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom oHCmonf
rdrdjyKaom uwdU0wfjzifh xif&Sm;ygvdrfh rnf?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf rynwftyfao;onfudk rynwfMuyg?
ynwftyfNyD;udkvnf; rcsKd;zsuf Muyg?
ynwfawmfrltyfwkdif;ukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü
aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifhMuygukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

Oyaoe aumif;pG aumif;pG? rynwftyfao;onfudk
rynwftyf? ynwftyfNyD;udkvnf;rcsKd;zsufyf?
ynwftyfwkdif;ukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí
usifh&rnf? Oyaoe]]awmausmif;ae &[ef;?
yd@ygwf"lwifaqmif &[ef;? yHhoulaqmif &[ef;wdkYonf
tvdk&Sdwkdif; ighudkzl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfMuygap}}
[k cGifhjyKawmfrl\

566/ xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]igwdkYonf 0*FEÅ\om;
toQifOyaoetm;ygpdwftmywfudk
a'oemMum;apukeftHh}}[k wHcg;rkcf jyifyü
&yfwnfukef\? xkdtcg 0*FEÅ\om;toQifOyaoeonf
y&dowfESifhwuG ae&mrSxí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t¹/₂kdtaojyKumzJoGm;av\? xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf 0*FEÅ\om; toQifOyaoeudk]]ighoQif
Oyaoeom0w→dNrKdUü aeaom oHCm\ uwdU0wfudk
od\avm}}[k qdkukef\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf; tuREkfyfudk-

]]Oyaoe oifonf om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom oHCm\
uwdU0wfudk od\avm}}[k penf;twkdif;yif
rdefYawmfrlygonf/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom
oHCm\ uwdu0wfudk rodyg[k (avQmufygonf)/

Oyaoe om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom
oHCmonf]]ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
oHk;vywfvHk; (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;aejcf;iSg
tvdk&Sdawmfrlonf? qGrf;ydkYaqmifaom &[ef;rS
wpfyg;rnfolwpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
rcsOf;uyf&? csOf;uyfol &[ef;onf ygpdwftmywfudk
a'oemMum;&rnf[k uwdu0wfudk jyKtyf\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrlygonf)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY om0w→dNrKdUü aeaom
oHCmonf rdrdjyKaom uwdu0wfjzifh
xif&Sm;ygvdrfhrnf? tuREkfyfwdkYonf
rynwftyfao;onfudk rynwfyg? ynwftyfNyD;onfudkvnf;
rcsKd;zsufMuyg? ynwfawmfrltyfwkdif;ukefaom
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhMuygukef\k
(avQmufcJhygonf)/

]]ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf awmausmif;ae
&[ef; yd@ygwflwifaqmif &[ef;
yHhoulaqmif&[ef;wdkYonf tvdk&Sdwkdif; ighudk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfMuygap}}[k
cGifhjyKawmfrltyfNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf Oyaoeonf trSefudkom
qdkayonf?]]rynwftyfao;onfudkynwf&rnfr[kwf?
ynwftyfNyD;udkvnf; csKd;zsuf&rnf r[kwf?
ynwfawmfrltyfwkdif;ukefaomodu©myk'fwdkYü
aqmufwnfí usifh&ayrnf}}[k qdkukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf awmausmif;ae
&[ef; yd@ygwflwifaqmif &[ef;yHhoulaqmif
&[ef;wdkYonf tvdk&Sdwkdif; ighudk zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfMuap}}[k cGifhjyKawmfrltyfowwf[k
Mum;MuaomaMumifh jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmfvdkukef&um; tcif;wdkYudk

pGefYítm&nuif"lwif yd@ygwf"lwifyHhou"lwifudk
aqmufwnfukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl ausmif;pOf
a'opm&DvSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf xkdxkdt&yfwdkYü
pGefYxm;tyfaom tcif;wdkYudk jrifawmfrl\?
xdkYaemuf&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY xkdxkdt&yfü
pGefYxm;tyfaom ptcif;wdkYonf rnfol\ tcif;wdkYenf;}}
[k ar;awmfrl\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrl\

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif &[ef;wdkYtm;
oHCmawmf\ aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhoHk;&ef
oHCmawmfrrsm; csrf;omap&ef/y/[laom
tusKd;xl;q,fyg;wdkYudk tpGjyKí odu©myk'fudk
ynwfrnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

34/ 15-567/]]edoD'dkif tcif;udk jyKvkyfapvdkaom
&[ef;onf tcif;a[mif;\ xuf0ef;usifrSjrwpfGmbk&m;
txGmawmf yrmPrQavmufudk
tqif;ysufatmifjyKjcif;iSg ,l&rnf? &[ef;onf tcif;a[mif;\
xuf0ef; usifrS jrwpfGmbk&m; txGmawmf
yrmPrQavmufudk r,lb] edoD'dkiftcif;opfudk
jyKapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5- edoD'eoE!wodu©myk'f tzGifh

568/ edoD'dkif rnfonf tqm (tNrdfw) &Sdaom
tcif;udk qdktyf\

tcif; rnfonf r&ufbj jzefYí jyKtyfaom tcif;wnf;/

jyKvkyfapvdkaom[lonf (udk,fwkdif)
jyKaomfvnf;aumif;? (olwpfyg;wdkYudk)
jyKapaomfvnf;aumif;/

tcif;a[mif; rnfonf wpfBudrf0wf¹tyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
wpfBudrf¹/₂Hktyfaomfvnf;aumif; (jzpfaomtcif;wnf;/)

xuf0ef;usifrS jrwpfGmbk&m; txGmawmf
yrmPrQavmufudk tqif;ysufatmif jyKjCIF;iSg,l&rnf[lonf
cdkifcHhap&eftvdkYiSg t0dkif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
av;axmifhudkaomf vnf;aumif;jzwfí
wpfae&müaomfvnf; jzefYcif;&rnf? ajziaomfvnf;
jzefYcif;&rnf/

&[ef;onf tcif;a[mif;\ xuf0ef;usifrS jrwpfGmbk&m;
txGmawmf yrmP rQavmufudkr,lb][lonf tcif;a[mif;\
xuf0ef;usifrS jrwpfGmbk&m; txGmawmf
yrmPrQavmufudkr,lrlí/

edoD'dkiftcif;opfudk (udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;) jyKtHh?
(olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) jyKaptHh?
tm;xkwfrly,a,m*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
&jcif;aMumifh pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH) &Sd\ oHCmtm;
aomfvnf;aumif;? *dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*d³/₄Kvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfy\ edoD'dkiftcif;onf
tcif;a[mif;\ xuf0ef;usifrS jrwpfGmbk&m;txGmawmf
yrmPrQavmufudk r,lb jyKvkyfaptyfojzifh
pGefYxkdufygonf? tuREkfyfonfpedoD'dkiftcif;udk

oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\
[k/y/ toQifhtm;ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

569/ rdrdonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwkdif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV rdrdonf
jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkYonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk rdrdudk,fwkdif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkYonf jyKí rNyD;ao;onfudk
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

olwpfyg;\ tusKd;iSg (udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;) jyKtHh?
(olwpfyg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;) jyKaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

570/ tcif;a[mif;\ xuf0ef;usifrS
jrwpfGmbk&m;txGmawmf yrmPrQavmufudk ,lí
jyKtHh? r&ojzifh tenf;i,f,lí jyKtHh? r&ojzifh r,lbJ
jyKtHh? tjcm;olonf jyKtyfNyD;udk &íoHk;aqmiftHh?
tmywfroifh? Adwmef]rsufESmMuuf}
udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrtcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
wif;wdrf]uefYvefYum} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
bHkvQKd]zHk} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
acgif;tHk;udkaomfvnf;aumif; jyKtHh? tmywf roifh/
½;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm;tmywf
roifh/

yíör edoD'eoE!wodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ wpfBudrf0wf wpfBudrf½Hk[lonf wpfBudrfxkdif
wpfBudrfavsmif;pufjcif;udk qdkvdkonf/

Ä

2-aumod,0*f 6-{Vuavmrodu©myk'f

571/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
aumovZeyk'fom0w→dNrKdUodkY oGm;pOf
vrf;c&D;tMum;ü odk;arG;wdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf xkdokd;arG;wdkYudk {uoDjzifh
txkyfzGJUí (,l) oGm;V

vlwdkYonf xkd&[ef;udk jrifí]]toQifbk&m; toQifonf
tb,frQavmufaom tzdk;jzifh0,ftyfygukefoenf;?
tb,frQavmuf tjrwfudk &ygrnfenf;}}[k
jyuf&,fajymifavSmifMuukef\
jyuf&,fajymifavSmiftyf&um; rsufESmrvS jzpfav\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf om0w→dNrKdUodkY oGm;í
xkdokd;arG;wdkYudk &yfvzufyif ypfcsvdkufV

&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;udk]]ighoQif oifonf
tb,fhaMumifh pokd;arG;wdkYudk
&yfvzufyifypfcsvdkufoenf;}}[k ar;MuukefV

ighoQifwdkY jzpforQtaMumif;pHkudk ajym&vQif
pokd;arG;wkUd\ taMumif;aMumifhyif ighudk
vlwdkYuajymifavSmiftyfonf r[kwfavm[k (qdk\)/

ighoQif oifonf b,frQa0;aom t&yfrS
pokd;arG;wdkYudk aqmifvmoenf;[k (ar;Mu jyef&m)/

ighoQifwdkY oHk;;lZemxufausmfvGefygonf[k
(qdk\)/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]&[ef;onf
oHk;;lZemxuftvGef odk;arG;wdkYudk tb,fh
aMumifhaqmifvmbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcstufef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\
xkdtcgxkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;udk rsm;pGmaom

taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;udk avQmuf Muukef\y/

]]&[ef; oifonf oHk;,lZemxuftvGef odk;arG;wdkYudk
aqmifvm\[lonf rSefoavm}][kpdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;oifonf tb,fhaMumifh oHk;,lZemxuftvGef
odk;arG;wdkYudk aqmifvmbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtri) onf
rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm;MunfndKapjci;f;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

35/ 16-572/]]&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;aom
&[ef;tm; okd;arG;wdkYonf jzpfay:ukef jim;tHh?
tvdk&Sdaom &[ef;onf cH,l&monf? cH,lNyD;aemuf
aqmif,lrnfol r&SdcJhaomf
oHk;,lZemwkdifwkdifrdrdvufjzifh aqmif,lEdkifonf? tu,fí
xkdoHk;,lZemxuf tvGefaqmif ,lJim;tHh? aqmif,lrnfol
r&Sd aomfvnf; (xkd&[ef;tm;) edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

6-{Vuavmrodu©myk'f tzGifh

573/ &Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;aom&[ef;tm;[lonf
vrf;c&D;odkY oGm;aom&[ef;tm;/

odk;arG;wdkYonf jzpfay:ukefjim;tHh[lonf
oHCmrSaomfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;rSaomfvnf;aumif;?
aqGrsKd;rSaomfvnf;aumif;?

rdwfaqGrSaomfvnf;aumif;? yHhoulaomfvnf;aumif;?
rdrd\Opömjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfay:ukefjim;tHh/

tvdk&Sdaom &[ef;onf [lonf vdkcsifaom &[ef;onf
cH,l&monf/

cH,lNyD;aemuf oHk;,lZemwkdifwkdif rdrdvufjzifh
aqmif,lEdkifonf[lonf oHk;,lZem wkdifatmifrdrdvufjzifh
aqmifEdkifonf/

aqmif,lrnfhof r&SdcJhaomf[lonf tjcm;aom
rdef;raomfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
tdrfaeol (vl) aomfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;aomfvnf;aumif;
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaqmifrnfhof r&SdcJhaomf/

tu,fí xdkYxuftvGef aqmif,ljim;tHh aqmif,lrnfhof
r&Sdaomfvnf;[lonf yXr ajcudkoHk;,lZemudk
vGefaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ 'kwd,ajcudk
vGefaptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywfoifh\
oHk;,lZemtwGif;ü &yfwnfí oHk;,lZemtjyifyü usaptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;olonf rodpoF ,mOfüaomfvnf;aumif;?
b@müaomfvnf;aumif;? xnfhí
oHk;,lZemudkvGefaptHh? pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdukef\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfhvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfy\ okd;arG;wdkYonf
oHk;,lZemudk
vGefaptyfukefojzifhpGefYxkdufygukef\? tuREkfyfonf
pokd;arG;wdkYudk oHCmtm; pGefYyg\[k/y/ ay;&m\
[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k
(jyefay;&rnf)/

574/ oHk;,lZemxuf vGefonfü vGefonf[k
xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí vGefaptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf

tmywfoifh\ oHk;,lZemxuf vGefonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdí
vGefaptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ oHk;,lZemxuf
vGefonfü ,kwfavsmhonf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí vGefaptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywfoifh\

oHk;,lZematmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü tvGef[k
xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;,lZematmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ oHk;,lZematmuf,kwfavsmh
onfü ,kwfavsmhonf[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

575/ oHk;,lZemaqmiftHh?
oHk;,lZematmuf ,kwfavsmhí aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/
oHk;,lZem aqmifoGm;tHh? jyefaqmifvmtHh?
oHk;,lZemodkY aevdkí oGm;NyD;vQif xkdrS
jyifyodkYaqmiftHh?
vk,uftyfonfudk]cdk;olypfxm;tyfonfudk} &í aqmiftHh?
pGefYNyD;]0denf;uHjyKNyD;} udk&í aqmiftHh?
tjcm;oludk aqmifaptHh? jyKtyfNyD;
b@m]aumfaZmponf jzpfNyD;} udk aqmiftHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh/

q| {Vuavmrodu©myk'f NyD;V

**-----2-aumod,0*f 7-{Vuavmra"m0gye
odu©myk'f**

576/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ouúwkdif; uydv0wfNrKdU
edaj*m"m^{1/2}Hkausmif;üoDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
okd;arG;wdkYudk zGyfvnf; zGyfaPUkef\? qdk;vnf;
qdk;apuKEf\? ajz&Sif;vnf; ajz&Sif;apuKEf\?
okd;arG;wdkYudk zGyf qdk; ajz&Sif;Mu&aom
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf odu©myk'fudk oifjcf; tjyftvSef
ar;jref;jcif;ESifh t"doDv

t"dpdwå"dynmvkyfief;wdkYudk ypfxm;Mu&ukef\?
xkdtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü &yfae\
wpfckaom ae&mü&yfaeaom r[myZmywda*gwrDudk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]a*gwrD bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
rarhavsmhjyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf wnfMunfaompdwf
&SdMuonf jzpfí aeMuukef\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; rarhavsmhjicif;
owdonf tb,frSm &SdEdkifygrnfenf;?
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;awmfwdkYonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
okd;arG;wdkYudk zGyfvnf; zGyfaMuygonf? qdk;vnf;
qdk;apMuygonf? ajz&Sif;vnf; ajz&Sif;apMuygonf?
okd;arG;wdkYudk zGyf qdk; ajz&Sif;Mu&ukefaom
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf odu©myk'fudk oifjicif; tjyftvSef
ar;jref;jcif;ESifh t"doDv t"dpdwå t"dynm
vkyfief;wdkYudk ypfxm;Mu&ygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf jrwpGmbk&m;u
w&m;pum;jzifh tusKd;pD;yGg;udk odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoefapí &Tifvef;apNyD;jzpf&um;jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;í t¹/₂kdtaojyKum zJoGm;av\? xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;
oHCmudk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
odk;arG;wdkYudk zGyfvnf; zGyfaMu\
qdk;vnf;qdk;apMu\? ajz&Sif;vnf; ajz&Sif;apMu\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYESifh
aqGrsKd;awmfpyfMuoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfMuoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

jrwfpGmbk&m; aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfMuyg[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom olwdkYonf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom olwdkY\
oifhawmfonfudkvnf;aumif;?
roifhawmfonfudkvnf;aumif;? MunfndKzG,f
&Sdonfudkvnf;aumif;?
MunfndKzG,fr&Sdonfudkvnf;aumif; rodMuay?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpf aom a,musfm;wdkY
xkdodkY jzpfvsuf oifwdkYonf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaombdu©KeDrwdkYtm; okd;arG;
wdkYudk zGyfvnf; zGyfapukefbd\? qdk;vnf;
qdk;apukefbd\? ajz&Sif;vnf; ajz&Sif;apukefbd\?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYp
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

36/ 17-577/]]tMuif &[ef;onf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrtm;
odk;arG;wdkYudk zGyfvnf;zGyfapjim;tHh? qdk;vnf;
qdk;apjim;tHh? ajz&Sif;vnf; ajz&Sif;apjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

7- {Vuavmra"m0gyeodu©myk'f tzGifh

578/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&Sdtyf\

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom[lonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;ckepfqufajrmufbdk;ab;tpHkwk
difatmif rqufpyfaom/

bdu©KeDr rnfonf ESpfzufaom oHCmü
ylöif;jzpfaom (bdu©KeDrwnf;)/

zGyfavmh[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\
zGyftyfNyD; okd;arG;wdkYonf pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH)
&Sdukef\ qdk;avmh[kapcdkif;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ qdk;tyfNyD; okd;arG;wdkYonf pGefYjCIF;
(0denf;uH) &Sdukef\ ajz&Sif;avmh[kapcdkif;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ajz&Sif;tyfNyD; okd;arG;wdkYonf
pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH) &Sdukef\
oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? *dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfy\ okd;arG;wdkYonf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrudkzGyfaptyfojzifh
pGefYxkdufygukef\? tuREkfyfonf pokd;arG;wdkYudk
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\
[k/y/ toQiftm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

579/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudkzGyfaptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[kxifrSwfjCIF; &Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk zGyfaptHh? qdk;aptHh?
edó*³/₄dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf (wpfcsuf) oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk zGyfaptHh? ajz&Sif;aptHh?
edó*³/₄dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf (wpfcsuf) oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom

bdu©KeDrüaqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk zGyfaptHh? qdk;aptHh?
ajz&Sif;aptHh? edó*³/₄dESifh'kuú#ftmywf
ESpfcsufoifh\

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk qkd;aptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwf
tmywfoifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdíokd;arG;wdkYudk
qdk;aptHh? ajz&Sif;aptHh? edó*³/₄dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf
(wpfcsuf) oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk qdk;aptHh? zGyfaptHh?
edó*³/₄dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf (wpfcsuf) oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk qdk;aptHh? ajz&Sif;aptHh?
zGyfaptHh? edó*³/₄dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk ajz&Sif;aptHh?
edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[kxifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk ajz&Sif;aptHh? zGyfaptHh?
edó*³/₄dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf (wpfcsuf) oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf aom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk ajz&Sif;aptHh? qdk;aptHh?
edó*³/₄dESifh 'kuú#ftmywf (wpfcsuf) oifh\
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
okd;arG;wdkYudk ajz&Sif;aptHh? zGyfaptHh?
qdk;aptHh? edó*³/₄dESifh'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsufoifh\

580/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdí/y/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrüaqGrsKd;awmfpypfonf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí/y/
tjcm;ol\ odk;arG;wdkYudk zGyfaptHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ bdu©KeDrwdkY\ txHüom
&[ef;jyKaom bdu©KeDrtm; zGyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;awmfpypfonf[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

581/ aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom bdu©KeDronf zGyfpOf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDronftaz:jyKtHh?
(zGyfavmh)[k rqdktyfb] zGyftHh? tmywf roifh/
roHk;aqmiftyfao;aom jyKtyfNyD;b@m]aumfaZm ponf
jzpfNyD;}udk zGyfaptHh? tmywf roifh/ odu©rmef
omraPrtm; (zGyfaptHh)? ½l;aom &[ef;? tppvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

owår {Vuavmra"m0gyeodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-aumod,0*f 8-½lyd,odu©myk'f

582/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fNrKdU &SOfheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onftrsKd;wpfrsKd;\
tdrfodkY uyfaom tjrJqGrf;0wf&Sdaom &[ef;jzpf\?
xkdtrsKd;ü tMuif cjzG,fonfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfonfvnf;aumif; jzpftHh? xkdcJzG,fabmZOfrS
omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE´ twGuf tzdkY]tpk} xm;&V

xkdtcg ncsrf;tcsdefwGif xkdtrsKd;ü prJ[if;vsm
jzpfay:\? xkdprJ[if;vsmrS omuD0if rif;om;toQifOyeE`\
tzdkYudk z,fxm;\? xkdtrsKd;\ uav;]oli,f} onf
eHeufapmapmxíh]]tuREkfyftm; prJ[if;vsmudk
ay;Muavmh}}[k ikd\? xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf
ZeD;udk]]toQifhtwGuf tzdkY]tpk} udk uav;]oli,f}
tm; ay;avmh? tjcm; ([if;vsm) udk 0,fí
toQifhtm;vSLukeftHh}}[k ajymqdkV

xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE`onf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfi oydwf
ouFef;udk,laqmifum xkdtrsKd;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xkdif\? xkdtcg
xkda,musfm;onfomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE`xHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifvsufomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
`udk]]toQifbk&m; ,refaeY ncsrf;tcsdefu
prJ[if;vsmjzpfay:ygonf? xkdprJ[if;vsmrS toQifhtwGuf
tzdkY]tpk} udk xm;ygonf? toQifbk&m; puav;]oli,f}
onf eHeufapmapm xí]tuREkfyftm; prJ[if;vsmudk
ay;Muavmh}[k idkygonf? toQifhtwGuf tzdkY]tpk}udk
uav;]oli,f} tm; ay;&ygonf? toQifbk&m;
tojymjzifhtb,fudk aqmifvm&ygrnfenf;}}[k avQmufV

'g,um tojymudk ightm; pGefYvSLNyD; jzpfoavm[k
(ar;\\)/

rSefygonf toQifbk&m; pGefYvSLNyD;ygNyD[k
(avQmuf\\)/

'g,um ightm; xkdtojymudkyif ay;avmh[k (qdk\\)/

xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE`tm; tojymudk
ay;vSLNyD;aemuf]]igwdkYonf a&TaiGudk
cH,louJhodkY ptwlyif pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoam&[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGudk
cH,IMuukef\\}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqdk\?

&[ef;wdkYonfuJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy ajymqdkaom
xkda,musfm;\ (pum;udk) Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE´onf tb,fhaMumifh a&TaiGudkcH,lbdoenf;[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonfomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´udk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf a&TaiGudk cH,l\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh
a&TaiGudk cH,lbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; þ (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

37/ 18-583/]]tMuif &[ef;onf a&T aiGudk
(udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;) cH,l jim;tHh?
(olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;) cH,lapjim;tHh? teD;ü
csxm;tyfonf udkaomfvnf; om,mjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
edó*¾dygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-½lyd,odu©myk'f tzGifh

584/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
 &[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[k tvdk&SdtyfV
 a&T rnfonf bk&m;tqif;awmfESifhwlaom 0w→Kudk
 qdktyfV
 aiG rnfonf tojym aMu;ydkufqH opfom;ydkufqH
 csdyfydkufqH ta&mif;t0,f jzpfEdkiforQ0w→Kwnf;/
 cH,ljim;tHh[lonf udk,fwkdifcH,lthH?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
 cH,lapjim;tHh[lonf tjcm;oludk cH,laptHh?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
 teD;ü csxm;tyfonfudkaomfvnf; om,mjim;tHh[lonf p
 (a&TaiG) onf toQifh twGufjzpfap[k teD;ü
 csxm;tyfonfudk om,mjim;tHh? pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
 &SdV oHCm tv,füpGefY&rnf/
 &[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/
 xkd (a&TaiG) cHaom &[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
 vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí
 BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk
 &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyf
 csDvsuf-
]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf a&TaiGudk
 cH,lrdyg\? ptuREkfyf\ a&TaiGonf pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
 &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf pa&TaiGudk oHCmawmftm;
 pGefYygonf}}[k qdk&mV
 pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfudk a'oemMum;&rnf?
 uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tmywfudk
 cH,l&rnf? tu,fí xkdt&yfodkY
 t&Hapmifhaomfvnf;aumif;? Oygoumaomfvnf;aumif;
 vmtHh? xkdoludk]]ighoQif p (a&TaiG) udk odavmh}}
 [k ajym&rnf? tu,fí xkdolonf]]p (a&TaiG) jzifh

tb,ft&mudk aqmifvm&ygrnfenf;}}[k qdktHh?]]prnf
prnfaom t&mudkaqmifcjh}}[k rqdk&
axmywfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? qDudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ysm;&nfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? wifvJudkaomfvnf;aumif;
tyfpyfonfudk ajym&rnf? tu,fí xkdolonf xkd (a&TaiG)
jzifh vJvS,fí tyfpyfonfudk aqmifcJhtHh?
a&TaiGcH,laom &[ef;udk xm;í
&[ef;tm;vHk;wdkYyifoHk;aqmiftyfV

tu,fí podkY xkd (a&TaiGvJvS,frnfh) oludk &tHh?
podkY &jcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fír&tHh? xkdoludk]]g,um
pa&TaiGudk pGefYypfavmh}}[k ajym&rnf? xkdolonf
tu,fí pGefYypftHh? podkY pGefYypfcif;onf aumif;\?
tu,fí rpGefYypftHh? t*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;udka&TaiGpGefY &[ef;[k orkwf&rnf? 4if;&[ef;onf
qE´m*wdodkY rvdkuf&m? a'gom*wdodkY rvdkuf&m?
arm[m*wdodkY rvdkuf&m? b,m*wdodkY rvdkuf&m?
pGefYtyf rpGefYtyfonfudkvnf; od&mV

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;udk awmif;yef&rnf?
awmif;yefNyD;aemufuRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

585/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? oHCm tm;avsmufywfaom
tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;udk a&TaiGpGefY&[ef;[k orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf p rnfaom&[ef;udk
a&TaiGpGefY&[ef;[k orkwf\? tMuiftoQiftm; prnfaom
&[ef;udk a&TaiGpGefY&[ef;[korkwfjcif;udk ESpfouf\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuif toQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;udk a&TaiGpGefY&[ef;[k
orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf)/

or®Kwd&NyD;aom xkd&[ef;onf trSwfedrdwfudk
rjyKbJ usap&rnf]pGefYypf&rnf}? tu,fítrSwfedrdwfudk
jyKí usaptHh]pGefYypftHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

586/ a&TaiGü a&TaiG[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí a&TaiGudk
cH,ltHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
a&TaiGü,HkrSm;&Sdí a&TaiGudk cH,ltHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ a&TaiGü a&TaiGr[kwf[k
xifrSwfjcf;&Sdía&TaiGudk cH,ltHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\

a&TaiGr[kwfonfü a&TaiG[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
a&TaiGr[kwfonfü,HkrSm;jcif;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ a&TaiGr[kwfonfü a&TaiGr[kwf[k
xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

t&HwGif;üaomfvnf;aumif;?wnf;cdk&m
Z&yfwGif;üaomfvnf;aumif;? udkif,líaomfvnf;aumif;?
udkif,lápí aomfvnf;aumif;]]Opöm&Sifonf
aqmif,lvwåHU}}[k xm;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom
&[ef; tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

t|r ½lyd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

2-aumod,0*f 9-½lyd,oHa0g[m&odu©myk'f

587/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaom
tcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
txl;xl;tjym;jym;aoma&TaiGvJvS,f]a&mif;0,f}jcf;odkY

a&mufMuukef\? vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
txl;txl;tjym;jym;aom
a&TaiGvJvS,f]a&mif;0,f}jcif;odkYtb,fhaMumifh
a&mufukefbdoenf;? umr*kPfcHpm;Muaom
vlwdkYUjUodkYyifwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaomxkdolwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom a&TaiGvJvS,f]a&mif;0,f}jcif;odkY
tb,fhaMumifh a&mufukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\? xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonftxl;xl;tjym;jym;aom
a&TaiGvJvS,f]a&mif;0,f}jcif;odkY a&mufMuukef\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom a&TaiGvJvS,f]a&mif;0,f}jcif;odkY
tb,fhaMumifh a&mufukefbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

38/ 19-588/]]tMuif &[ef;onf txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom
a&TaiGvjvS,f]a&mif;0,f}jcif;odkY a&mufjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-¹/₂lyd,oHa0g[m&odu©myk'f tzGifh

589/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&SdtyfV

txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom rnfonf
jyKtyfNyD;onfvnf;aumif;? rjyKtyfao;onfvnf;aumif;?
jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao;onfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

jyKtyfNyD; rnfonf OD;acgif;wefqm vnf (qGJ) wefqm
vuf (0wf) wefqm ajc (usif;) wefqmcmg; (0wf)
wefqmwnf;/

rjyKtyfao; rnfonf tpdkiftcjyKtyfaom a&TwHk;
aiGwHk;udk qdktyfV

jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao; rnfonf xkdESpfrsKd;vHk;wnf;/

a&T aiG rnfonf bk&m;tqif;awmfESifhwlaom a&T?
tojym aMu;ydkufqH opfom;ydkufqHcsdyfydkufqH
a&mif;0,frlodkY a&muforQ 0w→Kwnf;/

a&mufjim;tHh[lonf jyKtyfNyD;aom a&TaiGjzifh
jyKtyfNyD;aom a&TaiGudk 0,faptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV jyKtyfNyD;aom
a&TaiGjzifh rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGudk 0,faptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV jyKtyfNyD;aom
a&TaiGjzifh jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGudk
0,faptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGjzifh jyKtyfNyD; a&TaiGudk
0,faptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV rjyKtyfao;aom
a&TaiGjzifh rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGudk 0,faptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV rjyKtyfao;aom

a&TaiGjzifh jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGudk
0,faptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywfoifhV

jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGjzifh
jyKtyfNyD;aom a&TaiGudk 0,faptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf
tmywfoifhV jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGjzifh
rjyKtyfao;aom a&TaiGudk 0,faptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao;aom
a&TaiGjzifh jyKtyfNyD; rjyKtyfao;aoma&TaiGudk
0,faptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV oHCmhtv,fü
pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0]wpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí]]BuD;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;vsuf
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom
a&TaiGv]vS,f]a&mif;0,f}}jcif;odkYa&mufygonf?
tuREkfyf\ pa&T aiGonf pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdygonf? tuREkfyf onfb a&TaiGudk oHCmtm;
pGefYyg\}}[k qdk&mV

pGefYNYD;aemuf tmywfudk a'oemMum;&rnf?
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tmywfudk
ch,l&rnf? tu,fí xkdt&yfodkY
t&Hapmifhaomfvnf;aumif;? Oygoumaomfvnf;aumif;
vmtHh? xkdoludk]]ighoQif p (a&TaiG) udk odavmh}}
[k ajym&rnf? tu,fí xkdolonf]]pa&TaiGjzifh tb,fudk
aqmifvm&ygrnfenf;}}[k qdktHh?]]prnf prnfaom
t&mudkaqmifcjh}}[k rqdk&?
axmywfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? qDudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
wifvJudkaomfvnf;aumif; tyfpyfonfudk ajym&rnf/ tu,fí
xkdolonf xkda&TaiGjzifh v]vS,fí tyfpyfonfudk
aqmifcJhtHh? a&TaiGudk ch,laom xkd&[ef;udk xm;í
&[ef;tm;vHk;wdkYyif oHk;aqmiftyfV

tu,fí podkY xkd (a&TaiGvJvS,frnfh) oludk &tHh?
podkY &jcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fír&tHh?
xkdoludk]]ighoQif pa&TaiGudk pGefYypfavmh}}[k
ajym&rnf? xkdolonf tu,fí pGefYypftHh? podkY
pGefYypfcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYtHh?
t*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;udka&TaiGpGefY &[ef;[k orkwf&rnf? 4if;&[ef;onf
qE´m*wdodkY rvdkuf&m? a'gom*wdodkY rvdkuf&m?
arm[m*wdodkY rvdkuf&m? b,m*wdodkY rvdkuf&m?
pGefYypftyf rpGefYypftyfudkvnf; od&m\

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf?
awmif;yefNyD;aemufuRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf/

590/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCm tm;avsmufywfaom
tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;ukdk a&TaiGpGefY &[ef;[k orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf p rnfaom&[ef;ukd
a&TaiGpGefY&[ef;[k orkwf\? tMuiftoQiftm; prnfaom
&[ef;ukd a&TaiGpGefY&[ef;[k orkwfjcif;ukd ESpfouf\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm;ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd a&TaiGpGefY&[ef;[k
orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukdodrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf)/

or®Kwd&NyD;aom xkd&[ef;onf trSwfedrdwf rjyKb]
usap&rnf]pGefYypf&rnf}? tu,fítrSwfedrdwf jyKí
usaptHh]pGefYypftHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

591/ a&TaiGü a&TaiG[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí a&TaiGukd
 0,faptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
 a&TaiGü ,HkrSm;&Sdí a&TaiGukd 0,faptHh?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV a&TaiGü
 a&TaiGr[kwf[kxifrSwfjcf; &Sdí a&TaiGukd 0,faptHh?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV a&TaiGr[kwfonfü
 a&TaiG[kxifrSwfjcf;&Sdí a&T aiGukd 0,faptHh?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
 a&TaiGr[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdí a&TaiGukd 0,faptHh?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV a&TaiGr[kwfonfü a&TaiG
 r[kwf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí a&TaiGukd 0,faptHh?
 edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

a&TaiGr[kwfonfü a&TaiG[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV a&TaiGr[kwfonfü,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV a&TaiGr[kwfonfü a&TaiG r[kwf[k
 xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? tmywfoifh/

592/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
 &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

e0r ½lyd,oHa0g[m&odu©myk'f NyD;V

2-aumod,0*f 10-u,0duú, odu©myk'f

593/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\n
 t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfraom
 tcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE' onf ouFef; (csKyf) rlukd
 jyKjcf;iSg pGrf;Ekdifol jzpf\? xkdOyeE' onf t0wfpkwf
 'kuk#fouFef;ukd csKyfNyD;vQif aumif;pGm
 qkd;aumif;pGm tajtyjpfjyKí 0wf½Hk\? xkdtcg
 y&dAkdZfwfpa,mufonf tzkd;rsm;pGmxkdufwefao
 m t0wfukd 0wf½Hkí omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE' xHodkY
 csOf;uyfNyD;vQif omuD0ifhrif;om; toQifOyeE

´ukd]]ighoQif oif\ p'kuk#f ouFef;onf aumif;ay\? ig\
t0wfESifhvJvS,favmh}}[k ajymqkdV

ighoQif odavmh[k (qkd\)/

tdrf; ighoQif odygonf[k (jyefqkd\)/

ighoQif ,lavmh[k ay;avV

xkdtcg y&dAkdZfonf xkd'kuk#fukd ½Hkí
y&dAkdZft&HodkY oGm;\? y&dAkdZfwdkYonf
xkdy&dAkdZfukd]]ighoQifoif\ p'kuk#fonf aumif;ay\
oifonf tb,ft&yfrS &cJhoenf;}}[k ajymqkdMu ukefV

ighoQifwdkY ig\ xkdt0wfESifh vJvS,fcJhayonf[k
(ajymqkd\)/

ighoQif oif\ p'kuk#fonf b,fESpf&ufcHrnfenf;? oif\
xdkt0wfonfom aumif;ay\[k (qkdMuukef\)/

xkdtcg xkdy&dAkdZfonf]]y&dAkdZfwdkYonf
trSefukd qkdMuayonf? ig\ p'kuk#fonf
b,fESpf&ufcHrnfenf;? ig\ xkdt0wfonfom aumif;ay\}}[k
omuD0ifrif;om; toQif OyeE´xHodkYcsOf;uyfí
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´ukd]]ighoQif oif\
'kuk#fukd ,lavmh? ig\ t0wfukday;avmh}}[k (qkdav\)/

ighoQif igonf oifhukd]]ighoQif odavmh}}[k
qkdcJhonf r[kwfvam? igonf ay;vdrfhrnfr[kwf[k qkdV

xkdtcg xkdy&dAkdZfonf]]vlonfyifaomfrS
ESvHk;rom,mol vltm; ay;&wHkao;\? &[ef; onf&[ef;tm;
tb,hfaMumifh ray;Ekdif&oenf;}}[k uJh&JU? ½lwfcS\
tjypfjy ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqkdaom xkdy&dAkdZf\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE´onf y&dAkdZfESifh 0,fjcif;a&mif;jcif;odkY
tb,fhaMumifh a&mufbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdkMuukef\? xkdtcg

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´ukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf y&dAkdZfESifh
0,fjCIF;a&mif;jCIF;odkY a&muf\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf y&dAkdZfESifh 0,fjCIF;a&mif;jCIF;odkY
tb,hfaMumifh a&mufbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; þ (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þodu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

39/ 20-594/]]tMuif &[ef;onf
txl;xl;tjym;jym;&Sdaom 0,fjCIF;
a&mif;jCIF;odkYa&mufjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} þodkY
(jyMuukefavmh[krdefYawmfrl\)/

10-u,0duú,odu©myk'f tzGifh

595/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;\lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpwkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[ktvkd&Sdtyf\
txl;xl;tjym;jym;&Sdaom rnfonf ouFef; qGrf; tdyf&m
ae&m ausmif; olem\taxmuftyHh aq;ypönf;wdkYwnf;/

t,kwfojzifh uo,frlefYtcJonfvnf;aumif;?
'efylonfvnf;aumif;? tNrdfw tqmcsnfonfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

0,fjCIF;a&mif;jcif;odkY
a&mufjim;tHh[lonf]]pt&mjzifh pt&m0w→Kukd
ay;avmh? pt&m0w→Kjzifh pt&m0w→Kukd
aqmifcJhavmh? pt&m0w→Kjzifh pt&m0w→Kukd
vJvS,favmh? p0w→Kjzifh p0w→Kukd 0,favmh}}[k
vGefusL;í usifhtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
tMuifcgcü0,frlonfvnf;aumif;? a&mif;rlonfvnf;aumif;
jzpf\? rdrd\ Opömonf olwpyfg;vufodkYa&muftHh?
olwpyfg;Opömonf rdrdvufodkY a&muftHh? pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄Kdvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYpGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREfkyfonf
txl;xl;tjym;jym;&Sdaom 0,fjCIF;a&mif;jcif;odkY
a&mufygonf? tuREkfyf\ p0w→Konf pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREfkyfonf p0w→Kukd
oHCmawmftm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

596/ ta&mif;t0,fü ta&mif;t0,f[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\?
ta&mif;t0,fü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? edó^d/₄ygpdwftmywf
oifh\? ta&mif;t0,füta&mif;t0,fr[kwf[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\

ta&mif;t0,f r[kwfonfü ta&mif;t0,f[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
ta&mif;t0,fr[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? ta&mif;t0,fr[kwfonfü ta&mif;t0,fr[kwf[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

597/ wefzkd;ukd ar;tHh? uyÜd,um&utm; ajymtHh?
 tmywf roifh/]]igwdkYtm; p0w→K &Sd\
 igwdkYtm;vnf; prnf prnfaom 0w→Kjzifh tvkd&Sd\}}[k
 qkdtHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom&[ef;? tpvufOD;
 vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

'or u,0duú,odu©myk'f NyD;V

'kwd, aumod,0*f NyD;V

tusOf;csKyfacgif;pOf

ykd;csnf aumod,odu©myk'f? trnf;oufouf
 ok'°odu©myk'f? a'Gbm*odu©myk'f?
 qAÁóodu©myk'f? edoD'eodu©myk'f?
 {Vuavmrodu©myk'fESpfck? ½lyd,y#d*¾[P
 odu©myk'f? emeyÜum&odu©myk'fESpfck? pum;
 tusOf;csKyfacgif;pOfwnf;/

3-ywå0*f 1-ywåodu©myk'f

598/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
 om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
 qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
 oydwfwdkYukdpkaqmif;Muukef\? ausmif;pOf
 a'opm&DvSnfhvnfMuaom vlwdkYonf
 jrifMuíh]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
 &[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
 oydwfwdkYukdtb,hfaMumifh pkaqmif;Mu
 ukefbdoenf;? omuD0ifrif;om;
 bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom&[ef;wdkYonf
 oydwfukefoG,fjCIF; ukdaomfvnf; jyK MuukefVwåHU?

tkd;cGufaps;qkdifukdaomfvnf;wnfcif;MuukefvaHU}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjajymqkdMuukef/
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfc tjyphj
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muonfomwnf;? tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tykdoydwfukd
tb,fhaMumifh aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsume\? tjyphj ajymqkdMuukef/ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUyphwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/y/
]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf tykdoydwfukd
aqmifMuukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV
rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
tykdoydwfukd tb,fhaMumifh aqmifukefbdoenf;?
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

yXrynwfodu©myk'f

(u) 599/]]tMuif&[ef;onf tykdoydwfukd
aqmifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) edó*¾dygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl)/
podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfwawmfrlV

'kwd,tEkynwfodu©myk'f

600/ xkdtcg toQiftmeE´mtm; tykdoydwf
jzpfay:vm\? toQiftmeE´muvnf;
xkdoydwfukdtoQifom&dykMwmtm; vSLvkd\
toQifom&dykMwmonfvnf; omauwNrKdUü ae\
xkdtcg]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]tykdoydwfukd raqmif&}
[k odu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\
ightm;vnf;ptykdoydwfonf jzpfay:\? iguvnf;
ptykdoydwfukd toQifom&dykMwmtm; vSLvkd\
toQifom&dykMwmonfvnf; omauwNrKdUü ae\? igonf
tb,fodkYvQif usifh&ygrnfenf;}}[ktoQiftmeE´mtm;
tMuHjzpfay:\? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmuf\

tmeE´m om&dykMwmonf rnfrQMumaomtcg
jyefvmrnfenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;
ukd;&ufajrmufaeYüaomfvnf;aumif;?
q,f&ufajrmufaeYüaomfvnf;aumif; (jyefvmygvdrfhrnf)
[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYukd
&[ef;wdkY q,f&uftykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvywfvHk;
tykdoydwfukd aqmifjcif;iSgcGifhJyKonf[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

40/ 21- (c) 601/]]q,f&uf tykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom
umvywfvHk; tykd oydwfukd aqmif&rnf? xkd
(q,f&uftykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom umv) ukd vGefapaom

&[ef;tm; edó^{*3/4}d ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} } podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\))/

1-ywåodu©myk'f tzGifh

602/ q,f&uftykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom umvywfvHk;[lonf
q,f&uf tykdif;tjcm;jzifh aqmifEkdifonf/

tykdoydwf rnfonf t"d|mefrwif OduyÜemrjyKtyfaom
oydwfwnf;/

oydwf rnfonf oHoydwf ajroydwf[k
oydwfESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

oydwft&G,f yrmPwdkYonf-

tBuD;pm; Ouú|oydwf

tvwfpmp; rZÑdroydwf

ti,fpm; Moruoydwf[k oHk;pm;wdkYwnf;/

tBuD;pm; Ouú|oydwf rnfonf qefwpfcGufcsufxrif;?
4if;\ av;yHkwpfyHk cjzG,fESifh 4if;tm;avsmfaom
[if;vsmukd ,IEkdifV

tvwfpmp; rZÑdroydwf rnfonf qefwpfpv,fcsufxrif;?
4if;\ av;yHkwpfyHk cjzG,fESifh4if;tm;avsmfaom
[if;vsmukd ,IEkdifV

ti,fpm; Moruoydwf rnfonf qefwpfvr,fcsufxrif;? 4if;\
av;yHkwpfyHk cjzG,fESifh4if;tm;avsmfaom
[if;vsmukd ,IEkdifV

xdkYxuf BuD;rl oydwfr[kwf? xdkYatmuf i,frl
oydwfr[kwf/

xkd (q,f&uftykdif;tjcm;) ukd vGefapaom &[ef;tm;
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sd\lonfwpfq,fhwpf&uf
t^{1/2}kPfwufvwfaomf pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sd\
oHCmtm;aomf vnf;aumif;? *kdPf;tm;aomf vnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomf vnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifvsufBuD;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxcdifum vuftkyfcsDí-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREfkyf\ oydwfonf
q,f&ufvGefojzifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf?
tuREfkyfonf poydwfukd oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k
qkd&mV

pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnf?
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tmywfukd
cH,l&rnf? pGefYNyD; oydwfukd jyefay;&rnf/

603/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom&[ef;\ poydwfonf
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdí oHCmtm; pGefYtyf\
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf poydwfukd prnfaom &[ef;tm;
ay;&m\}}[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

604/ xkd&[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukdpHy,fwifí
BuD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxcdifumvuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfyf\ oydwfonf
q,f&ufvGefojzifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf?
tuREkfyfonf poydwfukd toQifwdkYtm; pGefYyg\}}[k
qkdtyf? pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oem
Mum;&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf tmywfukd cH,l&rnf? pGefYNyD;oydwfukd
jyefay;&rnf/

605/]]toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emukefavmh? prnfaom &[ef;\ poydwfonf pGefYjcif;

(0denf;uH) &Sdojzifh toQifwdkYtm; pGefYtyfygonf?
toQifwdkYtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? toQifwdkYonf p oydwfukd p rnfaom
&[ef;tm;ay;ukef&m\}][k (jyefay;&rnf)/

606/ xkd&[ef;onf wpfyg;aom&[ef;odkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf yCHk;xufü {uoDukdpHy,fwifNyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]ighoQif ptuREkfyf\ oydwfonf q,f&ufvGefojzifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf
poydwfukd toQifhtm; pGefYygonf}}[k qkd&mV

pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnf?
xkd&[ef;onf tmywfukd cH,l&rnf? pGefYNyD;oydwfukd
]]p oydwfukd toQifhtm; ay;yg\}}[k jyefay;&rnf/

607/ q,f&ufvGefNyD;onfü vGefNyD;[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifhV
q,f&ufvGefNyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf
tmywf oifhV q,f&ufvGefNyD;onfü rvGefao;[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"d|mefrwiftyfao;onfü t"d|mefwiftyfNyD;[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
0duyÜem rjyKtyfao;onfü 0duyÜemjyKtyfNyD;[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
rpGefYtyfao;onfü pGefYtyfNyD;[k xifrSwfjcif; &SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
onfüaysmufonf[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
ysufonf[kxifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dedygpdwftmywf
oifh\
ruGJonfü uGJonf[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV rvk,uftyfonfü
vk,uftyfonf[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom oydwfukd rpGefYbJ
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ q,f&ufrvGefao;onfü
vGefNyD;[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
q,f&ufrvGefao;onfü,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ q,f&ufrvGefao;onfü rvGefao;[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

608/ q,f&uftwGif;ü t"d|mefwiftHh?
0duyÜemjyKtHh? pGefYtHh? aysmuftHh? ysuftHh?
uGjtHh? vk,ufí ,lukeftHh? tuRrf;0ifí ,lukeftHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm;
tmywf roifh/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf pGefYtyfNyD;
oydwfukd ray;ukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; b
taMumif;ukdavQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY pGefYtyfNyD;oydwfukd jyefay;&rnf?
tMuif&[ef;onf ray;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXr ywåodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-ywå0*f 2-ODeyOöAE"eodu©myk'f

609/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ouúwkDif; uyÜdv0wfNrKdU
edaj*m"m½Hkausmif;üoDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
tkd;xdef;onfonf]]oydwftvkd&Sdaom toQifwdkYtm;
tuREkfyfonf hoydwfjzifh (zdwfMum;ygonf)}}[k
&[ef;wdkYukd zdwfMum;\? xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
twkdif;t&SnfukdrodMub] rsm;pGmaom
oydwfwdkYukd awmif;ukef\? i,faom oydwf&Sdaom
&[ef;wdkYonf BuD;aom oydwfwdkYukd awmif;ukef\
BuD;aom oydwf&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYonf i,faom
oydwfwdkYukdawmif;ukef\

twkdif;t&SnfukdrodMubJ rsm;pGmaom
oydwfwdkYukd tb,hfaMumifhawmif;ukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUNyD;aemuf
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkYoydwf ukd rawmif;&
awmif;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

610/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;\ oydwfonf uGJ\? xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;onfoydwfawmif;jCIF;ukd
y,fawmfrl[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfí
rawmif;acs? vufwdkYjzifhqGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnhvnfV

vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoM &[ef;wdkYonf
tb,faMumifhwdw→dwdkYuJhody vufwdkYjzifh
qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnhvnfukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV &[ef;wdkYonf
uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom xkdolwdkY\
pum;ukd Mum;Muonfomwnf;? xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY
oydwfaysmufaom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
oydwfuGjaom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif; oydwfukd
awmif;jCIF;iSg cGifhjyKonf}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

ynwfodu©myk'f

611/ xkdtcg qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]oydwfaysmufaom

&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? oydwfuGJaom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif; oydwfukd awmif;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k tenf;i,frQaom
tuGJjzifhvnf;aumif;? tenf;i,frQaom
tufaMumif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? jcpfrdumrQjzifhvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom oydwfwdkYukd awmif;ukefV

xkdtcg xkdtkd;xdef;onfonf &[ef;wdkYtwGuf
a&S;enf;wlyif rsm;pGmaom oydwfwdkYukdvkyf&onf
jzpfí tjcm; ta&mif;t0,fqkdif&m (tkd;cGuf) b@mukd
vkyfjcf;iSg rwwfEkdifawmhay? rdrdukd,fwkdifvnf;
rrQw? xkdol\ om;r,m;wdkYvnf; yifyef;MuukefV

vlwdkYonf a&S;enf;wlyif]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf jzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
twkdif;t&Snfukd rodMubJ rsm;pGmaom
oydwfwdkYukd tb,fhaMumifh awmif;ukefbdoenf;?
ptkd;xdef;onfonf p&[ef;wdkYtwGuf rsm;pGmaom
oydwfwdkYukd vkyf&onfjzpfí tjcm;ta&mif;t0,fqkdif&m
(tkd;cGuf) b@mukd vkyfjcf;iSg rwwfEkdifawmhay?
rdrdukd,fwkdifvnf; rrQw? xkdol\ om;r,m;wdkYonfvnf;
yifyef;Muukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjyajymqkdMu ukefV &[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY
pum;ukdMum;Muonf omwnf;/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
tenf;i,frQaom tuGJjzifhvnf;aumif;? tenf;i,frQaom
tufaMumif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? jcpfrdumrQjzifhvnf;aumif;?
rsm;pGmaomoydwfwdkYukd tb,UfaMumifh
awmif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf tenf;i,frQaom
tuGJjzifhvnfaumif;? tenf;i,frQaom
tufaMumif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? jcpfrdumrQjzifhvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom oydwfwdkYukd awmif;Muukef\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
tenf;i,frQaom tuGJjzifhvnf;aumif;? tenf;i,frQaom
tufaMumif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? jcpfrdumrQjzifhvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom oydwfwdkYukd
tb,fhaMumifhawmif;Muukefbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

41/ 22-612/]]tMuif&[ef;onf ig;zGJUrjynfhao;aom
oydwf&Sdvsuf tjc; oydwfopfukdawmif;jim;tHh?
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkd&[ef; onf
xkdoydwfukd &[ef;y&dowfö pGefY&rnf?
xkd&[ef;y&dowfö aemufqHk; oydwfukd]&[ef; oifonf
poydwfukduGJonfwkdifatmif aqmif&rnf}}[k (qkdí)
xkd&[ef;tm; ay;&rnf? ponfum;
xkdoydwfukdawmif;&mü usifh0wfwnf;}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-ODeyOöAE"eodu©myk'f tzGifh

613/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkY oabm&Sdaom/y/ &[ef;
[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh &[ef;tjzpfodkY
a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[k tvkd&SdtyfV

ig;zGJU rjynfhao;aom oydwf rnfonf tzGJU
(vHk;vHk;) r&Sdaom oydwfaomfvnf;aumif;?
wpfzGJUESpfzGJU oHk;zGJU av;zGJU &Sdaom
oydwfaomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

tzGJU&m r&Sdaom oydwf rnfonf
vufESpfopf&Snfaom tufaMumif;r&Sdaom oydwfwnf;/

tzGJU&m &Sdaom oydwf rnfonf
vufESpfopf&Snfaom tufaMumif;&Sdaom oydwfwnf;/

oydwfopf rnfonf awmif;jcif;ukd pGJí (jzpfaom
oydwfukd) qdktyfV

awmif;jim;tHh[lonf awmif;tHh?
tm;xkwfrlya,m*aMumifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
&jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtv,fü
pGefY&rnf/ tm;vHk;aom &[ef;wdkYyif t"d|mefwifNyD;
oydwfukd ,lí pka0;&rnf/]]tzkd;wefoydwfukd ,lrnf}}
[k ,kwfnHhaom oydwfukdt"d|mef rwif&/
tu,fí]]tzkd;wefoydwfukd ,lrnf}}[k ,kwfnHhaom
oydwfukd t"d|mefwiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;wdkY þodkY pGefY&rnf/

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifNyD;vQif BuD;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;vsuf
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDí-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY þtuREkfyf\ oydwfonf ig;zGJU
rjynfhao;aom oydwf&Sdvsufawmif;tyfojzifh pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf þoydwfukd
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k qkdí pGefY&rnf/

pGefYNyD;aemuf tmywfukd a'oemMum;&rnf?
uRrf;usif vdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tmywfukd
cH,l&rnf? t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd
oydwfch,lapaom &[ef;[korkwf&rnf? 4if;&[ef;onf qE
'm*wdodkY rvkduf&m? a'gom*wdodkY rvkduf&m?
arm[m*wdodkYrvkduf&m? b,m*wdodkY rvkduf&m?
cH,ltyf rch,ltyfukdvnf; od&m\? &[ef;wdkY podkY
orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm &[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf?
awmif;yefNyD;aemuf uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom&[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf/

614/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavm h? oHCmtm;avsmufywfaom
tcg&Sdaom uHonf jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;ukdoydwfch,lapaom &[ef;[k orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf p rnfaom&[ef;ukd
oydwfch,lapaom &[ef;[k orkwf\? tMuiftoQiftm;
prnfaom &[ef;ukdoydwfch,lapaom &[ef;[k
orkwfjcf;ukd ESpfouf\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd oydwfch,lapaom &[ef;
[k orkwftyfNyD? oHCm tm;ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaejzifh
p ESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf)/

615/ or®Kwd&NyD;aom xkd&[ef;onf oydwfukd
cH,lap&rnf]]toQifbk&m; rax&fBuD; onfoydwfukd
cH,lawmfrlyg}}[k rax&fBuD;ukd ajym&rnf? tu,fí
rax&fBuD;onf ,ltHh? rax&fBuD;\ oydwfukd 'kwd,
&[ef;tm; ay;&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm; oem;ojzifh r,lbj rae&
tMuif &[ef;onf r,ljim;tHh? xkd&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf

oifh\? oydwfr&Sdaom &[ef;ukdrch,lap&
benf;jzifhvQif ti,fqHk; oHCmwkdifatmif cH,lap&rnf/

xkd&[ef;y&dowfö aemufqHk; oydwfukd
xkd&[ef;tm;]&[ef; oifonf
poydwfukduGJonfhwkdifatmif oHk;aqmif&rnf}}[k
(qkdí) ay;&rnf? xkd&[ef;onf xkdoydwfukd ae&mr[kwf
onfö rcsxm;&? raumif;aom oHk;aqmifjcif;jzifh
roHk;aqmif&?]poydwfonftb,fodkYvQif
ysuf&mtHhenf;[k vnf;aumif;? aysmuf&mtHhenf;[k
vnf;aumif;? uGJ&mtHhenf;[kvnf;aumif;}]
rpGefY]rypf} &? tu,fí ae&mr[kwfonfö aomfvnf;
csxm;tHh? raumif;aomoHk;aqmifjcif; jzifhaomfvnf;
oHk;aqmiftHh? pGefYaomfvnf; pGefYtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

ponfum; xkdoydwfukd awmif;&mü usifh0wfwnf;
[lonf ponfum; xkdoydwf ukdawmif;&mü
(avmukwå&mw&m;tm;) avsmfaom oabmwfnf;/

616/ tzGJU (vHk;vHk;) r&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU
(vHk;vHk;) r&Sdaom oydwfukd awmif;tHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifhV tzGJU (vHk;vHk;) r&Sdaom
oydwfjzifh wpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd
awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV tzGJU
(vkH;vkH;) r&Sdaom oydwfjzifh ESpfzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
tzGJU (vkH;vkH;) r&Sdaom oydwfjzifh
oHk;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd awmif;tHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV tzGJU (vkH;vkH;) r&Sdaom
oydwfjzifh av;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd
awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU r&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
wpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh wpfzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfzGJU &Sdaom oydwfjzifh ESpfzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
wpfzGJU&Sdaomoydwfjzihf oHk;zGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifhV
wpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh av;zGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifhV

ESpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
ESpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh wpfzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ ESpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd/
oHk;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*d3/4}ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHk;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ wpfzGJU &Sdaom oydwfukd/
ESpfzGJU&Sdaomoydwfukd/ oHk;zGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd awmif;tHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

av;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ wpfzGJU &Sdaom oydwfukd/
ESpfzGJU&Sdaomoydwfukd/ oHk;zGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd awmif;tHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywfoifhV

tzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU &mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
tzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh wpfzGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ ESpfzGJU &m&Sdaom oydwfukd/
oHk;zGJU&m&Sdaomoydwfukd/ av;zGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf oifhV

wpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU &mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ wpfzGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/ ESpfzGJU
&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/ oHk;zGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd awmif;tHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV

ESpfzGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ av;zGJU &m&Sdaom oydwfukd
awmif;tHh? edó*d³/₄ygpdwftmywf oifh\

oHk;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ av;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd
awmif;tHh? edó*d³/₄ygpdwftmywf oifh\

av;zGJ&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ wpfzGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/
ESpfzGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/
oHk;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\

tzGJU&mr&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó*d³/₄ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tzGJU&mr&Sdaom oydwfjzifh wpfzGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ ESpfzGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/
oHk;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\

av;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\

av;zGJU&m&Sdaomoydwfjzifh wpfzGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ ESpfzGJU &Sdaom oydwfukd/
oHk;zGJU&Sdaom oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwf tmywf oifh\

tzGJU&mr&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ wpfzGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/
ESpfzGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/
oHk;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwf tmywf oifh\

av;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfjzifh tzGJU&mr&Sdaom
oydwfukd/y/ wpfzGJU&mr&Sdaom oydwfukd/
ESpfzGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/
oHk;zGJU&m&Sdaom oydwfukd/ av;zGJU&m&Sdaom
oydwfukd awmif;tHh? edó*d³/₄ygpdwftmywf oifh\

617/ oydwfaysmufaom &[ef;? oydwfuGJaom &[ef;?
aqGrsKd;wdkYukd (awmif;aom&[ef;)?
zdwfMum;tyfolwdkYukd (awmif;aom &[ef;)?
olwpyfyg;tvdkYiSg (awmif;aom &[ef;)? rdrdOpömjzihf
(0,f,laom &[ef;)? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh/

'kwd, ODeylöAE"eodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-ywå0*f 3-aboZÆodu©myk'f

618/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaom
tcg toQifydvdE´0päonf &mZN*Kd[fNrKdUü
vkdPfjyKvkyfvkdí csdKifh0Srf;ukd okwfoifapV

xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;onf
toQifydvdE´0päxHodkY csOf;uyfí
½kdaopGm&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifNyD;aomf toQifydvdE´0pätm;-]]toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf tb,ft&mukd
jyKvkyfapawmfrlygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

]]rif;BuD; vdkPfjyKvkyfvkdí csdKifh0Srf;ukd
okwfoifapygonf}}[k (ajym\)/

]]toQifbk&m; toQifhtm; t&Hapmifhukd
tvkd&Sdygoavm}}[k (avQmuf\)/

]]rif;BuD; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf t&Hapmifhukd
cGifhjyKawmfrltyfao;}}[k (ajym\)/

]]odkYjzpfvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd ar;avQmufí
tuREkfyftm; (taMumif;) Mum;awmfrlyg}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

]]aumif;NyD rif;BuD;}}[k toQifydvdE´0päonf
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrdÁom&rif;tm;jyefMum;V

xdkYaemuf toQifydvdE´0päonf r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;ukd w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;) ukd odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoefh&Tifvef;ap\? xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrdÁom&rif;onf toQifydvdE´0päonf w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;aptyfNyD;aomf ae&mrS xvsuf toQifydvdE
´0päukd &Sdckd;í t½kdtaojyKumzJoGm;V

619/ xkdtcg toQifydvdE´0päonf]]toQifbk&m;
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;onf
t&Hapmifhukd vSLvdkygonf? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
tb,fodkY usifh&ygrnfenf;}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
wrefukdapvTwfV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY
t&Hapmifhukd cGifhjyKonf}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdAÁdom&rif;onf toQifydvdE´0päxHodkYcsOf;uyfí
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf
toQifydvdE´0pätm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf t&Hapmifhukd
cGifhjyKawmfrltyfygNyDavm}}[k avQmuf\? cGifhjyK
awmfrltyfNyD rif;BuD;[k (ajymqkd\)/

]]odkYjzpfvQif toQiftm; t&Hapmifhukd vSLygrnf}}
[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdAÁdom&rif;onf toQifydvdE´0pätm;
t&Hapmifhukd0efcHNyD;aemuf owdarhavsmhí
MumjrifhrS owd&um trludpötm;vHk;ukd
aqmif&GufwwfaomtrwfBuD;wpfa,mufukd-

]]tcsif; igonf toQifhtwGuf tMuif t&Hapmifhukd
0efcHtyfcJhNyD? xkdt&Hapmifhukd vSLtyfNyDavm}}
[k ar;V

Brif;jrwf toQifhtm; rvSLtyfao;yg}}[k (avQmuf\)/

]]tcsif; paeYrS (jyefí a&aomf) xkd
(vSLrnf0efcHaom aeY) onf b,frQavmufMumNyD
enf;}}[k (ar;jyef&m) -

xkdtcg trwfBuD;onf nOfhwdkYukd a&wGufí
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom& rif;tm;-

]]&ufaygif; ig;&mrQ&SdygNyD t&Sifrif;jrwf}}[k
avQmufwifV

]]tcsif; odkYjzpfvQif toQifhtm; t&Hapmifh
ig;&mwdkYukd vSLavmh}}[k (trdefYay;\)/

aumif;ygNyD t&Sifrif;jrwf[k xkdtrwfBuD;onf
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom& rif;tm;0efcHí
toQifydvdE´0pätm; t&Hapmifhig;&mwdkYukd
ay;vSLav\? oD;jcm;&Gmwpf&Gm jzpf wnfvmV
xkd&Gmukd]]t&Hapmifh&Gmi,f}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]ydvdE´&Gmi,f}}[lívnf;aumif; ac:Mu
ukefV

620/ xkdtcg toQifydvdE´0päonf xkd&Gmi,fü
tdrfodkY uyfaom &[ef;jzpf\? xkdtcgtoQifydvdE´0päonf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsuf ydvdE
´&Gmi,fodkYqGrf;tvdkYigS 0if\? xkdtcg xkd&Gmi,fü
yGJobifjzpf\? oli,frwdkYonf wefqmqifMu yef;yefMuum
aysmfjrL;Muukef\? xkdtcg ydvdE´0päonf ydvdE

´&Gmi,fü tpOftwkdif; qGrf;tvdkYigS vSnfhvnfvwfaomf
t&HapmifhwpfOD;\ tdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü xkdif\

xkdtcg xkdt&Hapmifhrdef;r\ orD;onf tjcm;aom
wefqmqifMu yef;yefMuaom oli,fr wdkYukdjirifí]]ightm;
yef;ay;Muavmh? ightm; tqifwefqmay;Muavmh}}[k
(qkdí) ikd\? xkdtcgtoQifydvdE´Opäonf xkdt&Hapmifh
rdef;rtm;-

]]p oli,fronf tb,fhaMumifh ikdoenf;}}[k ar;\

toQifbk&m; poli,fronf tjcm;aom wefqmqifMu
yef;yefMuaom oli,frwdkYukdjirifíh]]ightm;
yef;ay;Muavmh? ightm; tqifwefqmay;Muavm h}}[k
(qkdí) ikdygonf? tuREkfyfwdkYqif;&Jom;rsm;tm;
tb,frSm yef;&Sdygrnfenf;? tb,frSm tqifwefqm
&Sdygrnf enf;[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg toQifydvdE´Opäonf
jrufu&GwfacGwpfckukd ,lí
xkdt&Hapmifhrdef;rtm;]]pjrufu&GwfacGukd xkdoli,fr\
OD;acgif;ü pGyfavmh}}[k rdefYqkd\

xkdtcg t&Hapmifhrdef;ronf jrufu&GwfacGukd oli,fr\
OD;acgif;ü pÜyfav\? xkdjrufu&GwfacGonf
tvGefvSaom Munfh½lzG,faumif;aom pdwfukd
MunfvifapEkdifaom a&Tyef;acG jzpfav\?
xkdujhodkYaom a&Tyef;acGonf rif;\
eef;awmfwGif;üyif r&Sdacs/

vlwdkYonf r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrdÁom&rif;tm;]]t&Sifrif;jrwf prnfaomt&Hapmifh\
tdrfü tvGefvSaom Munfh½lzG,faumif;aom pdwfukd
MunfvifapEkdifaom a&Tyef;acG (&Sdygonf)/
xkdujhodkYaom a&Tyef;acGonf rif;jrwf\
eef;awmfwGif;üyif r&Sdyg? xkdolqif;&Jtm;tb,frS

(&Ekdifrnfenf;)? rkcstm;jzifh ckd;,lvmjcif;
jzpfygvdrfhrnf}}[k avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;onf
xkdt&HapmifhtrsKd;ukd aESmifzGJUap\?
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifydvdE´0päonf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd,lvsuf ydvdE
´&Gmi,fodkY qGrf;ch0ifav\? ydvdE´&Gmi,fü
tpOftwkdif; qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnfhvnfvwfaomf
xkdt&HapmifhtdrfqDodkY csOf;uyfí
tdrfeD;csif;wdkYukd-

]]pt&HapmifhtrsKd;onf tb,ft&yfodkY oGm;oenf;}}
[k ar;V

toQifbk&m; xkda&Tyef;acG\ taMumif;aMumifh
bk&ifrif;jrwfonf aESmifzGJUaptyfygonf[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

621/ xkdtcg ydvdE´0päonf r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;\ eef;awmfodkYcsOf;uyfí
cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü xkdif\ xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;onf toQifydvdE
´0päxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQifydvdE´0päukd
&Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdif\? wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrdÁom&rif;tm; toQifydvdE´0pä onf-

]]rif;BuD; tb,hfaMumifh t&HapmifhtrsKd;ukd
aESmifzGJUaptyfoenf;}}[k ar;V

toQifbk&m; xkdt&Hapmifh\ tdrfü tvGefvSaom
Munfh½lzG,faumif;aom pdwfukd MunfvifapEkdifaom
a&Tyef;acG&Sdygonf? xkduJhodkYaom
a&Tyef;acGonf tuREkfyfwdkY\
eef;awmftwGif;üyifr&Sdyg? xkdolqif;&Jtm; tb,frS
(&Ekdifrnfenf;)? rkcstm;jzifh ckd;,lvmjcif;
jzpfygvdrfhrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg toQifydvdE´0päonf r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;\ jyom'fukd]]a&Tjzpfap}}
[k t"d|mef\? 4if;onf tvHk;pHka&TjzifhNyD;aom
jyom'fjzpfvmV

]]rif;BuD; tvGefrsm;jym;vSaom pa&TawGukd
oifonf tb,frS &oenf;}}[k (ar;)/

]]odygNyD toQifbk&m;? toQif\
wefckd;tmEkabmfygwnf;}}[k (qkdí) xkdt&Hapmifh
trsKd;ukdvTwfapV

vlwdkYonf toQifydvdE´0päonf rif;ESifhwuG
y&dowfü vlwdkY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m;xufvGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzkdvfw&m;jzpfao wefckd;jym#d[mukd
jyowwf[k ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufMuukefí
tvGefMunfndKMuukefojzifh toQifydvdE´0pätm;
ig;yg;aom aq;wdkYukd vSL'gef;MuukefV

pig;yg;aom aq;[lonf tb,fenf;? axmywf qDOD; qD
ysm;&nf wifvJwdkYwnf;/

yifukd,ftm;jzifhvnf; toQifydvdE´0päonf ig;yg;aom
aq;wdkYukd &avh&Sd\? &wkdif; &wkdif;
ukdy&dowftm; pGefYV

xkdtoQifydvdE´0pä\ y&dowfonfum;
ypönf;aygrsm;vkdV &wkdif; &wkdif;ukd
zsOf;tkd;wdkYüjynfhapí okdrSD;\? a&ppftdwfwdkYukd
jynfhapí avaomuf (jyLwif;) wdkYü csdwfqGJxm;\?
xkdaq;wdkYonf atmufESifh
eHyg;ESpfzufrS ,kdusukef\? ausmif;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
<uufwdkYjzifhvnf; >yrf;ukefV

ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf
jrifMuukefí]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;EG,fawmfjzpfao &[ef;wdkYonf r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrdÁom&rif;uJhodkY

twGif;usDMu&Sdukef\}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfajymqkdMuaom
xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonfomwnf;?
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf puJhodkY
ypönf;aygrsm;jcif;iSgtm;xkwfukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf puJhodkY
ypönf;aygrsm;jcif;iSg tm;xkwfukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf puJhodkY
ypönf;aygrsm;jcif;iSg tb,fhaMumifh
tm;xkwfukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p (oifwkUd
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

42/ 23-622/ rusef;rmaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
oHk;aqmifzG,fjzpfukefaom
tMuifaq;wdkYonfjzpfay:ukef\? paq;wdkYum;
tb,fwdkYenf;? axmywf qDOD; qD ysm;&nf wifvJ
wdkYwnf;? xkdaq;wdkYukd tuyfchÍ ckESpf&uf

tykdif;tjcm; umvywfvHk; okdrSD;odrf;qnf;jcif;ukd
jyKíóHk;aqmif&rnf? xkdckepf&ufukd vGefapaom
&[ef;tm; edó^{*3/4}d ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-**aboZÆodu©myk'ftzGifh**

623/ rusef;rmaom &[ef;wdkYtm; oHk;aqmifzG,f
jzpfukefaom tMuifaq; wdkYonf[l&müaxmywf rnfonf
EGm;axmywfaomfvnf;aumif;? qdwfaxmywfaomf
vnf;aumif;? uRjaxmywf aomfvnf;aumif;
tMuifowå0gwdkY\ tom;onf tyf\? xdkowå0g wdkY\
axmywfwfnf;/

qDOD; rnfonf xdkowå0gwkdY\ qDOD;yifwnf;/

qD rnfonf ESrf;qD rkefnif;qD opfrnfpnfqD MuufqlqD
trJqDwdkYwnf;/

ysm;&nf rnfonf ,ifysm;&nfwfnf;/

wifvJ rnfonf MuHrSjzpfaom wifvJwnf;/

xdkaq;wdkYudk tuyfcHí ckepf&uft ydkif;tjcm;
umvywfvHk; odkrSD;odrf;qnf;jcif; udk
jyKíóHk;aqmif&rnf[lonf ckepf&uft ydkif;tjcm;&Sdonf\
tjzpfjzifh oHk;aqmif&rnf/

xdkckepf&ufudk vGefapaom &[ef;tm;
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\lonf
&Spf&ufajrmuft^{1/2}kPfwufvwfaomf pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfyf\ aq;onf ckepf&ufudk
vGefojzifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf?

tuREkfyfonf paq;udk oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/
ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef &m\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k
(jyefay;&rnf)/

624/ ckepf&ufvGefonfü vGefNyD;[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\/
ckePF&ufvGefonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\? ckepf&ufvGefonfü
rvGefao;[kxifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf
oifh\?

t"d|mefrwiftyfonfü t"d|mefwiftyfNyD;[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\/
rpGefYtyfao;onfü pGefYtyfNyD;[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ raysmufonfüaysmufonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\/
rysufonfü ysufonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ rD;ravmifonfü
rD;avmifonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}d
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ (cdk;ol) rvk,uftyfonfü
vk,uftyfonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}d
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

pGefYtyfNyD;udk jyef&í udk,fESifh pyfaom
oHk;aqmifjCIF;jzifh roHk;aqmif&? rrsKd&?
qDrD;üaomfvnf;aumif;? rifüaomfvnf;aumif; xnfh&rnf?
tjcm;&[ef;onf udk,fESifh pyfaomoHk;aqmifjCIF;jzifh
oHk;aqmif&rnf? rrsKd&/

ckePF&ufrvGefao;onfü vGefNyD;[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\/
ckePF&ufrvGefao;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? ckepf&ufrvGefao;onfü rvGefao;
[kxifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

625/ ckepf&uftwGif; t"d|mefwiftHh? pGefYtHh?
aysmuftHh? ysuftHh? rD;avmiftHh? vk,ufí,lukeftHh?
tuRrf;0ifí ,lukeftHh? &[ef;r[kwfol]vlomraP} tm;

pGefYojzifh tefojzifh vTwfojzifh ijhuGufjCIF;r&SdbJ
ay;NyD;aemuf jyef&í oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywfroifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGef usL;aom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh/

wwd, aboZÆodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-ywå0*f 4-0óduom#duodu©myk'f

626/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg &[ef;wdkYtm; rdk;a&cHouFef;udk
cGifhjyKawmfrlV
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rdk;a&cHouFef;udk cGifhjyKawmfrltyfNyD}}
[kapmapmuyifrdk;a&cHouFef;wdkYudk &SmukefV/
apmapmuyif csKyfqdk;í 0wfukefV rdk;a&cHouFef;
aqG;ajrUvwfaomf t0wfrqD;bJ ukd,fudk
rdk;pGwfapukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonfapmapmuyif
rdk;a&cHhouFef;wdkYudk &Smukefbdoenf;/
apmapmuyif csKyfqdk;í 0wfukefbdoenf;/
rdk;a&cHouFef;aqG;ajrUvwfaomf t0wfrqD;bJ ukd,fudk
rdk;pGwfapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukefV
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonfapmapmuyif
rdk;a&cHouFef;wdkYudk &Smukef\? apmapmuyif
csKyfqdk;í0wfukefV rdk;a&cHouFef; aqG;ajrUvwfaomf

t0wfrqD;b] ukd,fudk rdk;pGwfapMuukef\
[lonfrSefoavm} }[k pDppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh
oifwdkYonfapmapmuyif rdk;a&cHouFef;udk
&Smukefbdoenf;? apmapmuyif csKyfqdk;í
0wfukefbdoenf;? rdk;a&cHouFef; aqG;ajrUvwfaomf
t0wfrqD;b]ukd,fudk rdk;pGwfapukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

43/ 24-627/]]&[ef;onf aEGvwdkY\ wpfv
<uif;usefao;onf[k rdk;a&cH ouFef;udk&Sm&rnf?
aEGvwdkY\ vcGJonf <uif;usefao;onf[k csKyfqdk;í
0wf&rnf? tu,fí aEGvwdkY\ wpfv <uif;usefao;onf[k
prSmbuftwGif;ü rdk;a&cH ouFef;ukd &Smjim;tHh?
aEGvwdkY\ vcGJ <uif;usef ao;onf[k prSmbuftwGif;ü
csKyfqdk;í 0wfjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[krdefYawmfrl\)/

4-0óduom#duodu©myk'ftzGifh

628/]]&[ef;onf aEGvwdkY\ wpfv <uif;usefao;onf[k
rdk;a&cHouFef;udk &Sm&rnf[lonftMuifvlwdkYonf

a&S;uvnf; rdk;a&cHouFef;udk vSLukef\?
xkdvlwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]rdk;a&cHouFef;\
tcgwnf;? rdk;a&cHouFef;\ tcsdefwnf;? tjcm;aom
olwdkY onfvnf; rdk;a&cHouFef;udk vSLukef\?}}[k
qdk&m\?]]ightm; rdk;a&cHouFef;udk vSLMuavmh?
ightwGuf rdk;a&cHouFef;udk aqmifcjhMuavmh?
ightwGuf rdk;a&cHouFef;udk zvS,fMuavmh? ightwGuf
rdk;a&cHouFef; udk 0,fMuavmh}}[k rqdk&/

aEGvwdkY\ vcGJonf <uif;usefao;onf[k csKyfqdk;í
0wf&rnf[lonf vcGJ <uif;usefaomaEG&moDü
csKyfqdk;í 0wf&rn f/

tu,fí aEGvwdkY\ wpfv <uif;usefao;onf[k
prSmbuftwGif;ü[lonf wpfvxuftvGef <uif;usefaom
aEG&moDü rdk;a&cHouFef;udk &SmtHh?
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifhV

aEGvwdkY\ vcGJ <uif;usefao;onf[k
prSmbuftwGif;ü[lonf vcGJtvGef
<uif;usefaomaEG&moDü csKyfqdk;í 0wftHh?
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomf
vnf;aumif;? *dkPf;tm;aomf vnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄dKvftm;aomf vnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptuREkfyf\ rdk;a&cHouFef;onf
wpfvxuftvGef <uif;usefaom aEG&moDü&Smttyfojzifh
vcGJtvGef <uif;usefaom aEG&moDü csKyfqdk;í
0wftyfojzifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf?
tuREfkyfonf pouFef;udk oHCmtm;pGefYyg\}}[k/y/
ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k
(jyefay;&rnf)/

629/ wpfvxuftvGef <uif;usefaom aEGvü tvGef[k
xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí rdk;a&cH ouFef;udk&SmtHh?
edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifhV wpfvxuftvGef

<uif;usefaom aEGvü ,HkrSm;&Sdí rdk;a&cHouFef;udk
&SmtHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ wpfvxuftvGef
<uif;usefaom aEGvü ,kwfavsmhonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí
rdk;a&cHouFef;udk &SmtHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf
oifh\

vcGJtvGef <uif;usefao;aom aEGvü tvGef[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí csKyfqdk;í 0wftHh?
edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ vcGJtvGef
<uif;usefao;aom aEGvü ,HkrSm;&Sdí csKyfqdk;í
0wftHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\ vcGJtvGef
<uif;usefao;aom aEGvü ,kwfavsmhonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdícsKyfqdk;í 0wftHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwft
mywfoifh\

rdk;a&cHouFef;&Sdvsuf t0wfrqD;bJ udk,fudk
rdk;pGwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ wpfv
atmuf,kwfavsmh <uif;usefaom aEGvü tvGef[k
xifrSwfjCIF; &SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
wpfvatmuf ,kwfavsmh <uif;usefaom
aEGvü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
wpfvatmuf ,kwfavsmh <uif;usefaom
aEGvü ,kwfavsmhonf[k xifrSwfjCIF; &SdtHh?
tmywfroifh/

vcGJatmuf ,kwfavsmh<uif;usefaom aEGvü tvGef[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vcGJatmuf ,kwfavsmh<uif;usefaom
aEGvü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
vcGJatmuf,kwfavsmh
<uif;usefaomaEGvü ,kwfavsmhonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

630/ aEGvwdkY\ wpfvonf <uif;usefao;[k
rdk;a&cHouFef;ukd &SmtHh? aEGvwdkYü
vcGJonf<uif;usefao;onf[k csKyfqdk;í 0wftHh?
aEGvwdkY\ wpfvatmuf ,kwfavsmh <uif;usefao;[k

rdk;a&cHouFef;udk &SmtHh? aEGvwdkY\
vcGJatmuf ,kwfavsmh<uif;usefao;\[k csKyfqkd;í
0wftHh? tmywf roifh/ rdk;a&cHouFef;&SmpOf
0gxyf]&ufiif} tHh?
rdk;a&cHouFef;0wfpOf0gxyf]&ufiif} tHh? zGyfavQmfí
xm;&rnf? tcgü 0wf&rnf/ ouFef;udk tvkch&aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;aysmufaom&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
½l;aom&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ 0óduom#duodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-ywå0*f 5-pD0&tpädE´ eodu©myk'f

631/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdhU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE´onf tpfudk\twlaewynfh &[ef;tm;]]igh&Sif
vmavmh? Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnfoGm;ukeftHh}}[k
ajymqkdV

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf rvkdufEkdifyg?
&dEGrf;aom ouFef;&Sdyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

]]igU&Sif vmavmh? igonf oifhtm; ouFFef;udk
ay;tHh}}[k (qdkí) xkd&[ef;tm; ouFef;udk ay;V

]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf Zeyk'fü
vSnfhvnf<uawmfrlvdrfhrnf}}[k xkd&[ef;
Mum;onfomwnf;? xdktcg xkd&[ef;tm; igonf ,ck
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´ ESifh twl Zeyk'fü
vSnfhvnfroGm;awmhtHh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twlom
Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnfoGm;tHh}}[k tMuHonf jzpfay:V

xdktcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igh&Sif
vmavmh ,ckZeyk'füvSnfhvnfoGm;MuukeftHh}}[k
ajymqdkV

toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;ESifh twl Zeyk'fü vSnfhvnf
roGm;awmhtHh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwlom
oGm;awmhtHh[k (avQmuf\)/

igh&Sif igonf oifhtm; igESifh twl Zeyk'fü
vSnfhvnfoGm;vdrfhrnf[k pouFef;udk ay;rdonf[k (qdkí)
trsufxGufojzifh rESpfoufojzifh vk,lav\? xdktcg
xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMum;\? tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf
&[ef;tm; udk,fwdkifouFef;udk ay;í trsufxGufvsuf
rESpfoufojzifhtb,fhaMumifh vk,lbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU
ukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjyajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´udk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
ujh&JUjyppfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf &[ef;tm; ouFef;udk udk,fwdkif ay;í
trsufxGufvsuf rESpfoufojzifhvk,l\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf &[ef;tm; ouFef;udk
udk,fwdkif ay;í trsufxGufvsuf
rESpfoufojzifhtb,hfaMumifh vk,lbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

44/ 25-632/]]tMuif &[ef;onf &[ef;tm; udk,fwdkif
ouFef;udk ay;í trsufxGufvsufESvkH;romojzifh
(udk,fwdkifaomfvnf;) vk,ljim;tHh?
(olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;) vk,lapjim;tHh (xdk&[ef;tm;)
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} } podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-pD0&tpädE´e odu©myk'f tzGifh

633/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkW→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[k tvdk&SdtyfV
&[ef;tm;[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;tm;/
udk,fwdkif[lonf rdrdudk,fwdkif ay;í/
ouFef; rnfonf ajcmufrsKd;aom ouFef;wdkYwGif
aemufqHk; 0duyÜemavmufaom
ouFef;wpfrsKd;rsKd;wnf;/
trsufxGufvsuf ESvHk;romojzifh[lonf
rarGUavsmfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
xdckdufaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ajimifhuJhodkYjzpfao
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí/
vk,ljim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkif vk,lHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV
vk,lapjim;tHh[lonf tjcm;oludkapcdkif;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV wpfBudrfapcdkif;
tyfvsuftBudrfrsm;pGmvnf; vk,lHh? pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?

*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfy\ ouFef;onf &[ef;tm;
udk,fwdkif ay;NyD;rS vk,ltyfojzifh pGefYjCIF;
(0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf pouFef;udk
oHCmtm; pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\
[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

634/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdonfjzpfí
ouFef;udk ay;NyD;vQif trsufxGufvsufrESpfoufojzifh
(udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;) vk,lthH? (olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;)
vk,laptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\/
&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdí ouFef;udk ay;NyD;vQif
trsufxGufvsuf rESpfoufojzifh (udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;)
vk,lthH? (olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;) vk,laptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí ouFef;udk ay;NyD;vQif trsufxGufvsuf
rESpfoufojzifh (udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;) vk,lthH?
(olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;) vk,laptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywfoifh\

tjcm;y&du©&mudk ay;NyD;í trsufxGufvsuf
rESpfoufojzifh (udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;) vk,lthH?
(olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;) vk,laptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
&[ef;r[kwfol]vlomraP} tm; ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
tjcm;y&du©&mudkaomfvnf;aumif; ay;NyD;vQif
trsufxGufvsufrESpfoufojzifh (udk,fwkdifaomfvnf;)
vk,lthH? (olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;) vk,laptHh?
'kuú#ftmywfoifh\

&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;r[kwf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

635/ xkd&[ef;uaomfvnf; (jyefí) ay;tHh?
xkd&[ef;ESifhaomfvnf; tuRrf;0ifí ,ltHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh/

yíör pD0&tpädE´eodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-ywå0*f 6-okwå0dnwådodu©myk'f

636/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fNrKdU &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;csKyfaom
tcgürsm;pGmaom csnfudk awmif;Muukef\?
ouFef;csKyfNyD;aomfvnf; csnfrsm;pGm <uif;usefae\?
xdktcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYtm;]]igh&SifwdkY ,ck
igwdkYonf tjcm;aom csnfudkvnf;
awmif;í&ufuef;onfwdkYudk ouFef;&ufapukeftHh}}[k
tMuHjzpfay:V

xdktcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tjcm;aom
csnfudkvnf; awmif;í
&ufuef;onfwdkYudkouFef;&ufapukef\?
ouFef;&ufNyD;aomfvnf; csnfrsm;pGm
<uif;usefaeao;\? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tjcm;aom csnfudkvnf; awmif;í
&ufuef;onfwdkYudk ouFef;&ufapukef\?
ouFef;&ufNyD;aomfvnf; csnfrsm;pGm
<uif;usefaejyefao;\?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tjcm;aom
csnfudkvnf; awmif;í &ufuef;onfwdkYudk
ouFef;&ufapukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfao

&[ef;wdkYonfudk,fwkdfcsnfudk awmif;í
&ufuef;onfwdkYudk ouFef;&ufapukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcs ukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom
xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;?
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifhqAA*¾D
&[ef;wdkYonf ukd,fwdkif csnfudk awmif;í
&ufuef;onfwdkYudkouFef;&ufapukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JU ukef\? ½lwfcs ukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?
xdktcgxkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA*¾D &[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf ukd,fwdkif csnfudk awmif;í
&ufuef;onfwdkYudk ouFef;&ufapMu\lonf rSefoavm}}
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
ukd,fwdkif csnfudk awmif;í &ufuef;onfwUdkudk
tb,fhaMumifh ouFef;&ufapukefbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY þ
(oifwdkYjyKrdomtrl) onfrMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcifiSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þodu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmhh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

45/ 26-637/]]tMuif&[ef;onf ukd,fwdkif
csnfudkawmif;í &ufuef;onf
wdkYudkouFef;&ufapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)

edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} } podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-okwå0dnwådodu©myk'ftzGifh

638/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&Sdtyf\?

udk,fwdkif[lonf rdrdudk,fwdkif awmif;í/

csnf rnfonf *Hkcsnf? 0gcsnf? ydk;csnf?
om;arG;]urÁvm}csnf? ydkufqHavsmfcsnf? befcsnf
tm;jzifh ajcmufrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&ufuef;onfwdkYudk[lonf &ufuef;
tvkyform;wdkYudk &ufaptHh? tm;xkwfrl ya,m*
wdkif;ya,m*wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sd\ oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfyf\ ouFef;onf udk,fwkdif
csnfudk awmif;í &ufuef; onfwdkYudk &ufaptyfojzifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf
pouFef;udk oHCmtm;pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/
ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifh tm;ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

639/ &ufaptyfonfü &ufaptyfonf[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
&ufaptyfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwf tmywf
oifh\ &ufaptyfonfü r&ufaptyf[k xifrSwfjcif; &SdtHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf roifh/

r&ufaptyfonfü &ufaptyfonf[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ r&ufaptyfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\ r&ufaptyfonfü r&ufaptyf[k
xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

640/ ouFef;csKyfjcf;iSg (csnfudk awmif;tHh)?
 tmywfroifh/ tma,m*ywfüvnf;aumif;?
 cg;yef;BuKd;üvnf;aumif;? yCHk;zGJU (MuKd;)
 üvnf;aumif;? oydfwftdwfövnf;aumif;?
 a&ppfövnf;aumif; tmywf roifh?
 aqGrsKd;awmfpfolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
 zdwfMum;tyfolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;? tjcm;ol\
 tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif; (awmif;tHh)?
 rdrdOpömjzifh0,ftHh? tmywfroifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;
 tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywfroifh/

q| okwå0dnwådodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-ywå0*f 7-r[mayoum&odu©myk'f

641/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
 om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
 a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf t&yfwpfyg;odkY
 xGufoGm;cgeD;ü (rdrd\ ZeD;tm;]]csnfudk csdefí
 prnfaom &ufuef;onfudk ay;avmh? ouFef;&ufí xm;avm
 h? jyefvmvQif toQifOyeE´udk ouFef;jzifh
 zHk;vTrf;tHh}}[k qkdV

qGrf;CH&[ef;wpfyg;onf xkda,musfm;ajymqdkom
 pum;udk Mum;onfomwnf;? xdktcgxdk&[ef;onf
 omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´xHodkY csOf;uyfí 4if;tm;-

]]igh&Sif OyeE´ oifonf bkef;BuD;ol jzpfayV
 prnfaom t&yfü t&yfwpfyg;odkYoGm;cgeD;jzpfaom
 a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf (rdrd\ ZeD;tm;]]csnfudk
 csdefí prnfaom&ufuef;onfudk ay;avmh?
 ouFef;&ufíxm;avmh? jyefvmvQif toQifOyeE´udk
 ouFef;jzifhzHk;vTrf;tHh}}[k ajymygonf[k (qkd\\)

&Sdayonf igh&Sif xdkolonf ighudk vkyfauR;olwnf;
[k (ajym\)/

xdk&ufuef;onfvnf; omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE`\
tvkyftauR;yifwnf;? xdktcgomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'onf xkd&ufuef;onfxHodkY cs Of;uyfí 4if;tm;-

]]'g,um ighudk &nfñTef;í pouFef;udk &uftyf\
tvsm;&Snf&Snf teHjyefYjyefY tom;xlxljyKavmh?
aumif;pGm &uftyf &S,ftyf e,fjzifh ueftyf
NzD;tyfonfudkvnf; jyKavmh}}[k ajymqdkV

toQifbk&m; xdkolwdkYonf]]pcsnfjzifh ouFef;udk
&ufavmh}}[k csnfudk csdfefí tuREkfyf
tm;ay;Muygonf? tvsm;&Snf&Snf teHjyefYjyefY
tom;xlxl jyKjcif;iSg rwwfEkdifyg?
toQifbk&m;aumif;pGm &uftyf &S,ftyf e,fjzifh ueftyf
NzD;tyfonfudk jyKjcif;iSgrlum; wwfEdkifygonf[k
(avQmuf\)/

'g,um wdkufwGef;ygonf? oifonf tvsm;&Snf&Snf
teHjyefYjyefY tom;xlxl jyKavmh? xkdcsnfESifh
pyfonfh taESmifht,Suf jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfyg[k (ajym\)/

xdktcg xkd&ufuef;onfonf aqmif,lvmwkdif;aom
csnfudk &ufuef;ü xnfhoGif;íxdkrdef;rxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif 4if;tm;-

]]csnftvdk&Sdygonf t&Sifr}}[k ajymV

tarmif igonf oifhudk]]pcsnfjzifh ouFef;udk
&ufavmh}}[k qdktyfonf r[kwfvam[k (qdk\)/

t&Sifr tuREkfyfudk]]pcsnfjzifh ouFef;udk
&ufavmh}}[k oif qdktyfonfrSm rSefygonf?
odkYaomfvnf; tuREkfyfudk toQifOyeE'u 'g,um
tvsm;&Snf&Snf teHjyefYjyefY tom;xlxljyKavmh? xdk
csnfESifhpyfonfh taESmifht,Sufjzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf[k
qdkygonf[k (ajym\)/ xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf yXray;NyD;
csnfrQavmuf aemufxyf csnfudk

ay;av\?]]xdka,musfm;onft&yf wpfyg;rS jyefvmNyD}}
[k omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE' Mum;avaomf
xdka,musfm;\tdrfodkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm;tyfaom
ae&mü xdkifV

xdktcg xdka,musfm;onf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifum (rdrd\ ZeD;tm;]]xdkouFef;udk
&ufNyD;NyDavm}}[k ar;V

t&Sif xdkouFef;udk &ufNyD;ygNyD[k (ajym\)/

,lcJhavmh toQifOyeE'udk ouFef;jzifh
zHk;vTrf;tHh[k (ajymqdk\)/ xkdtcg
xkdrdef;ronfxdkouFef;udk aqmif,lcJhí vifa,musfm;tm;
ay;í ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\?
xdktcgxkda,musfm;onf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'tm;
ouFef;udk vSL'gef;NyD;aemuf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoM &[ef;wdkYonf
tvdkBuD;Muukef\? ra&mifh&JEdkifMuukef?
p&[ef;wdkYudk ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;jcif;iSg rvG,ful?
tb,fhaMumifh toQifOyeE'onf igonf
a&S;urzdffwMum;tyfbJ &ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjyajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjyajymqdkaoM
xkda,musfm;\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;?
tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf a&S;urzdffwMum;tyfbJ
'g,um\ &ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcif;odkYa&mufbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xkdtcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'udk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]OyeE' oifonf a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbj 'g,um\
&ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfíouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&muf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

OyeE' oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpyfoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m)/

aqGrsKd; rawmfpyfyg jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfolonf aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfol\
oifhawmfonfudkvnf;aumif;?

roifhawmfonfudkvnf;aumif;? &Sdonfudkvnf;aumif;?

r&Sdonfudkvnf;aumif; rodEkdif? (r*fzkdvfrS)

tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; xdkodkYjzpfygv suf

oifonf a&S;urzdwfMum;tyfbj aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfaom

'g,um\ &ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí

ouFef;ütxl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS)

tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf

rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;

MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

46/ 27-642/]]&[ef;udkomvQif &nfnTef;í

aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfaom tdrf&Sifaomf vnf;aumif;?

tdrf&Sifraomfvnf;aumif; &ufuef;onfwdkYudk

ouFef;&ufapjim;tHh? tu,f í xkd&[ef;onf a&S;u

rzdwfMum;tyfbj &ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY

csOf;uyfí]'g,umwdkY pouFef;onf ighudk &nfnTef;í

&uftyf\? tvsm;&Snf&Snf teHjyefYjyefY tom;xlxl jyK

Muavmh? aumif;pGm &uftyf&S,ftyf e,fjzifh ueftyf
NzD;tyfonfudkvnf; jyK Mu ukefavmh? igwdkYonf
'g,umwdkYtm;tenf;i,frQ]ay;urf;zG,fudk
ay;urf;Ekdifukef&m\}[k ouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcif;odkYa&mufjim;tHh? xkdk&[ef;onf podkY
qkdí tenf;i,frQ]ay;urf;zG,f} udk ay;urf;jim;tHh?
t,kwfojzifh qGrf;rQudk aomfvnf; ay;urf;jim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}}podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdeYfawmfrl\)

7-r[mayoum&odu©myk'f tzGifh

643/ &[ef;udkomvQif &nfnTef;í[lonf &[ef;\ tvdkYiSg
&[ef;udk tm¹/₂kHjyKí &[ef;udkzHk;vTrf;vdkí/

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;?

tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;ckepfqufajrmuf
bdk;ab;tpHkwkdifatmif rqufpyfaom/

tdrf&Sif rnfonf tdrfüaeol a,musfm;wpfOD;
wpfa,mufwnf;/

tdrf&Sifr rnfonf tdrfüaeol rdef;rwfOD;
wpfa,mufwnf;/

&ufuef;onfwdkYudk[lonf
&ufuef;tvkyform;wdkYudk/

ouFef;rnfonf ajcmufxnfaom ouFef;wdkYwGif
aemufqHk; 0duyÜemavmufaom
ouFef;wpfrsKd;rsKd;wnf;/

&ufapjim;tHh[lonf &ufapV

tu,fí xdk&[ef;onf [lonf tMuif&[ef;udk &nfnTef;í
ouFef;udk &uftyf\? xdk&[ef;onf /

a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbJ[lonf]]toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf tb,fodkY oabm&SdaomouFef;udk
tvdk&Sdygoenf;? toQifbk&m;twGuf tb,fodkY

oabm&Sdaom ouFef;udk &ufap&tHhenf;}}[k a&S;u
ravQmuftyfbj/

&ufuef;onfwdkYudk csOf;uyfí[lonf tdrfodkY oGm;í
wpfpHkwpfckaom t&yfodkY csOf;uyfí/

ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY
a&mufjim;tHh[lonf]]g,umwdkY pouFef;onf
ighudk&nfñTef;í &uftyfay\? tvsm;&Snf&Snf
teHjyefYjyefY tom;xlxl jyK Muavmh? aumif;pGm
&uftyf &S,ftyf e,fjzifh ueftyf NzD;tyfonfudkvnf;
jyKMuavmh? igwdkYonf
'g,umwdkYtm;tenf;i,frQ]ay;urf;zG,f} udk
ay;urf;Edkifukef&m\}}[k pD&ifjim;tHh/

xkd&[ef;onf podkYqdkí tenf;i,frQ]ay;urf;zG,f} udk
ay;urf;jim;tHh? t,kwfojzifhqGrf;rQuдкаomfvnf;
ay;urf;jim;tHh[l&mü qGrf; rnfonf ,m*konf vnf;aumif;?
xrif;onf vnf;aumif;? cjzG,fonf vnf;aumif;? trlefYcJonf
vnf;aumif;? 'efylonfvnf;aumif;? Nrdwfmcsnfonf
vnf;aumif; t,kwfojzifh w&m;udkaomfvnf; a[mtHh?
xkd&[ef;\ pum;jzif tvsm;&Snf&Snf teHjyefYjyefY
tom;xlxljyKtHh? tm;xkwfrl
ya,m*aMumifh'kuú#ftmywfoifh\ &jcif;aMumifh
pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH) &Sd\? oHCmtm;aomf
vnf;aumif;? *kdPf;tm;aomf vnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomf vnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfyf\ ouFef;onf a&S;u
rzdwfMum;tyfbj aqGrsKd; rawmfpypfaom'g,um\
&ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcif;odkY a&mufojzifhhpGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf pouFef;udk oHCmtm;
pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/
toQifhtn; ay;yg\[k (jyefay; &rnf)/

644/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpf[k
xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí a&S;u rzdwfMum;tyfbJtdrf&Sif\
&ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü
txl;pD&ifjcf;odkY a&muftHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf
oifh\? aqGrsKd;rawmfpfolü ,HkrSm;&Sdí a&S;u
rzdwfMum;tyfbJ 'g,um\ &ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcf;odkY a&muftHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ aqGrsKd;rawmfpfolü
aqGrsKd;awmfpfonf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí a&S;u
rzdwfMum;tyfbJ 'g,um\&ufuef;onfwdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí ouFef;ü txl;pD&ifjcf;odkY a&muftHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywfoifh\

aqGrsKd;awmfpfolü aqGrsKd;rawmfpf[k
xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aqGrsKd;awmfpfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpfolü
aqGrsKd;awmfpfonf[kxifrSwfjcf; &SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

645/ aqGrsKd;awmfpfolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
zdwfMum;tyfolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;? tjc; ol\
tusKd;iSgvnf;aumif;? rdrd\ Opömjzifhvnf;aumif;
tzkd;rsm;onfudk &ufapvdkoltm; tzkd;enf;onfudk
&ufaptHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm;tmywf roifh/

owår r[mayoum& odu©myk'f NyD;V

3-ywå0*f 8-tapöupD0& odu©myk'f

646/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrlaom
tcg t&yfwpfyg;odkY oGm;cgeD;jzpfaom

trwfBuD;wpfa,mufonf]]toQifjrwfwdkY
<uvmawmfrlukefavmh? 0gqkdouFef;udkvSLtHh}}[k
&[ef;wdkYxHodkY wrefapvTwf\?
&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
0grSxukefaom&[ef;wdkYtm; 0gqkdouFef;udk
cGifhjyKawmfrltyfao;}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfMuíroGm;Muukef?
xkdtcg xkdtrwf BuD;onf]]toQifjrwfwdkYonf
wrefapvTwftyfvsuftb,fhaMumifh r<uvmukefbdoenf;?
igonfum; ppfwkduf&ef oGm;&tHh?
touf&Sifjcif;udkodEdkifcJ\ aojcif;udk odEdkifcJ\}}[k
ujh&JU\? ½lwfcs\? tjypfjy ajymqkdV &[ef;wdkYonf
ujh&JU½lwfcs tjypfjyajymqdkao xkdtrwfBuD;\
pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk

a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;udk cH,lí xm;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKonf}}[krdefYawmfrlV

647/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;udk cH,líxm;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrltyfNyD}}[k taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom
ouFef;wdkYudk cH,lí ouFef;tcsdeftcgudk vGefapukef\?
xkdouFef;wdkYudk ouFef;wef;ü xkyfqGJí xm;ukef\?
toQiftmeE´monf ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfvwfaomf
ouFef;wef;ü xkyfqGJí xm;ukefaom
xkdouFef;wdkYudkjrifí &[ef;wdkYudk]]igh&SifwdkY
ouFef;wef;ü xkyfqGJí xm;ukefaom pouFef;wdkYonf
rnfol\ouFef;wdkYenf;}}[k ar;V

igh&Sif igwdkY\ taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom
ouFef;wdkYwnf;[k (qkdMuukef\)/

igh&SifwdkY pouFef;wdkYudk xm;onfrSm
rnfrQavmufMumNyDenf;[k (ar;jyef\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYu toQiftmeE´mtm; xm;wdkif;
(tcsdfefudk) ajymMuukef\

toQiftmeE´monf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;wdkYonf
taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;udk
cH,líouFef;tcsdeftcgudk vGefapukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JU\? ½lwfcs\? tjypfjyajymqdk\

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf xdk&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom
ouFef;udk cH,lí ouFef;tcsdeftcgudkvGefapMuukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh xdk
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf
taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;udk cH,lí
ouFef;tcsdeftcgudk vGefapukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p
(oifwdkY jyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

47/ 28-648/]]q,f&ufvdkao;aom
oDwif;uRwfvjynfhaeYü¹ &[ef;tm; omvQif
taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom ouFef; jzpfay: jim;tHh?
taqmwvsif[k odaom &[ef;onf cH,l&rnf?

cH,lNyD;aemuf ouFef;tcsdefctcg umvwdkifatmif
xm;&rnf? tu,fí xdkYxuf tvGefxm;jim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) edó^{*3/4}d ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jy
Muukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-tapöupD0&odu©myk'f tzGifh

649/ q,f&ufvdkao;aom[lonf q,f&ufjzifh
ra&mufao;aom y0g&PmaeYü/

oDwif;uRwfvjynfh[lonf y0g&PmMuwådumudk
qdkvdkV

taqmwvsif vSLtyfaom ouFef; rnfonf
ppfwdkuf&efaomfvnf; oGm;vdk\?
t&yfwpyfg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;vdk\?
rusef;rmaomfvnf; jzpf\? udk,f0efaomfvnf; &Sd\?
o'gw&m;r&Sdoltm;aomfvnf; o'gw&m; (topf) jzpf\?
rMunfndKao;aom oltm;aomfvnf; MunfndKjcif; (topf)
jzpfay:\? tu,fí xkdolonf &[ef;wdkY\
txHodkY]]toQifjrwwfdkY <uvmawmfrlukefavmh?
0gqdk (0guRwf) ouFef;udk vSLtHh}}[k
wrefudkapvTwftHh? pouFef;onf taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom
ouFef; rnfV

taqmwvsif[k odaom &[ef;onf cH,l&rnf?
cH,lNyD;aemuf ouFef;tcsdefctcg
wkdifatmifxm;&rnf[lonf pouFef;um;
taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;wnf;}}[k
trSwfjyKíxm;&rnf/

ouFef;tcsdefctcg rnfonf uxdefrcif;vQif rdk;Owk\
aemufqHk;v? uxdefcif;vQif ig;vwdkYwnf;/

tu,fí xdkYxuftvGef xm;jim;tHh[lonf uxdefrcif;vQif
rdk;Owk\
aemufqHk;aeYudkvGefaptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifhV uxdefcif;vQif
uxdefElwfaomaeYudk vGefaptHh?
edó^{*3/4}dhygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY b tuREkfyf\
taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;onf ouFef;
tcsdeftcgudkvGefptyfojzifh pGefYjcf; (0denf;uH)
&Sdygonf/ tuREkfyfonf pouFef;udk oHCmtm;
pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/
toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay;&rnf)/

650/ taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;ü
taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
ouFef;tcsdeftcgudk vGefaptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf
oifh\ taqmwwQif vSLtyfaomouFef;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdí
ouFef;tcsdeftcgudk vGefaptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf
oifh\ taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;ü
taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef; r[kwf[k xifrSwfjcf;&Sdí
ouFef;tcsdeftcgukd vGefaptHh? edó*³/₄d
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

t"d|mef rwiftyfao;onfü t"d|mefwiftyfNyD;[k
xifrSwfjcf; &Sdí/y/ OduyÜem rjyKtyfao;onfü OduyÜem
jyKtyfNyD;[k xifrSwfjcf; &Sdí/y/ rpGefYtyfao;onfü
pGefYtyfNyD;[kxifrSwfjcf; &Sdí/y/ raysmufonfü
aysmufonf[k xifrSwfjcf; &Sdí/y/ rysufonfü ysufonf[k
xifrSwfjcf; &Sdí/y/ rD;ravmifonfü rD;avmifonf[k
xifrSwfjcf; &Sdí/y/ (cdk;ol) rvk,uf tyfonfü
vk,uftyfonf[k xifrSwfjcf; &Sdí ouFef;tcsdfeftcgudk
vGefaptHh? edó*³/₄dygpdwf tmywf oifh\

pGefYjcf; (0denf;uH) &Sdaom ouFef;udk rpGefYbJ
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;r[kwfonfü
taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;[k xifrSwfjcf;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ taqmwwsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;
r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;r[kwfonfü
taqmwvsifvSLtyfaom ouFef;r[kwf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

651/ tcgtwGif;ü t"d|mefwiftHh? 0duyÜemjyKtHh?
pGefYtHh? aysmuftHh? ysuftHh? rD;avmiftHh?
vk,lukeftHh? tuRrf;0ifík ,lukeftHh? tmywfroifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tPvufOD;vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh/

t|r tapöupD0&odu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ oDwif;uRwfvjynfhaeYodkY q,f&ufjzifh
ra&mufao;aom oDwif;uRwfvqef; ig;&ufaeYrS pí
jzpfaom aeYü/

Ä

3-ywå0*f 9-omouFodu©myk'f

652/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdU temxydfPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg 0grS
xNyD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonfawmausmif;wdkYü
aeukefV wefaqmifrkef;v
ckd;olwdkYonf]]&[ef;wdkYonfvmbf&Muukef\}}[k
ESdyfpufMuukefV

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkYhawmausmif;wdkYü aeaom
&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;oHk;xnfwdkYwGif wpxnfxnfaoom
ouFef;udk&GmwGif;ü xm;jcif; iSg cGifhjyKonf}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
awmausmif;wdkYü aeaom &[ef;onf
ouFef;okH;xnfwdkYwGif wpxnfxnfaom ouFef;udk
&GmwGif;üxm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrltyfNyD}}[k
ouFef;okH;xnfwdkYwGif wpxnfxnfaom ouFef;udk
&GmwGif;üxm;í ajcmufnOfhxuf tvGef uif;í aeukef\
xdkouFef;wdkYonf aysmufvnf; aysmufukef\
ysufukef\
ysufukef\
rD;vnf;avmifukef\
<uufwdkYonfvnf;
udkufcJukef\
&[ef;wdkYonfraumif;aom t0wf
&SdMuukef\
acgif;yg;aom ouFef; &SdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]igh&SifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh raumif;aomt0wf&SdMu
acgif;yg;aomouFef;&SdMuukefoenf;}}[k ar;Muukef\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udkajymMuukef\

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]&[ef;wdkYonf
ouFef;okH;xnfwdkYwGif wpxnfxnfaomouFef;udk
&GmwGif;ü xm; í ajcmufnOfhxuf tvGefuif;í
tb,hfaMumifh aeukefbdoenf;}}[kuJh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\
tjypfjyajymqdkMuukef\
xdktcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;wdkYudkrsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh uJh&JU jypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;okH;xnfwdkYwGif
wpxnfxnfaom ouFef;udk &GmwGif;üxm;í
ajcmufnOfhxuf tvGefuif;í aeukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/]]&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xdka,musfm;wdkYonf
ouFef;okH;xnfwdkYwGif wpxnfxnfaom ouFef;udk
&GmwGif;üxm;í tb,fhaMumifh ajcmufnOfhxuf

tvGefuif;í aeukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þ
(oifwdkYjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þ odu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

48/ 29-653/]]0guyfNyD;aemuf
wefaqmifrkef;vjynfhaeYü ½HG&SmzG,f&Sd\[k
orkwftyfukefaom ab;bsrf;&Sdukefaom
tMuifawmausmif;wdkYonf &SdukefV/
xdkodkYoabm&Sdukefaomausmif;wdkYü aeaom
&[ef;onf tvdk&Sdvwfaomf ouFef;oHk;xnfwdkYwGif
wpfxnfxnfaomouFef;ukd &GmwGif;ü xm;&m\?
xkd&[ef;tm; xkdouFef;ESifh uif;í
aejCIF;iSgtaMumif;wpfpHkwpf&m &Sdjim;tHh?
ajcmufnOfhtykdif;tjcm; umvywfvHk; xdk&[ef;onf
xdkouFef;ESifh uif;í ae&m\? tu,fí xdkYxuftvGef uif;í
aejim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY\ or©Kwday;jCIF;udk xm;í
(xdk&[ef;tm;) edó³/₄dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} þodkY
(jyMuukefavmh[krdefYawmfrl\)/

9-omouFodu©myk'ftzGifh

654/ 0guyfNyD;aemuf[lonf 0grS xNyD;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;/

wefaqmifrkef;vjynfh[lonf rdk;av;vtqHk;
Muwådum]wefaqmifrkef;} vudk qdktyfV

tMuifawmausmif;wdkYonf[l&mü awmausmif;rnfonf
t,kwfqHk; av; (twm) tjyefig;&m &Sdaom ausmif;wnf;/

&GH&SmzG,f&Sd\ rnfonf t&H t&H\ Oypmü
cdk;olwdkY Oif&m pm;&m &yf&m xdkif&m
avsmif;&mwdkYudk awGU&V

ab;bsrf;&Sd\ rnfonf t&H t&H\ Oypmü
cdk;olwdkYowftyfaom vlwdkYudk awGU&\?
vk,uftyfolwdkYudk awGU&\? ½dkufESuftyfolwdkYudk
awGU&V

xdkodkYoabm&Sdukefaom ausmif;wdkYüaeaom
&[ef;lonf podkY oabm&Sdukefaomausmif;wdkYü
aeaom &[ef;onf /

tvdk&Sdvwfaomf[lonf awmifhwwfaomf/

ouFef;oHk;xnfwdkYwGif wpxnfwpfxnfaom
ouFef;udk[lonf 'kuk#fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
{uoDudkaomfvnf;aumif;? oif;ydkifudkaomfvnf;aumif;/

&GmwGif;üxm;&m\[lonf ywf0ef;usif
a*gp&*H&Gmü xm;&mV

xdk&[ef;tm; xdkouFef;ESifh uif;íaejcif;iSg
taMumif;wpfpHkwpf&m&Sdjim;tHh[lonf
taMumif;&Sdjim;tHh? jyKzG,f&Sdjim;tHh/

ajcmufnOfhtykdif;tjcm; umvywfvHk; xdk&[ef;onf
xdkouFef;ESifh uif;íae&m\[lonfajcmufnOfh
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh uif;í aetyfV

&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwday;jcif;udkxm;í[lonf &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwday;jcif;udk z,fxm;í/

tu,fí xdkYxuftvGefuif;í aejim;tHh[lonf
ckepf&ufajrmuf t½kPfwufvwfaomfpGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk*¾dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p tuREkfyf\ ouFef;onf
&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdr&b] ajcmufnOfUxuftvGefuif;í
aetyfojzifh pGefYjCIF; (0denf;uH) &Sdygonf?
tuREfkyfonf pouFef;udk oHCmtm;pGefYyg\}}[k/y/
ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k
(jyefay;&rnf)/

655/ &[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdudk r&b] ajcmufnOfUxuf
vGefonfü vGefonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdojzifh uif;í aetHh?
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY\or®Kwdudk
r&b] ajcmufnOfhxufvGefonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdojzifh
uif;í aetHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwdudkr&b]ajcmufnOfUxuf
vGefonfü ,kwfavsmhonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdojzifh uif;í
aetHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\

ypöK'd"K&f¹ rjyKtyfao;onfü ypöK'd"K&fjyKtyfNyD;
[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí/y/ rpGefYtyfao;onfü pGefYtyfNyD;
[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí/y/ raysmufonfü aysmufonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí/y/ rysufonfüysufonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí/y/ rD;ravmifonfü rD;avmifonf[k
xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdí/y/ &[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdudk r&b]
rvk,ltyfonfü vk,ltyfonf[k xifrSwfjCIF;&Sdojzifh
uif;í aetHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\

pGefYtyfaom ouFef;udk rpGefYb] oHk;aqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ajcmufnOfUatmuf,kwfavsmhonfü
tvGef[k xifrSwfjCIF;&SdtHh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ajcmufnOfUatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ajcmufnOfUatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,kwfavsmhonf[kxifr
SwfjCIF; &SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

656/ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; uif;í aetHh?
ajcmufnOfhatmuf uif;í aetHh? ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;uif;í
aeNyD;aemuf wpfzef *grodrf]&Gmt ydkif;tjcm;} odkY
oufí aeNyD;rS zJoGm;tHh? ajcmufnOfhtwGif;

ypöK'dK&fjyKtHh? pGefYtHh? aysmuftHh? ysuftHh?
rD;avmiftHh? vk,lukeftHh? tuRrf;0ifí ,lukeftHh?
or®Kwd&jim;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

e0r omouFodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ ypöK'd"K&f- pGefYvTwfjcf;/

Ä

3-ywå0*f 10-y&dPwodu©myk'f

657/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→dNrKdUü temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraom
tcg om0w→dNrKdUü toif;wpfoif;onf
oHCmtm;]]auR;arG;í ouFef;jzifh zHk;vTrf;tHh}}[k
ouFef;ESifhwuG qGrf;udk pD&ifV xdktcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf xkdtoif;odkY
csOf;uyfí]] 'g,umwdkY pouFef;wdkYudk igwdkYtm;
ay;ukefavmh}}[kqdkMuukefV

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfwdkYonf rvSLedkifMuyg?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf oHCmtm;]ESpfpOf}
ESpfdkif;ouFef;ESifhwuG qGrf;udk
0wfwnfMuygonf[k (jyefí ajymqkdMuukef\)/

'g,umwdkY oHCmtm; tvSL&SifwdkYonf
aygrsm;ygukef\? oHCmtm; qGrf;wdkYonf
aygrsm;ygukef\? igwdkYonf oifwdkYudk rSDí
oifwdkYudk aumif;pGm jrifí pt&yfü aeMuygonf? tu,fí
oifwdkYonf igwdkYtm; rvSLukeftHh? xkdodkY
rvSLaomf tb,folonf igwdkYtm;vSLvdrfhrnfef;?
'g,umwdkY pouFef;wdkYudk igwdkYtm;
vSLukefavmh[k (qdkMuukef\)/

xdktcg xkdtoif;onf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYu twif;tMuyf
ajymtyfonf jzpfí pD&iftyfwdkif; aomouFef;udk
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm; vSLNyD;aemuf oHCmudk
qGrf;jzifh vkyfauR;V

tMuif &[ef;wdkYonf oHCmtm; ouFef;ESifhwuG
qGrf;udk pD&iftyfonf[k
odukef\?]]qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm; vSLtyfNyD;}}[kum;
rodukef? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]'g,umwdkY
oHCmtm;ouFef;udk vSL'gef;Muavmh}}[k
qdkMuukefV

toQifbk&m;wdkY r&Sdawmhyg?
toQifqAA^{*3/4}DwdkYonf pD&iftyfwdkif;aom ouFef;udk
rdrdwdkYtm;ñGwfapMuygonf[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
odvsuf ñGwfNyD;aom oHCduvmbfudkrdrdwdkYtm;
tb,hfaMumifh ñGwfapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjyajymqdkMu ukef\? xdktcg
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifhuJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; p taMumif;udk
avQmufxm;Muukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf ñGwfNyD;aom
oHCduvmbfudk rdrdwdkYtm; ñGwfapMuukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY tb,phaMumifh
oifwdkYonf odvsuf ñGwfNyD;aom oHCduvmbfudk
rdrdwdkYtm;ñGwfapukefbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p

(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onfrMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKajpcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

ynwfodu©myk'f

49/ 30-658/]]tMuif &[ef;onf odvsuf ñGwfNyD;aom
oHCduvmbfudk rdrdtm;ñGwfapjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[krdefYawmfrl\))/

10-y&dPwodu©myk'ftzGifh

659/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[ktvdk&SdtyfV
od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\
tjcm;olwdkYuaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;tm; ajym ukef\
xkdoluaomfvnf; ajymV

oHCdu rnfonf oHCmtm; vSLtyf pGefYtyfNyD; jzpfV
vmbf rnfonf ouFef; qGrf; tdyf&mae&mausmif;
olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;ypönf;wdkYwnf;? t,kwfojzifh
trlefYcJonfvnf;aumif;? 'efylonfvnf;aumif;? Nrdwfmcs
nfonfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

ñGwfNyD; rnfonf]]vSLukeftHh jyKukeftHh}}[k
Elwf>ruftyfV

rdrdtm; ñGwfaptHh? tm;xkwfrl ya,m*aMumifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &jcif;aMumifh pGefYjcif;
(0denf;uH) &SdV oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif; pGefY&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY pGefY&rnf/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf odvsuf
pñGwfNyD;aom oHCduvmbfudk
rdrdtm;ñGwfaptyfojzifh pGefYjcif; (0denf;uH)
&Sdygonf? tuREkfyfonf pvmbfudk
oHCmtm;pGefYyg\}}[k/y/ ay;&m\[k/y/ ay;ukef&m\
[k/y/ toQifhtm; ay;yg\[k (jyefay; &rnf)/

660/ ñGwfNyD;ü ñGwfNyD;[k xifrSwfjcif;&Sdí
rdrdtm; ñGwfaptHh? edó^{*3/4}dygpdwftmywf oifh\
ñGwfNyD;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdí rdrdtm; ñGwfaptHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ñGwfNyD;ü rñGwftyf ao;
[kxifrSwfjcif; &Sdí rdrdtm; ñGwfaptHh? tmywfroifh/

oHCmtm; ñGwfNyD;udk
tjcm;oHCmtm;aomfvnf;aumif;? apwDtm;aomf
vnf;aumif; ñGwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
apwDtm;
ñGwfNyD;udk tjcm;apwDtm; aomfvnf;aumif;? oHCm
tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomfvnf;aumif;
ñGwfaptHh 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
ñGwfNyD;udk tjcm;yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;aomf vnf;aumif;?
oHCmtm;aomf vnf;aumif;? apwDtm;aomfvnf;aumif;
ñGwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
apwDtm;

rñGwftyfao;onfü ñGwfNyD;[k xifrSwfjcif;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rñGwftyfao;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rñGwftyfao;onfü rñGwftyfao;[k
xifrSwfjcif; &SdtHh? tmywfroifh/

661/]]tb,fü vSL&ukeftHhenf;}}[k
ar;tyfaomf]]tMuift&yfü oifwdkY\ vSLzG,f0w→Konf
oHk;aqmifjcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
jyKjcif;pD&ifjcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &&m\
MumjrifhpGmwnfonfvnf; jzpf&m\? xdkT&yfü
vSLukefavmh[kaomfvnf;aumif;? odkYr[kwf
tMuift&yfüoifwdkY\ pdwfonf Munfvif\? xdkT&yfü
vSLukefavmh}}[k aomfvnf;umif; qdkT Hh? tmywfroifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh/

'or y&dPwodu©myk'f NyD;

wwd, ywå0*f NyD;

xdk0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

ywåodu©myk'fESpfck? aboZÆodu©myk'f?
rdk;a&cH 0óduodu©myk'f? vk,ljcif; ylor odu©myk'f?
udk,fwdkif&ufapjcif; okwå0dnwådodu©myk'f?
r[mayomum&odu©myk'f? tapöuodu©myk'f?
omouFodu©myk'f? oHCduy&dPwodu©myk'f/
pum;tusOf;csLyfwnf;/

662/ toQifwdkY oHk;q,faom
edó*¾dygpdwftmywfwdkYudk o½kyftm;jzifh
jyqdktyfNyD;yg ukefNyD?
xdkedó*¾dygpdwftmywfwdkYü toQifwdkYudk ar;yg\
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
ar;yg\
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm/ toQifwdkYonf pedó*¾dwdkYü
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuyg\
aeMuukef\
podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS
pifMu,fonfhtjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf/

edó*¾d,tcef; NyD;

**yg&mZduPfygVdawmf jrefrmjyef
NyD;NyD/**
